

---

I hereby give notice that the public deliberation for a Special Consultative Procedure will be held on:

**Date:** Monday 7 and Tuesday 8 November 2022  
**Time:** 9.30am  
**Meeting Room:** Council Chamber  
**Venue:** Level 1, Auckland Council Orewa Service Centre  
50 Centreway Road, Orewa, Auckland

---

## **HEARING REPORT**

### **DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN HEARING**

### **VOLUME ONE**

---

#### **PANEL MEMBERS**

<b>Chairperson</b>	<b>David Hill</b>
<b>Deputy Chair</b>	<b>Rebecca Skidmore</b>

**Bevan Donovan**  
**KAITOHUTOHU WHAKAWĀTANGA**  
**HEARINGS ADVISOR**

Telephone: 890 8056 or 021 325 837  
Email: [bevan.donovan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](mailto:bevan.donovan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)  
Website: [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)

---

**Note:** The reports contained within this document are for consideration and should not be construed as a decision of Council. Should panel members require further information relating to any reports, please contact the hearings advisor.

## **WHAT HAPPENS AT A SPECIAL CONSULTATIVE PROCEDURE PUBLIC DELIBERATION**

At the start of the meeting, the Chairperson will introduce the panel members and council staff and will briefly outline the procedure.

The hearing panel have read the officers report and written submissions.

The hearing panel will now deliberate on what they have heard and read and will make a recommendation to the Rodney Local Board.



**SPECIAL CONSULTATIVE PROCEDURE - DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS  
MANAGEMENT PLAN HEARING**

<b>TABLE OF CONTENTS</b>		<b>PAGE NO.</b>
<b>VOLUME ONE</b>		
<b>Reporting officer's report</b>		5 - 14
<b>Attachment A</b>	Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan - Volume 1 (as notified)	15 - 148
<b>Attachment B</b>	Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan - Volume 2 - Individual parks (as notified)	149 - 150
	Individual parks in Kumeū subdivision	151 - 374
	Individual parks in Dairy Flat subdivision	375 - 424
	Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision	425 - 742
	Individual parks in Wellsford subdivision	743 - 829
<b>VOLUME TWO</b>		
<b>Attachment C</b>	Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Appendices (as notified)	5 - 34
<b>Attachment D</b>	Copy of the feedback form	35 - 42
<b>Attachment E</b>	List of submitters in alphabetical order of submitter surname	43 - 54
<b>Attachment F</b>	List of submitters (listed by submission number)	55 - 66
<b>Attachment G</b>	Submitter Demographics	67 - 72
<b>Attachment H</b>	List of parks that submissions were received for	73 - 80
<b>Attachment I</b>	All submissions in full  This attachment has not been re-produced in this agenda. The information is available on the council web-site at the following link  <a href="https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/have-your-say/hearings/find-hearing/Pages/Hearing-documents.aspx?HearingId=593">https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/have-your-say/hearings/find-hearing/Pages/Hearing-documents.aspx?HearingId=593</a>	

<b>Attachment J</b>	Submission analysis and staff recommendations for Volume 1 (General feedback and comments about General Policies and Authorisation Policies)	81 - 110
<b>Attachment K</b>	Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Dairy Flat	111 - 120
<b>Attachment L</b>	Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Kumeu	121 - 138
<b>Attachment M</b>	Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Warkworth	139 - 254
<b>Attachment N</b>	Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Wellsford	255 - 270

Reporting Officer, Kiri Le Heron

Reporting on the Have Your Say events and written submissions on the proposed Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

---

## Report for the Hearings Panel on the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

---

### 1.0 Purpose of this report

- 1.1 To support the hearings process for the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan (draft plan). It provides an analysis of submissions received on the draft plan, and recommendations on changes to be made to the plan following consideration of submissions.
- 1.2 This report is provided to the hearings panel appointed by the Rodney Local Board, all submitters who will attend the hearing, and will be publicly available on the Auckland Council website.

**This report is prepared by:**

Kiri Le Heron, Service & Asset Planning Team Leader

Signed:



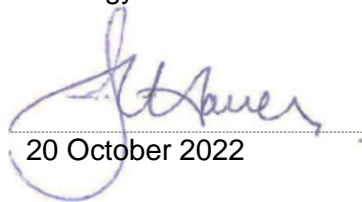
Date:

20 October 2022

**Reviewed and approved for release by:**

Justine Haves, General Manager Regional Services and Strategy

Signed:



Date:

20 October 2022

### 2.0 Executive summary

- 2.1 The draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan (the draft plan) includes 338 local parks covering close to 1,400 ha within the local board area. The plan is a statutory document prepared in accordance with the Reserves Act 1977. It will provide a policy framework to manage the use, protection and development of local parks in the Rodney Local Board area.
- 2.2 The draft plan (see Attachments A, B and C) was publicly notified on 15 June 2022 with submissions invited by 15 August 2022.
- 2.3 Three hundred and twenty-three submissions were received on the draft plan. Attachments E and F contain a list of submitters in alphabetical order of surname or submitter number. Attachment I contains all submissions in full.
- 2.4 Twelve of the submissions were late, received in the days after the closing date of 15 August 2022. We recommend that the Hearings Panel accept the late submissions and treat these submissions the same as those received in time. Consideration of these late submissions will not prejudice consideration of any other submissions.
- 2.5 Attachments J to N contain the analysis of all submissions for Volume 1 and Volume 2 of the draft plan respectively. The submission analysis includes staff-recommended changes to the draft plan, as guided by submitters' comments.

- 2.6 Seventy submitters have indicated that they wish to speak to their submission at the hearing.

### 3.0 Park network description

- 3.1 The draft plan includes 338 local parks covering close to 1,400 hectares in the Rodney area (see map below). Most of the parks included in the plan are held under the Reserves Act 1977 (Reserves Act), with a few held under the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA).



- 3.2 The parks accommodate a wide range of organised and informal recreational and community use. They allow for the protection of significant vegetation and heritage sites, provide access to the coast and help define the character of the Rodney Local Board area.
- 3.3 This coastal context also influences the use of the parks. Many of the parks have recreation facilities and boat ramps supporting a range of water-based and beach activities. A number also provide panoramic views.
- 3.4 Many of the parks, especially along the coast, contain sites of cultural significance to mana whenua. As outlined in the draft plan, opportunities to engage mana whenua in the ongoing management of these parks supports the expression of kaitiakitanga (guardianship) over these taonga (treasures).
- 3.5 The main townships in the Rodney Local Board area are Kumeū-Huapai, Helensville, Warkworth, Matakana and Wellsford. The wide distribution of parks across these

settlements, and their variety, helps to ensure that residents are never far from a park they can enjoy.

- 3.6 A significant number of parks across the network contain walking tracks and extensive native bush. This provides many opportunities for people to connect with nature and encourages biodiversity. A strong, capable volunteer network reflects the passion people have for the natural environment and supports the maintenance of Rodney parks.
- 3.7 The parks network includes many sports fields and courts, enabling clubs, schools and social teams to train, compete, socialise and learn new skills. Busy sports hubs in the parks network include:
- Rautawhiri Park in Helensville
  - Huapai Recreation Reserve
  - Warkworth Showgrounds
  - Wellsford Centennial Park.
- 3.8 Port Albert Recreation Reserve in Wellsford also serves a wide sport catchment, as will Green Road Park once the Dairy Flat population grows to adequate numbers to warrant development.

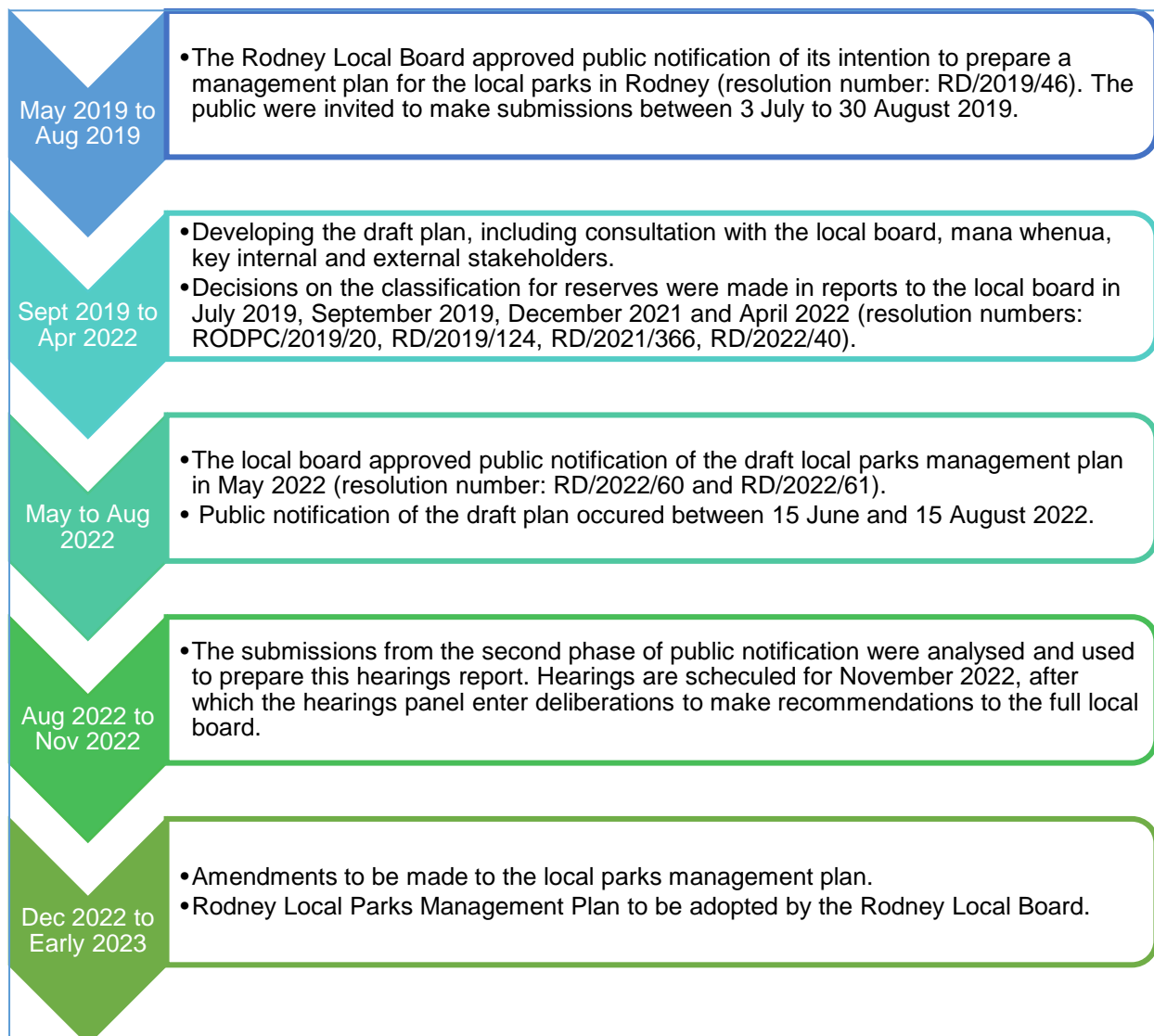
## 4.0 Overview of the plan and its development

- 4.1 The development of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan has been in line with the process set out in section 41 of the Reserves Act.
- 4.2 The plan includes all local parks within the Rodney Local Board area which the local board has allocated decision-making responsibility over. The parks are all either held under the Reserves Act 1977 and the Local Government Act 2002, with the exception of Kaipātiki Reserve, which is covered by the Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan<sup>1</sup>.
- 4.3 Out of scope of the plan is open space for which the local board does not have decision-making responsibility, e.g., regional parks and land owned and managed by other entities such as the Department of Conservation. Unformed legal roads have been included in the plan to inform advocacy in the management of these spaces, but only where they act as open space. The table below gives an overview of the land that is in and out of scope of the plan.

Land in scope	Land out of scope
✓ land held under this Reserves Act 1977	✗ parkland included in the Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan <sup>1</sup> .
✓ land held under the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA)	✗ land for which the local board does not have allocated decision-making power e.g., roads.
	✗ regional parks land.
	✗ parkland owned and managed by other entities such as the Tūpuna Maunga o Tāmaki Makaurau Authority.
	✗ Crown owned land for which there is no management agreement e.g., marginal strips.

<sup>1</sup> Vested in Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara and Auckland Council to own and manage under the decision-making body Te Poari o Kaipātiki ki Kaipara.

- 4.4 The draft plan has been developed in consultation with mana whenua, key stakeholders and the Rodney Local Board, who considered the feedback received in the first round of public notification on the intention to prepare the plan.
- 4.5 The plan is made up of six parts (as included in Attachments A, B and C). Volume 1 provides an introduction and context with general and authorisation policies applying to all parks. Volume 2 covers information and additional management direction for individual parks. Volume 2 is divided into four parts, one for each subdivision of the Rodney Local Board area (Wellsford, Warkworth, Kumeū and Dairy Flat). Appendices form the sixth document.
- 4.6 The timeline below gives an overview of key milestones in developing the draft plan:



### Engagement and communication

- 4.7 Mana whenua engagement on the plan to work through the classification process, and develop the draft plan's content, including the policies and detail for individual parks, involved a series of hui with:
- Ngaati Whanaunga
  - Ngā Maunga Whakahii O Kaipara Development Trust



- Ngāi Tai ki Tāmaki
- Ngāti Manuhiri
- Ngāti Maru
- Ngāti Paoā Trust Board
- Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei
- Te Kawerau ā Maki
- Te Patukirikiri
- Te Uri o Hau.

- 4.8 The notification and communications approach for the draft plan included:
- public notices on or near 15 June, in the NZ Herald, North Harbour News, Nor-West News and Rodney Times
  - an online feedback form with survey (see Attachment D for a copy of the feedback form) where submitters could provide comments on individual parks
  - emails to key stakeholders
  - emails to submitters from 2019 (when the intention to prepare the plan was notified)
  - copies of the draft plan available at libraries and service centres and published on AK Have Your Say page
  - media releases in Our Auckland and Facebook posts by the Rodney Local Board
  - information packs circulated to over twenty schools, community centres and seven supermarkets
  - drop-in sessions on 27 July at the Warkworth Service Centre and on 28 July at Kumeū Library.

## 5.0 Overview of submissions

- 5.1 A total of three hundred and twenty-three (323) submissions were received on the draft plan from individuals or organisations via the online feedback form and emails.
- 5.2 Twelve of the submissions were late, received days after the closing date of 15 August 2022. We recommend that the Hearings Panel accept the late submissions and take their comments into account during deliberations. Consideration of these late submissions will not prejudice the consideration of any other submissions.
- 5.3 Of the 323 submissions received (see Attachment E for a list of submitters):
- 194 provided feedback through the AK Have Your Say portal or via a paper submission
  - 129 respondents made email submissions (this includes the 12 late submissions).
- 5.4 Sixty-two of the submissions were from people representing organisations and sports groups.
- 5.5 Copies of all submissions are included in full in Attachment I, in order of submission number.
- 5.6 An analysis of all submissions on Volumes 1 and 2 respectively are included in Attachments J to N. This includes summaries of the submitter's comments and staff-recommended changes to the draft plan.
- 5.7 At the time of writing, 70 of the respondents had indicated that they wish to speak to their submissions at the hearing.

### Submitter demographics

- 5.8 Submitters were given the opportunity to provide additional demographic information (see Attachment G). Of the submitters that provided this information (approximately one third of submitters) observations include:
- 63% were female and 37% male
  - younger age groups, especially children but also those under 35 years were under-represented and older age groups (especially those over 45-55 years) were over-represented when compared to the Rodney area demographic profile
  - most submissions were from people of NZ European ethnicity, with submissions from those of Māori, Asian and Pasifika ethnicity under-represented when compared to the Rodney area demographic profile.
- 5.9 There is a risk that the plan does not reflect the views of the wider population. However, we consider this risk to be minor, noting that we have considered research and information on the recreational needs of the wider demographics in drafting the plan.

### Overview of feedback about Volume 1

- 5.10 There was general support for the framework of the plan with recognition that this was a comprehensive document. However, some feedback suggested there could be improvements made to make the plan easier to navigate, particularly a better table of contents for Volume 2. The intention is for the final plan to be provided online to make navigation simpler, likely through the council's Geographic Information System (GIS) mapping layers.
- 5.11 Attachment J provides a summary of comments (including answers to open-ended survey questions) on Volume 1 content. Particular matters that people commented on most were:
- the need for greater recognition of equestrian activities throughout the plan
  - encouraging people to share with care and to be considerate of other park users in busy parks/on pathways
  - while there was majority support for the unmanned aerial vehicle/drone policy (11.4), many submitters also felt the policy to be too restrictive
  - the need for play experiences for children and young people
  - park access and water sources for fire and emergency purposes
  - the need for monitoring and enforcement of overnight camping in self-contained vehicles
  - more clarity that scattering of ashes is not permitted
  - desire for paper roads to be formalised as parkland
  - acquisition of parkland (this is out of scope of the plan)
  - management of dogs (this is also out of scope of the plan).

### Responses to closed survey questions - Volume 1

- 5.12 Table 1 below summarises answers to the closed questions in the feedback form relating to particular sections of Volume 1 of the plan. In these questions, respondents were given the option to state to what degree they were in support or not in support of the overall plan and the general policies in the plan. Overall, there was a high level of support for the plan, and for the general policies.



The policies with the most support are highlighted in the table below:

<b>Table 1: Volume 1 – analysis of responses to closed survey questions</b>						
<b>Questions</b>	<b>Strongly Support</b>	<b>Mostly Support</b>	<b>Do not Support</b>	<b>Other</b>	<b>I don't know</b>	<b>Total number of responses</b>
<b>1. Overall, what is your opinion of the draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan?</b>	18%	64%	9%	6%	3%	172
<b>2. Indicate whether you support the general policies in the plan or not, and why</b>						
Access and parking (11.1)	27%	36%	24%	0%	23%	124
Buildings (11.2)	27%	27%	26%	0%	19%	121
Climate change and natural hazards (11.3)	27%	29%	25%	0%	19%	121
Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) (11.4)	13%	37%	30%	0%	20%	122
Encroachments (11.5)	35%	38%	4%	0%	23%	114
Geological and landscape features (11.6)	17%	54%	5%	0%	24%	99
Historic and cultural heritage (11.7)	15%	65%	5%	0%	15%	114
Mana whenua and Māori outcomes (11.8)	13%	58%	9%	0%	21%	116
Park development (11.9)	29%	54%	11%	0%	6%	114
Park and park feature naming (11.10)	8%	63%	12%	0%	17%	112
Partnering and volunteering (11.11)	37%	39%	5%	0%	18%	114
Recreational use and enjoyment (11.12)	32%	54%	6%	0%	8%	108
Signs, information and interpretation (11.13)	32%	48%	5%	0%	16%	109
Trees, plants and animals (11.14)	38%	45%	5%	0%	12%	108
Water (11.5)	35%	40%	6%	0%	19%	112
<b>3. Indicate whether you support the authorisation policies in the plan or not, and why</b>						
Activities requiring landowner authorisation (12.1)	25%	46%	7%	1%	20%	110

Commercial activities (12.2)	24%	51%	7%	4%	15%	110
Community leases and licences (12.3)	30%	49%	7%	3%	10%	115
Events and activations (12.4)	28%	50%	7%	4%	12%	112
Overnight Accommodation (12.5)	6%	46%	28%	2%	19%	112
Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes (12.6)	6%	41%	12%	20%	22%	111
Public and private utilities (12.7)	7%	44%	24%	4%	21%	111

## Overview of feedback about Volume 2

- 5.13 Submitters commented on over 130 local parks. Attachment H lists the parks that received comments and the number of comments received.
- 5.14 A key theme coming through from most submissions to Volume 2 is not enough detail provided about individual park values and lease arrangements (for the latter, particularly in relation to equestrian activities).
- 5.15 Submitters also wanted more clarity in relation to greenways planning, playground provision, overnight accommodation, and council's management of carparking.
- 5.16 Some submitters highlighted land parcels that had been missed from the scope, and the need for reclassification of some parcels of land to better align with primary purpose of a reserve.
- 5.17 See Attachments K to N for a full analysis of the submissions to Volume 2. The summary of recommended changes to Volume 2 in response to submissions is outlined in paragraph 6.3.

## 6.0 Recommended changes to the draft plan

- 6.1 Staff recommend a number of changes to the draft plan. A detailed analysis of the submissions received that informed these recommendations can be found in Attachments J through N.

### Recommended changes for Volume 1

- 6.2 Recommended changes for Volume 1 of the plan include amendments to general objectives and policies in response to particular issues raised:

Section of plan	Recommended amendments
10.0 Management focus areas (MFAs)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to various MFAs, to the overview of the park network, and to recreation icons, to better reflect equestrian activities</li> </ul>
11.1.1 Access and parking	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to better enable unobstructed access by emergency vehicles</li> <li>updates to make it clearer that park infrastructure should support sharing with care</li> </ul>
11.9 Park development	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>addition of a new play policy to recognise the need for a variety of play experiences, and services and</li> </ul>

	assets, for different abilities and ages across the network
11.10 Park and park feature naming	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to highlight the potential for signs to be in English, te reo or other languages</li> </ul>
11.12 Recreation use and enjoyment	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to make it clearer that park users should support sharing with care</li> </ul>
11.3 Signs, information and interpretation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>addition of a policy to ensure signs have up-to-date information, and are relevant to the visitor experience and protection of reserves</li> </ul>
12.5 Overnight accommodation	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to freedom camping bylaw references to remove reference to the old bylaw</li> </ul>
12.6 Plaques and memorials and scattering of ashes	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>addition of a policy to clarify that scattering of ashes is not permitted</li> </ul>
Appendices	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>updates to definitions to reflect equestrian use, provide a definition for self-contained vehicle camping and to make te reo terms easier to find.</li> </ul>

### Recommended changes for Volume 2

6.3 Recommended changes for Volume 2 of the plan include amendments to park values, issues and intentions to respond to particular issues raised:

- amendments to recreation, cultural, heritage and natural values, to better capture the unique aspects of an individual park (this includes amendments to text and the addition/removal of park value icons)
- addition of new play policy in Volume 1 to recognise the need for a variety of play experiences, and services and assets, for different abilities and ages across the network
- fixing factual errors such as location of contaminated land or disposal fields, and the names of community groups
- amendments to management issues and intentions for a number of parks
- clarification that missing land parcels are to be added through plan variations in the future
- reclassification of identified land parcels to better align with the primary purpose of a reserve.

## 7.0 Attachments

- Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Volume 1 (as notified)
- Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Volume 2 (as notified)
- Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan – Appendices (as notified)
- Copy of the feedback form
- List of submitters in alphabetical order of submitter surname
- List of submitters (listed by submission number)
- Submitter demographics
- List of parks that submissions were received for
- All submissions in full
- Submission analysis and staff recommendations for Volume 1 (General feedback and comments about General Policies and Authorisation Policies)
- Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Dairy Flat

- L. Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Kumeū
- M. Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Warkworth
- N. Submission analysis and staff recommendations for individual parks in Volume 2 – Wellsford

## **ATTACHMENT A**

### **DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN – VOLUME ONE (AS NOTIFIED)**





# Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney

## Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

### Volume 1



DRAFT

Picture on cover taken at Highfield Garden Reserve.



<b>Table of Contents .....</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Foreword .....</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>PART A – Introduction and Context.....</b>	<b>8</b>
<b>1.0 Introduction and overview .....</b>	<b>9</b>
1.1 A different approach to reserve management planning .....	10
1.2 What is in/out of scope of this plan .....	11
1.3 Review of this plan.....	13
<b>2.0 How to use this plan.....</b>	<b>15</b>
2.1 Structure of this plan.....	15
2.2 Navigating the plan .....	16
<b>3.0 Statutory and policy context.....</b>	<b>19</b>
3.1 Statutory context.....	20
3.2 Wider planning and management context – statutory plans .....	22
3.3 Wider planning context – action plans .....	25
<b>Part B - Parks in the Rodney Local Board area .....</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>4.0 Overview of the parks network.....</b>	<b>28</b>
4.1 Rodney Local Board outcomes for parks.....	30
4.2 Opportunities for parks in Rodney .....	32
4.3 Issues for parks in Rodney .....	33
<b>5.0 Development of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan .....</b>	<b>34</b>
5.1 Involvement of Māori in the development of the plan.....	34
5.2 Public participation in local park planning and management .....	35
<b>PART C - Parks management planning framework .....</b>	<b>37</b>
<b>6.0 Park values.....</b>	<b>39</b>
6.1 Parks protect taonga (treasures) .....	40
6.2 Parks for our hauora (wellbeing).....	40
<b>7.0 Te ao Māori in local park management.....</b>	<b>42</b>
7.1 Mana whenua’s kaitiaki role.....	42
7.2 Tikanga in park management .....	43

7.3 Core Māori values.....	43
7.4 Tāmaki Makaurau Mana Whenua Forum Strategic Plan 2030 .....	44
<b>8.0 Principles for park management .....</b>	<b>45</b>
<b>9.0 Classification – the starting point for park management .....</b>	<b>49</b>
9.1 Change of classification or purpose.....	50
9.2 New parks or additions to parks.....	51
<b>10.0 Management focus areas for Local Government Act 2002 land and recreation reserves .....</b>	<b>52</b>
10.1 Water and coastal access .....	53
10.2 Informal recreation.....	55
10.3 Protection of the natural environment .....	56
10.4 Recreation and ecological linkage.....	57
10.5 Organised sport and recreation.....	58
10.6 Community use (LGA land only) .....	60
<b>Part D – General Policies .....</b>	<b>63</b>
<b>11.0 Park Management Policies.....</b>	<b>64</b>
11.1 Access and parking .....	64
11.2 Buildings.....	68
11.3 Climate change and natural hazards .....	71
11.4 Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones) .....	74
11.5 Encroachments.....	76
11.6 Geological and landscape features .....	79
11.7 Historic and cultural heritage.....	81
11.8 Mana whenua and Māori outcomes.....	84
11.9 Park development.....	87
11.10 Park and park feature naming .....	90
11.11 Partnering and volunteering .....	93
11.12 Recreational use and enjoyment.....	95
11.13 Signs, information and interpretation .....	97
11.14 Trees, plants and animals .....	99
11.15 Water.....	104
<b>12.0 Authorisations for park use .....</b>	<b>109</b>
12.1 Activities requiring landowner authorisation .....	109

12.2 Commercial activities .....	113
12.3 Community leases and licences .....	116
12.4 Events and activation .....	119
12.5 Overnight accommodation.....	121
12.6 Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes .....	124
12.7 Public and private utilities .....	128

## List of figures

Figure 1 - The plan is structured into two volumes with five parts.....	15
Figure 2 - Hierarchy of different sections within the plan .....	17
Figure 3 - Key policy framework influencing management of local parks .....	19
Figure 4 - Overview of Rodney's parks network and the communities it is serving.....	28
Figure 5 - The te ao Māori world view interconnects with a range of park values.....	39
Figure 6 - Principles guiding the management of Rodney's local parks.....	48

## List of tables

Table 1 - Land in/out scope of this plan .....	11
Table 2 - Content in/out of scope of this plan.....	12
Table 3 - The vision communities have expressed for their local areas.....	26
Table 4 - Outcomes from the Rodney Local Board Plan 2020 and key initiatives most relevant to parks .....	30
Table 5 - Overview of content within Part C of the plan .....	38
Table 6 - Common classifications for parkland under the Reserves Act and the purpose of each classification.....	49
Table 7 - Management focus areas that could apply to parkland in Rodney.....	52

## **Kupu Whakataki**

### **Foreword**

[To be added]



## **Wāhanga A – Kupu Whakataki me te Horopaki**

### **PART A – Introduction and Context**



Picture taken at Parry Kauri Park



## 1.0 [tbc]

### Introduction and overview

Parks are a major contributor to the hauora (wellbeing) and identity of the Rodney Local Board area, encompassing a wide variety of social, cultural, heritage and environmental values. They contain important natural landscapes and culturally significant settings that contribute to the character and sense of place of Rodney.

The Rodney Local Board (the local board) is responsible for managing local parks within its area. In carrying out the administering body's functions for reserves held under the Reserves Act 1977, the local board has the responsibility of reviewing and preparing reserve management plans for all reserves in its area.

In accordance with section 41(3) of the [Reserves Act 1977](#) a management plan *"shall provide for and ensure the use, enjoyment, maintenance, protection, and preservation, as the case may require, and, to the extent that the administering body's resources permit, the development, as appropriate, of the reserve for the purposes for which it is classified."*

This Rodney Local Parks Management Plan has been prepared using the process set out in section 41 of the Reserves Act, in consultation with mana whenua, key stakeholders and the public.

The local board has decided that this plan will cover all parks they have decision-making authority for, both reserves held under the Reserves Act and parks acquired and used under the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA). Throughout this document, the term 'park' has been used to cover both parks and reserves.

The classification status of all land subject to the Reserves Act has been reviewed, including land owned by the Crown and controlled and managed by Auckland Council as part of the process of developing this plan, in accordance with section 16 of the Reserves Act. This was undertaken to ensure they were appropriately classified according to the primary purpose they are held for. Section 9.0 of this plan contains more details on the reserve classifications and the individual park sheets in Volume 2 lists each park's classification/s.

Once adopted, this plan will supersede all existing reserve management plans for local parks within the local board area, as listed in Appendix E.

Subject to the statutory process, it is the intention of the local board, that new parks will be added to Volume 2 of this plan by way of a plan review.

Funding for the development and management of parks is set and confirmed through council's Long-term Plan (LTP) and Annual Plan processes and is not part of this plan.

## 1.1 [tbc]

### A different approach to reserve management planning

This plan is a high-level policy and direction setting document rather than a detailed operational plan. It primarily focuses on providing a framework for determining what needs to be considered when managing, developing and enhancing our parks.

Part D in Volume 1 of the plan includes general policies that apply to all parks. These direct how the local board will manage Rodney parks and how certain activities requiring authorisation will be assessed. Volume 2 provides key information for each individual park including its legal status and any special values. For some individual parks, specific management intentions, including development opportunities have been outlined. However, the plan does not include the current or recommended layout for each park or a prioritised action list for park development.

Previous management plans often included detailed information on a park's history, physical and natural assets. We have included some of this information in Volume 2, where it is relevant to future management of a park.

Further, this plan aims to **not** duplicate information that is provided in other council policy documents or bylaws, but rather refers to where the relevant information can be found.

For example, when referring to bylaws in this plan, we reference the relevant current bylaw at the time of writing this plan. It should be noted that bylaws are required to be reviewed on a regular basis and may be updated during the lifetime of this plan. Please always check the council website for the most current version of the relevant bylaw.

Another example is waste management, which in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland is controlled through:

- Te Mahere Whakahaere me te Whakaiti Tukunga Para 2018 / Waste Management and Minimisation Plan 2018: which sets the direction for the next six years and continues the vision to achieve zero waste in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland by 2040.
- Te Ture ā-Rohe Whakahaere me te Whakaiti Tuku Para 2019 / Waste Management and Minimisation Bylaw 2019: sets rules to manage and minimise waste, protect public health and safety and manage litter and nuisance.

Detailed information about park maintenance such as rubbish bin placement or collection are also not within the scope of management plan. These details are covered within maintenance contracts.



## 1.2 He aha kei te korahi o tēnei mahere

### What is in/out of scope of this plan

#### 1.2.1 [tbc]

##### Land in/out of scope of this plan

The table below outlines parkland in and out of scope of the local parks management plan.

Table 1 - Land in/out scope of this plan

Land in scope	Land out of scope
<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>✓ land held under this Reserves Act 1977</li><li>✓ land held under the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA)</li></ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>✗ parkland included in the Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan<sup>1</sup>.</li><li>✗ land for which the local board does not have allocated decision-making power e.g., roads.</li><li>✗ regional parks land.</li><li>✗ parkland owned and managed by other entities such as the Tūpuna Maunga o Tāmaki Makaurau Authority.</li><li>✗ Crown owned land for which there is no management agreement e.g., marginal strips.</li></ul>

While the Reserves Act does not require a management plan to be prepared for local purpose reserves, most have been included in this plan.

Local purpose (drainage) reserves and other local parks that are part of the stormwater network, and local purpose (utility) reserves, are a unique category within the governance framework at Auckland Council where the decision-making responsibilities are shared according to the nature of the decision being taken. Where parks are held for a regulatory purpose such as a utility or stormwater purpose, but decisions are for non-regulatory activities such as local park improvements, place shaping, and community events, this decision-making sits with the local board. Where the decision making relates to the council's stormwater activities, these decisions are managed by the Healthy Waters department (under delegation from the Governing Body).

Healthy Waters may work with the local board to deliver local stormwater quality projects and governance decisions for these projects sit with the local board where they hold the budget.

---

<sup>1</sup> Kaipātiki (formerly Parakai Recreation Reserve) was vested in Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara and Auckland Council to own and manage under the decision-making body Te Poari o Kaipātiki ki Kaipara. Link to Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan: <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/about-auckland-council/how-auckland-council-works/kaupapa-maori/comanagement-authorities-boards/Documents/kaipatiki-reserve-management-plan.pdf>

The local board has an advocacy role in unformed legal roads, where they have a park function; drainage reserves, where the decision-making relates to the council's stormwater activities; and road to road accessways, where they provide an informal recreation and access function. Appendix H outlines which reserves are out of scope of this plan and why.

Reserves for which the decision-making responsibility sits with Auckland Council's Governing Body, such as regional parks<sup>2</sup> are not covered in this plan. This plan does not cover beaches (unless legally part of the park), legal roads, and land managed by the Department of Conservation.

### 1.2.2 [tbc]

#### Content in/out of scope of this plan

The following table gives an overview of the content, in and out of scope of this plan.

Table 2 - Content in/out of scope of this plan

Content in scope	Content out of scope
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>✓ Park values, management issues, outcomes sought and policy responses across parks in a local board area.</li> <li>✓ Input from mana whenua to reflect council's outcomes for Māori comply with Māori/Te Tiriti o Waitangi / the Treaty of Waitangi statutory obligations.</li> <li>✓ Considerations and policies for assessing activities including guidance on commonly encountered activities such as: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ requests for new buildings on parks/reserves</li> <li>○ requests for community gardens</li> <li>○ requests for commercial activities.</li> </ul> </li> <li>✓ Guidance for developing and managing recreational opportunities, and conflicts including clarification of activities that are appropriate.</li> <li>✓ Guidance for future spatial planning of local parks.</li> <li>✓ Land inventory review and resolution (including classification) of the legal status of parkland under the Reserves Act and Local Government Act.</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>✗ Spatial plans such as master, concept or development plans.</li> <li>✗ Detailed operational or maintenance information, including plans.</li> <li>✗ The process to provide new names for reserves is outside of the management plan process (noting Te Kete Rukuruku<sup>3</sup> provides a process to restore Māori names in parks across Auckland).</li> <li>✗ Inclusion or consideration of specific investment proposals not yet approved by the local board.</li> <li>✗ Implementation actions, priorities or timing of improvements.</li> <li>✗ Research to inform reports on historical, environmental and contextual information.</li> <li>✗ Guidance on council processes or roles as these are subject to change.</li> <li>✗ Matters that are comprehensively covered by bylaws or legislation other than the Reserves Act or Local Government Act.</li> </ul>

<sup>2</sup> Regional parks in Rodney are managed under the Regional Parks Management Plan 2010 (currently under review). This includes Ātiu Creek, Mahurangi, Muriwai, Pakiri, Scandrett, Tāwharanui, Te Ārai and Te Rau Pūriri.

<sup>3</sup> An Auckland Council culture and identity programme led by iwi, in partnership with the council and its local boards. The programme includes collecting the stories of mana whenua and restoring Māori names to parks and places in Tāmaki Makaurau.

---

✓ High level information on key parks relevant to policies to address issues at the park level.	✗ Property law issues related to easements, encumbrances, encroachments or other matters.
✓ Possible policies and intentions to manage issues such as: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ threats to biodiversity (including kauri dieback)</li> <li>○ climate change and sea level rise</li> <li>○ protection of historic and cultural heritage from development.</li> </ul>	✗ Acquisition of new parkland <sup>4</sup> .

---

### 1.3 [tbc]

#### Review of this plan

Under the Reserves Act, the local board is required to keep management plans under continuous review. This provides for plans to be adapted to changing circumstances or increased knowledge. Subject to available resourcing, the local board aspires to fully review this plan every 10 years following the process for a comprehensive review outlined in section 41(8) of the Reserves Act.

A partial or limited review may also be initiated by the local board to update parts of the plan or to add new parks. For a partial review, the local board may choose to follow the process in section 41(8) the Reserves Act. Or if circumstances warrant it may decide to use a shorter process as allowed for under section 41(5A) of the Reserves Act.

Whether a full or partial review of the plan is undertaken outside the 10-year review cycle will be determined on a case-by-case basis and depend on resourcing requirements and the scale, complexity and likely public interest in an issue.

Examples of potential triggers for a review, outside the 10-year cycle, could be:

- a significant change in council policy, bylaws and strategic direction
- a significant change in legislation, or the relevant policy of other agencies, that has significant implications for reserve management
- if new information, such as a significant new management issue, suggests that a change in policy is necessary.

This plan may be amended without public notification when the amendment would:

- correct a factual or typographical error
  - update information on known values
- 

<sup>4</sup> Refer to the Parks and Open Space Acquisition Policy 2013: <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/plans-projects-policies-reports-bylaws/our-policies/Documents/parks-open-space-acquisition-policy.pdf>

- update the classification of existing reserves within this plan, following completion of the process to reclassify a reserve, as set out in section 24 of the Reserves Act
- update information on new leases/licence activities that have been issued following completion of the relevant process and public notification
- provide clarification of an outcome or policy, with no change in its material effect
- update reference to a document that has been revised
- delete reference to a document or reserve that has been revoked.

For any review or proposed change that is limited to park land that is not held subject to the Reserves Act, the Reserves Act process is not a statutory requirement, and the relevant LGA processes will be followed.

## 2.0 Me pēhea te whakamahi i tēnei mahere

### How to use this plan

### 2.1 Te hanganga o tēnei mahere

#### Structure of this plan

Volume 1 of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan provides an overview of the statutory and local context influencing the management framework for Rodney's parks. This volume includes general and authorisation policies that apply to all parks and is divided into four parts as explained below.

Volume 2 of the management plan provides key information for individual parks including their legal status, special values and park specific management issues and intentions.

The volumes have supporting and supplementary information in an appendix.

#### VOLUME 1

Part A – Introduction and context	Statutory context and how to use this plan
Park B – Rodney Local Board context	General context, issues, opportunities, and park outcomes
Part C – Park management framework	Park values and management principles, Te Ao Māori, classification, and management focus areas
Part D – Park management policies	General park management policies including authorisations

#### VOLUME 2

Individual park information	Information about individual parks in Rodney, including general parks information, land status, classification, management focus areas and individual management intentions
-----------------------------	---

Figure 1 - The plan is structured into two volumes with five parts

## 2.2 Me pēhea te whakamahi i tēnei mahere

### Navigating the plan

#### 2.2.1 Te whakamāhiti i ngā wāhanga rerekē kei roto i te mahere

##### Hierarchy of the different sections within the plan

The following diagram outlines the hierarchy of the different sections of the draft plan.

As shown at the top of the diagram, park values inform the classification of all reserves held under the Reserves Act. Te Ao Māori values and principles also inform all aspects of local park management (section 7.0).

What is contained in Part C of Volume 1 is illustrated in the middle of the diagram. This information contributes to the overarching framework for park management in Rodney:

- Classification (section 9.0)
- Principles for park management (section 8.0)
- Management focus areas (section 10.0).

As shown at the bottom of the diagram, the general and authorisation policies from Part D apply to/underpin all parks in this plan. Park specific intentions (Volume 2) have also been developed for most parks.

Management intentions for individual parks are in accordance with the statutory classification for land held under the Reserves Act. They also have been written to align with the assignment of management focus areas as a management tool. Assignment of management focus areas have been made for land held under the LGA and to add further direction for management of parks held under the Recreation Reserve classification.

The park specific information in Volume 2 needs to be read in conjunction with all other sections of the plan. If in conflict, management intentions in Volume 2 override general policies in Part D.

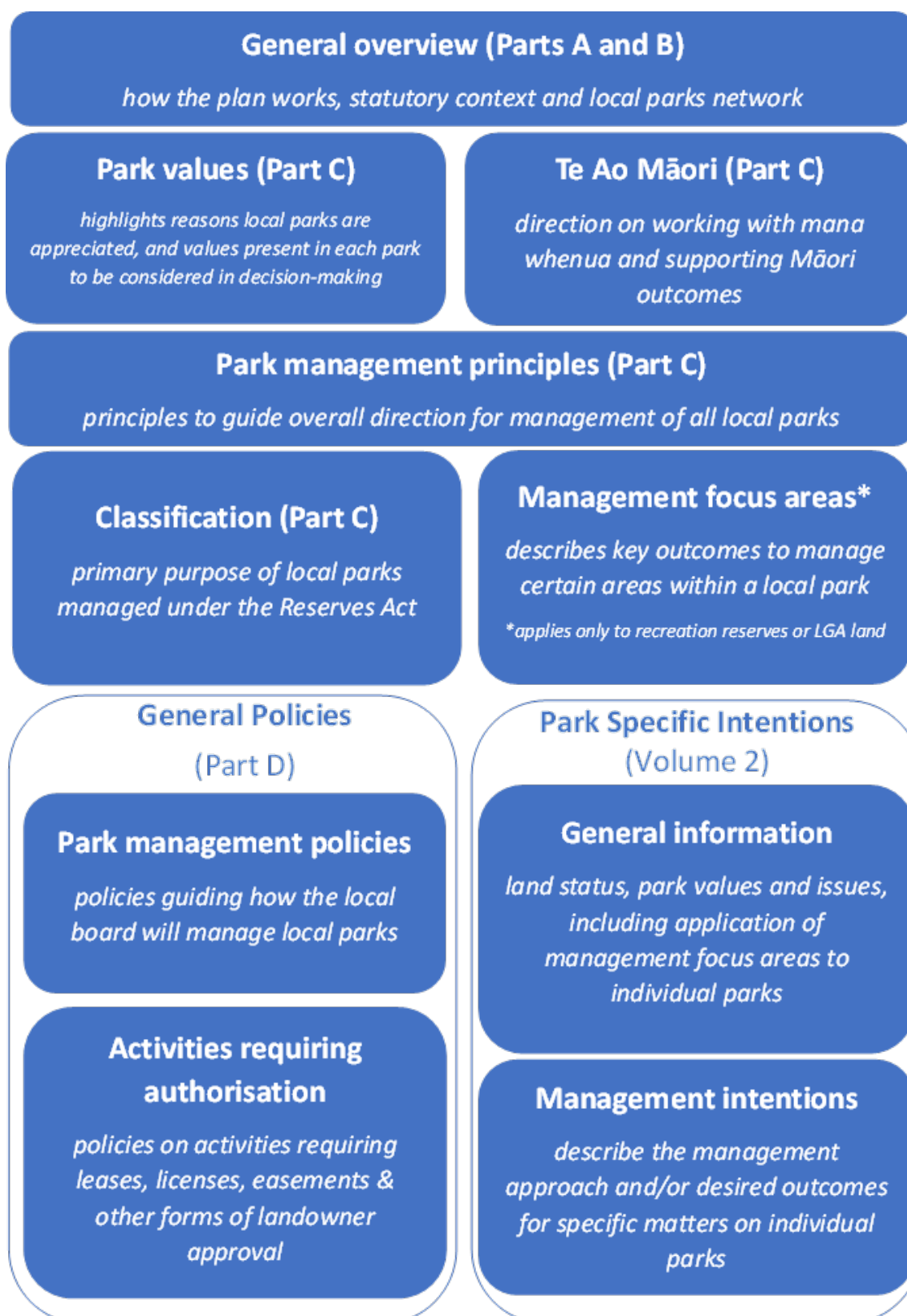


Figure 2 - Hierarchy of different sections within the plan

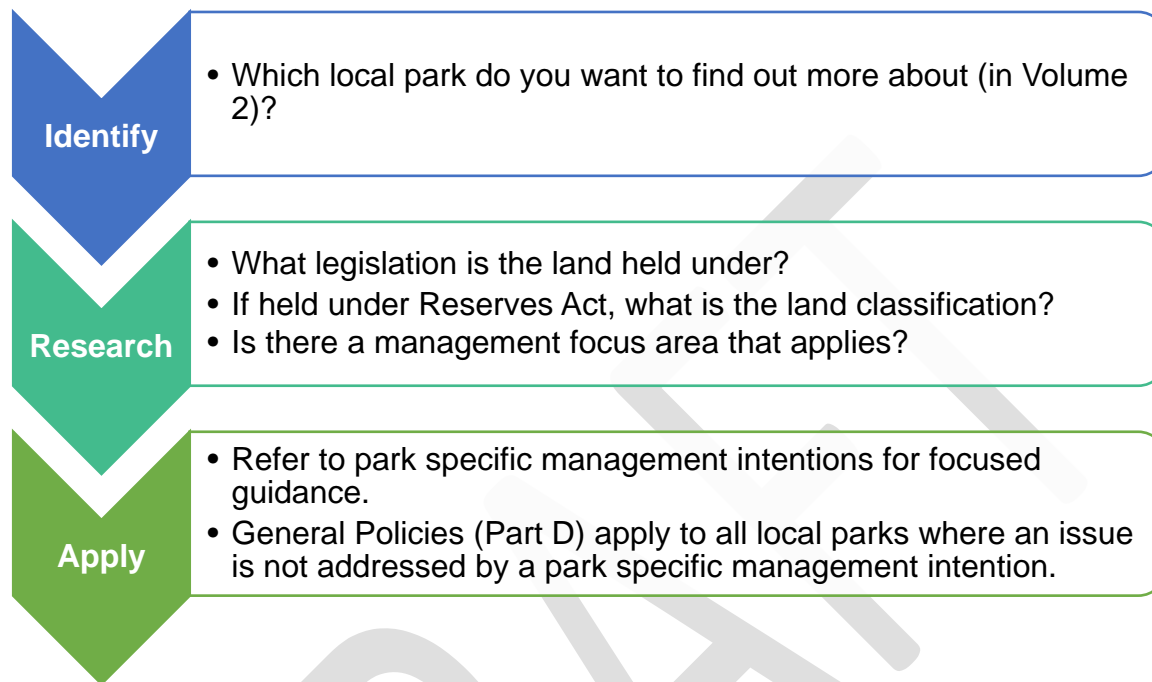
In the management plan, where a list of examples or considerations is preceded by the word “includes”, that list is not limited to the matters listed. Where a list is preceded by the word “excludes”, that list is limited to the matters listed.

## 2.2.2 He tauira whakaatu me pēhea te whakamahi i te mahere

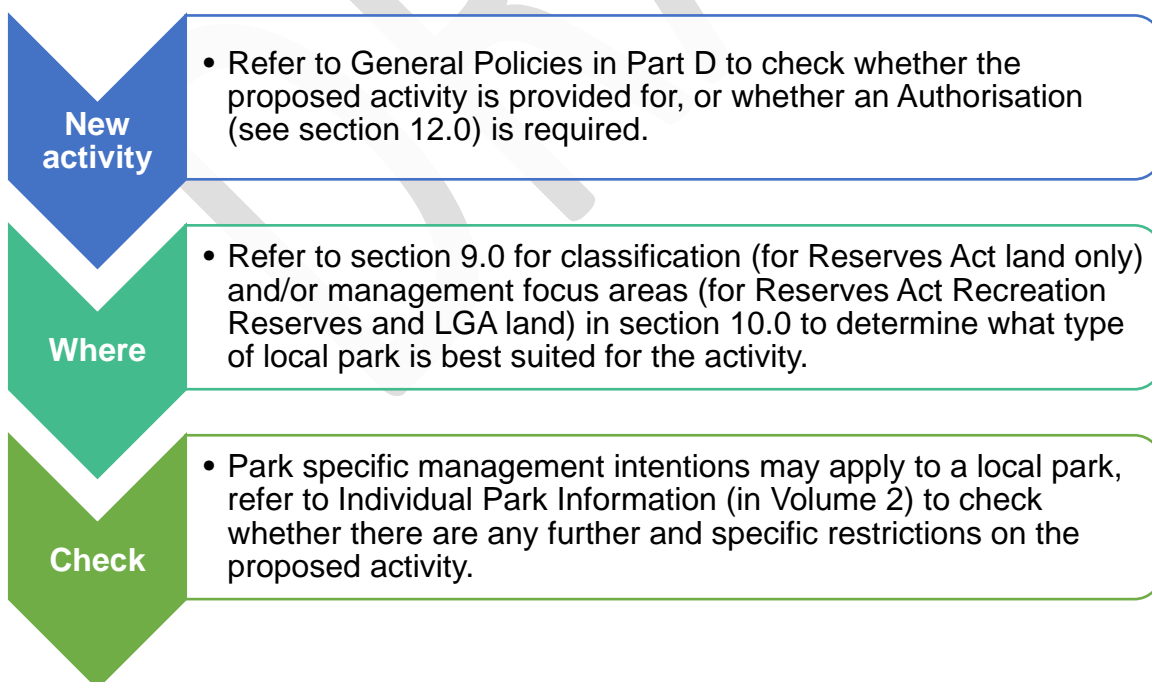
### Examples of how to navigate the plan

Below are two examples of possible ways to look at the plan:

#### Example 1: *you want to find information about a specific park*



#### Example 2: *you want to find out if an activity can happen in a park*





### 3.0 Horopaki ā-ture, ā-kaupapa here hoki

#### Statutory and policy context

The development and management of local parks and the implementation of this plan is guided by a range of legislation, statutory and non-statutory policies, council plans and strategic documents as illustrated by the diagram below. The main documents influencing the management of parks are described in the following section.

It is important to note that where land is a reserve under the Reserves Act, the statutory decision-making context in this plan is the Reserves Act. Where the land is a park held under the LGA there are a number of different statutory considerations that may be relevant to decision-making. Both, parks under the LGA and reserves under the Reserves Act will be referred to as parks throughout this document.

**Please note** that nothing in this plan avoids the need for activities and development on parks to comply with other relevant legislation. Applicants for a proposed activity may require separate regulatory approvals and consents, such as under the Resource Management Act 1991, Building Act 2004 and Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014.

Approvals and consents under other legislation do not substitute the approval of activities on a park or reserves from council as the administering body and landowner (landowner approval – refer to section 12.1 Activities requiring landowner authorisation).

For more detailed information on guiding documents refer to Appendix A.

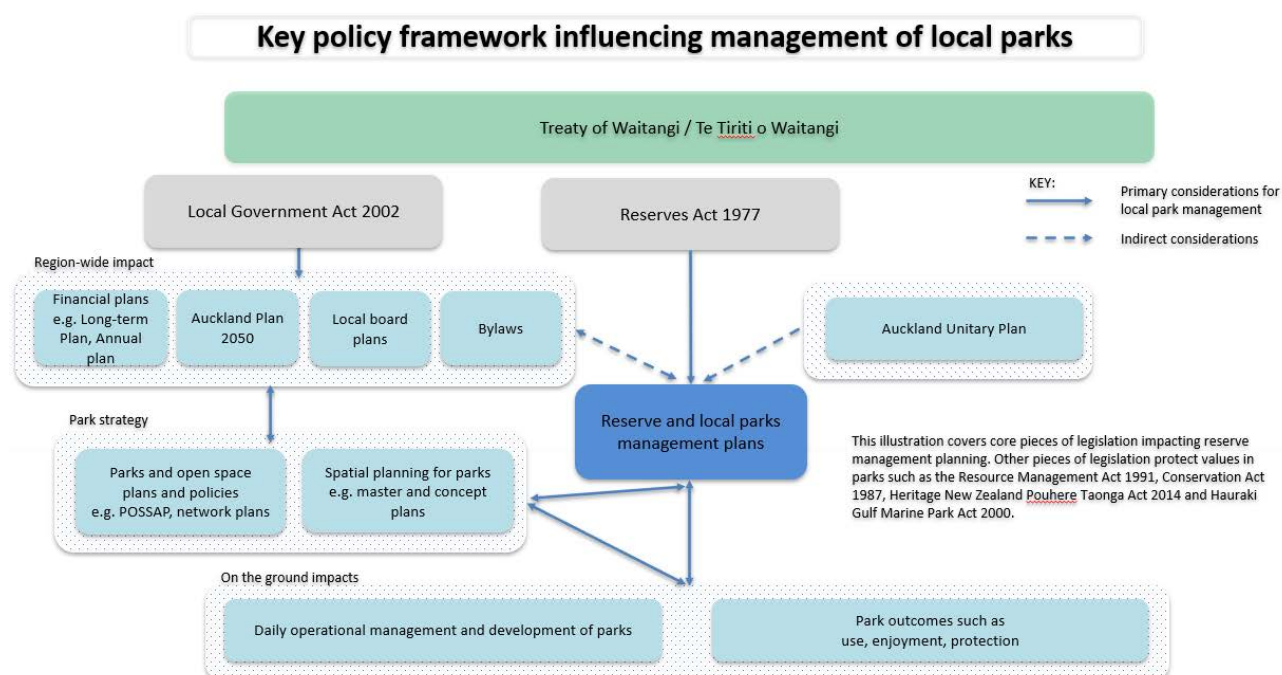


Figure 3 - Key policy framework influencing management of local parks

### 3.1 Horopaki ā-ture

#### Statutory context

#### 3.1.1 Te Tiriti o Waitangi

##### The Treaty of Waitangi

Te Tiriti o Waitangi / the Treaty of Waitangi (Te Tiriti) is the founding document of Aotearoa New Zealand. It was signed on at least three occasions on the Waitematā and Manukau Harbours by local rangatira (chiefs).

Auckland Council recognises the fundamental importance of Te Tiriti o Waitangi / the Treaty of Waitangi and is committed to meeting its broader legal obligations to Māori.

The principles of Te Tiriti likely to be most relevant in making decisions on the management of parks are:

- Partnership – the mutual duties to act towards each other reasonably and in good faith are the core of the Treaty partnership.
- Informed decision-making – being well-informed of the mana whenua interests and views. Early consultation is a means to achieve informed decision-making.
- Active protection – this involves the active protection of Māori interests retained under Te Tiriti. It includes the promise to protect te tino rangatiratanga (sovereignty and self-determination) and taonga.

Mana whenua continue to maintain a presence and relationship with their ancestral sites and landscapes of significance. This relationship also extends to the taonga, and sites where historic events occurred, often within the boundaries of the parks.

One way to give practical effect to the principles of Te Tiriti is to enable iwi or hapū to reconnect to their ancestral lands.

The LGA also contains obligations to Māori, including to facilitate Māori participation in council decision-making processes.

#### 3.1.2 Ture Whenua Rāhui 1977

##### Reserves Act 1977

The role of council as an administering body under the Reserves Act, is to administer, manage, and control a reserve for the purpose for which it has been classified and to prepare a reserve management plan for all reserves held under the Reserves Act.

Other key responsibilities under the Reserves Act are to:

- classify reserves for their primary purpose (this is the means for determining the management focus and in turn relevant objectives and policies)
- manage reserves for their primary purpose and comply with any management plan
- keep management plans under continuous review

- grant third party rights such as leases and licences and easements in accordance with the Act.

The general purpose of the Reserves Act is to:

- provide for the preservation and management of areas for the benefit and enjoyment of the public
- ensure, as far as possible, the survival of all indigenous species of flora and fauna
- ensure, as far as possible, the preservation of access for the public
- ensure, as far as possible the preservation of representative samples of all classes of natural ecosystems and landscape
- ensure, as far as possible, the preservation of access for the public to and along the coast, its bays and inlets and offshore islands, lakeshores, and riverbanks and fostering and promoting the preservation of the natural character of the coastal environment and the margins of lakes and rivers and the protection of them from unnecessary subdivision and development.

The policies in this document are subject to the Reserves Act in respect to land held under the Reserves Act.

The Reserves Act is one of the Acts in the First Schedule to the Conservation Act 1987. Section 4 of the Conservation Act contains an obligation to give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti. This obligation applies to all the Acts in the First Schedule including the Reserves Act.

As such, in performing functions and duties under the Reserves Act, the local board must give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti. Treaty obligations are overarching and not something to be considered or applied after all other matters are considered; they should be an integral part of the process at the inception of a proposal.

### **3.1.3 Ture Kāwanatanga ā-Rohe 2002 Local Government Act 2002**

The Local Government Act 2002 (LGA) is the primary legislation enabling and governing Auckland Council as a local authority.

The LGA states the purpose of local government, provides a framework and powers for local authorities to decide which activities they undertake and the manner in which they will undertake them.

It also promotes the accountability of local authorities to their communities; provides for local authorities to play a broad role in promoting the social, economic, environmental, and cultural wellbeing of their communities, taking a sustainable development approach.

The long-term plan and annual plans, local bylaws, asset management plans and development of Council policy are all undertaken in accordance with the LGA.

The LGA also contains obligations to Māori, including to facilitate Māori participation in council decision-making processes.

Unlike reserves held under the Reserves Act, for parks held under the LGA there is no statutory requirement to determine the land's primary purpose. The land is simply held under the LGA and utilised as parkland. However, these parks also have unique attributes that shape how the park is used and valued. In order to recognise the main purpose of parkland held under the LGA and guide decision making, this plan assigns management focus areas to parks held under the LGA.

### **3.1.4 Ture Whakahaere Rawa 1991** **Resource Management Act 1991**

The Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA) is the main piece of legislation that regulates the management of Aotearoa New Zealand's land, air and water, including the use, development and protection of these. The RMA provides councils with specific powers, functions and duties in giving effect to the purpose of the RMA. The RMA applies to all land from a regulatory perspective such as a requirement for a resource consent where the council is undertaking works on a park.

### **3.1.5 [tbc]** **Hauraki Gulf Marine Park Act 2000**

The Hauraki Gulf Marine Park (Marine Park) was established through the Hauraki Gulf Marine Park Act (HGMPA) in 2000. It covers an area of 1.2 million ha, and includes islands, and coastal and marine environments.

The purpose of the HGMPA is to recognise and protect the international and national significance of the land and natural and historic resources within the Marine Park and protect them in perpetuity for the benefit, use and enjoyment of the people and communities of the Tīkapa Moana / Hauraki Gulf and Aotearoa New Zealand. Sea Change – the 2017 Hauraki Gulf Marine Spatial Plan - contains proposals for improving the health and mauri (life force) of the park.

## **3.2 [tbc]** **Wider planning and management context – statutory plans**

The section below gives an overview of the wider planning context.

### **3.2.1 Te Mahere Whakakotahi a Tāmaki Makaurau** **Auckland Unitary Plan (operative in part)**

The Auckland Unitary Plan (AUP) is prepared as a requirement of the Resource Management Act 1991. The purposes of the AUP are to:

- describe how people and communities of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland will manage Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's natural and physical resources while enabling growth and development and protecting the things people and communities value

- provide the regulatory framework to help make Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland a quality place to live, and a place where environmental standards are respected and upheld
- be the principal statutory planning document for Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland.

### 3.2.2 Te Mahere a Tāmaki Makaurau 2050

#### The Auckland Plan 2050

The Auckland Plan 2050 articulates the strategic outcomes sought in managing Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's parks and open spaces. It is prepared as legislative requirement under the Local Government (Auckland Council) Act 2009.

The homes and places and the environment and cultural heritage outcomes in the Auckland Plan 2050 have key directions and focus areas which support the provision of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's parks and open spaces. These include having access to a range of inclusive public places, optimising the use of current parks, and protecting and caring for the natural environment as our shared cultural heritage, for its intrinsic value and for the benefit of present and future generations.

### 3.2.3 Te mahere ā-rohe o Rodney

#### Rodney Local Board Plan

The Rodney Local Board Plan is a strategic plan that outlines the community's priorities and preferences. The local board plan is reviewed every three years and guides local board activity, funding and investment decisions. It includes a range of projects and actions that have relevance to the management of parks. The preparation of the local board plan is a legislative requirement of the Local Government (Auckland Council) Act 2009.

### 3.2.4 Ngā ture ā-rohe

#### Bylaws

Council uses bylaws to make rules about a range of behaviours and activities on parks to help ensure public safety and enjoyment of parks by all who want to use them.

At the time of writing this management plan, bylaws have been adopted that cover a range of behaviours and activities on parks (see Appendix B and [www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/bylaws](http://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/bylaws)), including:

- consumption of alcohol
- access for people with dogs or other animals
- camping in tents or vehicles
- antisocial and nuisance behaviour
- display of signs
- trading and events

- traffic (use of vehicles on parks).

Most bylaws simply require compliance with specified rules for the activity, for example a person may only exercise a dog off a leash in certain parks or parts of a park.

Other activities may require a prior approval. The criteria and process for obtaining some approvals are set out in bylaws. For example, most temporary commercial activities on a park currently require an approval under the Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw 2022 (refer to section 12.1 Activities requiring landowner authorisation). For the removal of doubt, occupation or use of parkland may need a regulatory approval under a bylaw, but may also require landowner approval/Reserves Act decision as outlined in this plan.

Over time, the council may amend these bylaws or create new bylaws that are relevant to parks and reserves. The development and review of bylaws is a statutory process and always involves public consultation.

### 3.2.5 [tbc]

#### **Regional Parks Management Plan**

Regional parks are governed by Auckland Council's Governing Body. Nine of the region's 28 regional parks are situated in Rodney:

- Ātiu Creek Regional Park
- Mahurangi Regional Park
- Muriwai Regional Park
- Pakiri Regional Parkland
- Scandrett Regional Park
- Tāwharanui Regional Park
- Te Ārai Regional Park
- Te Rau Pūriri Regional Park
- Wenderholm Regional Park.

The regional parks are managed under the Regional Parks Management Plan 2010, a review of which is currently underway, through a separate public consultation process.



### 3.3 [tbc]

#### Wider planning context – action plans

##### 3.3.1 Mahere Rautaki Kaupapa Mahi mō ngā Papa Rēhia, Wāhi Noho Wātea hoki Parks and Open Spaces Strategic Action Plan

The Parks and Open Spaces Strategic Action Plan contributes to the outcomes identified in the Auckland Plan 2050. It sets four strategic focus areas for parks to achieve the Auckland Plan outcomes at a parks specific level. The four focus areas are: treasure, enjoy, connect and utilise.



###### Treasure our parks and open spaces

*Manaakitia te taiao*

Protecting and conserving our parks and open spaces and improving peoples' ability to understand and appreciate their value and significance



###### Enjoy our parks and open spaces

*Ngā papa rēhia*

Ensuring our parks and open spaces can meet the needs of our growing population



###### Connect our parks and open spaces

*Ngā papa haumi*

Creating a green network across Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland by linking our parks, open spaces and streets



###### Utilise our parks and open spaces

*Ngā papa rangahau*

Using our parks and open spaces to create a green, resilient and prosperous city with thriving communities

One of the actions in the plan is to review and develop park management plans to ensure consistent and transparent decision-making about how our parks and open spaces are managed.

##### 3.3.2 Ngā Mahere Takiwā Area Plans

Area plans provide a long-term vision for local board areas to help create land use policy within the Auckland Unitary Plan and future versions of the long-term plan. The plans consider local issues, challenges and opportunities such as town centre development, development and infrastructure needs, business and employment, heritage and natural features, social and cultural facilities and public open space.

Two area focused plans have informed plan drafting:



- An area plan was developed for the Kumeū-Huapai town centre in 2017.
- The Warkworth Structure Plan was adopted in 2019.

The following table captures the community's vision for each of these areas, which have relevance to the management of parks in these areas:

**Table 3 - The vision communities have expressed for their local areas**

Area plans	Vision
<b>Kumeū-Huapai Centre Plan 2017</b>	The vision for Kumeū-Huapai is <i>“an attractive town centre that focus on the river, has improved connections, and celebrates its heritage and rural hinterland”</i> .
<b>Warkworth Structure Plan 2019</b>	<i>“Warkworth is a Satellite Town that retains its rural, natural, and cultural character. It is centred around the Mahurangi River and has easy walking and cycling access around the town. There are a variety of high-quality residential neighbourhoods. Warkworth is largely self-sufficient with plenty of employment, education, shopping and recreation opportunities. Transport and other infrastructure are sequenced to support Warkworth’s planned growth.”</i>

### 3.3.3 [tbc]

#### Rodney Greenways Plans

Rodney Greenways Plans set out the desired pathways network for the Rodney area. The plans outline the framework to ensure parks are connected to each other and to key community facilities and amenities. The plans aim to better connect rural areas with local villages and to increase the safety of these connections. The plans are aspirational, implemented as funds permit, and anticipate new connections for walkers, cyclists and in some cases horse riders.

There are four greenways plans to cover Rodney:

- Kumeū, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead
- Rodney West
- Pūhoi to Pakiri
- Wellsford.

## Wāhanga B - Ngā papa rēhia i te takiwā o te Poari ā-Rohe o Rodney

### Part B - Parks in the Rodney Local Board area



## 4.0 He tirohanga whānui o te kōtuituinga papa rēhia

### Overview of the parks network

Rodney's parks network is one of the largest in Auckland. In 2022, there were over 330 local parks covering close to 1,400 hectares in the Rodney area. Most of these parks are held under the Reserves Act 1977 (Reserves Act), while a few are held under the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA).

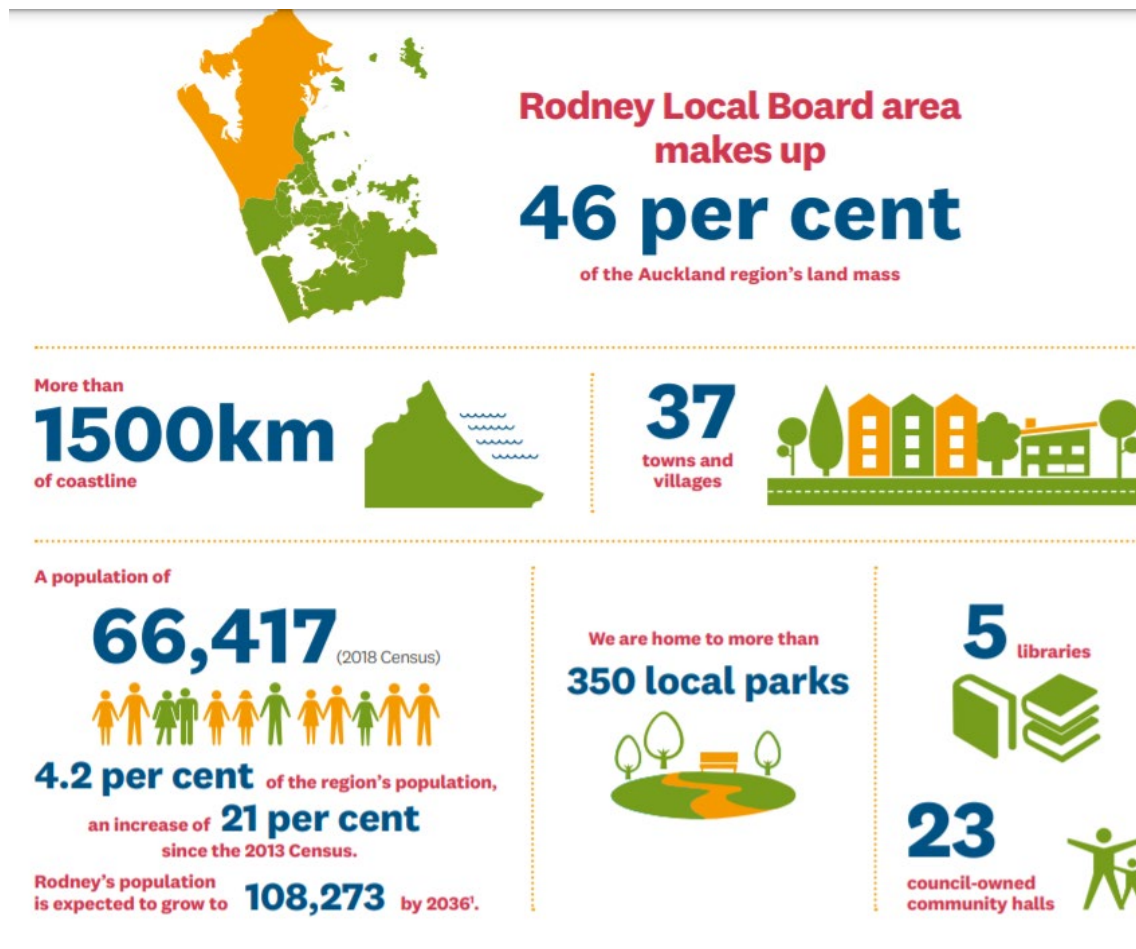


Figure 4 - Overview of Rodney's parks network and the communities it is serving

The Rodney area comprises of 37 towns and villages and includes Kawau Island. The main townships in Rodney are Kumeū-Huapai, Helensville, Warkworth, Matakana and Wellsford. The wide distribution of parks across these settlements, and their variety, helps to ensure that residents are never far from a park they can enjoy.

With many of Rodney's rural communities some distance from larger settlements, parks in more remote areas (often with community halls/venues) are important resources to support resilience and meet the needs of these communities.

Rodney is forecast to experience significant population change over the next 30 years, in locations like Wainui, Warkworth, Kumeū-Huapai, Riverhead and Dairy Flat. As the

populations in these communities move from lower to higher density, this will require parks in these areas to function for greater numbers of people, offer a greater variety of activities, and enable people to appreciate their parks in new ways.

Parks significantly contribute to the identity, character and sense of place of Rodney. They cater to a wide range of interests and abilities by providing a tapestry of green spaces for sports, play and respite.

Across the network, there are at least 50 playgrounds or parks where formal play is provided<sup>5</sup>. Sport research has revealed boys and girls in Rodney also spend more time participating in sport and recreation while “mucking around” compared to Aucklanders<sup>6</sup>. The undeveloped nature of many of Rodney’s parks is unique and supports this type of play.

The parks network includes many sports fields and courts, enabling clubs, schools and social teams to train, compete, socialise and learn new skills. Busy sports hubs in the parks network include Rautawhiri Park in Helensville, Huapai Recreation Reserve, Warkworth Showgrounds and Wellsford Centennial Park. Port Albert Recreation Reserve in Wellsford also serves a wide sport catchment, as will Green Road Park when the Dairy Flat population grows.

Part of Rodney’s unique character is its extensive coastline over 1500km in length incorporating wilder beaches in the west, eastern beaches accessing the Hauraki Gulf, Mahurangi, Whangateau and Waitematā harbours, and the Kaipara Harbour, the largest enclosed harbour in the southern hemisphere. Many of Rodney’s parks provide access to this coastline, with facilities and boat ramps supporting a range of water-based and beach activities, and access to panoramic views.

Rodney’s communities are enthusiastic and frequent users of parks. A significant number of parks contain walking tracks and extensive native bush across the park network provides many opportunities for people to connect with nature and for biodiversity. This is also reflected in a strong, capable volunteer network who are passionate about the natural environment and support the maintenance of Rodney parks.

Many parks in Rodney have strong estuarine and freshwater features such as local esplanade reserves adjacent to rivers like the Kaipara and Hoteo, the largest rivers in Rodney<sup>7</sup>, and other rivers such as Puhoi and Mahurangi. Parks connecting with waterways often hold cultural significance to mana whenua, containing taonga that link the present with the past.

---

<sup>5</sup> Boffa Miskell. (2018). Strategic Parks Provision Assessment Rodney Local Board Area.

<sup>6</sup> Auckland Council (2017). Sport and Active Recreation State of Play.

<sup>7</sup> Auckland Regional Council. (2010). Auckland Council Regional Plan: Air, Land and Water. Retrieved from: <http://www.aucklandcity.govt.nz/council/documents/regionalplans/airlandwater/alwp2012wholeplan.pdf>



Remnants of industrial heritage can be seen in parks like Cement Works in Warkworth, a site of national heritage significance<sup>8</sup>, and numerous parks have significant cultural taonga. The heritage and cultural features of these parks, contribute strongly to Rodney's sense of place and identity, help to keep our heritage alive and provide opportunities to learn.

Rodney's parks contain a diverse range of native ecosystems including high-quality forest remnants and significant dunes and wetland. McElroy Scenic Reserve contains the largest and most significant example of kauri-podocarp-broadleaved-beech forest within the network<sup>9</sup>. The dune system and intertidal flats at Omaha Beach Reserve are also ecologically significant, providing habitat for many shorebirds and waders including migratory species and several threatened species<sup>10</sup>.

#### 4.1 Ngā huanga mō ngā papa rēhia a te Poari ā-Rohe o Rodney Rodney Local Board outcomes for parks

Rodney Local Board seeks to deliver on its community's priorities and preferences by achieving the following outcomes as outlined in the Rodney Local Board Plan 2020. Key initiatives seek to deliver on each outcome.

The key initiatives below have been selected from the full list in the local board plan, because they have most relevance for how parks are developed, and the activity encouraged in parks.

**Table 4 - Outcomes from the Rodney Local Board Plan 2020 and key initiatives most relevant to parks**

Outcomes	Key initiatives
<b>Outcome 1: Safe, improved transport options connect our communities</b>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Advocate for and support the delivery of walkways, trails and bridleways, as guided by our greenways plans, to better connect our rural areas with local villages, and to increase safety – ensuring that any new developments and subdivisions are also connected to this network.</li> </ul>
<b>Outcome 2: Our natural environment is healthy and protected</b>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>Improve our local biodiversity and natural environment by partnering with mana whenua and supporting community groups and schools, and by advocating for regional and</li> </ul>

<sup>8</sup> Refer to Heritage New Zealand's list of significant and valued historical and cultural heritage places: <https://www.heritage.org.nz/the-list/details/82>

<sup>9</sup> Auckland Council. (2014). Ecological Survey and Prioritisation of Biodiversity Management on Local Parks within Rodney Local Board Area

<sup>10</sup> Natural Logic Environmental Management Limited (2018). Omaha Peninsula Community Pest Free Plan.

	national funding to eradicate pest plants, and animals, and pathogens and to carry out restoration work.
<b>Outcome 3: Infrastructure and development meets the needs of our growing communities</b>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Take predicted sea level rises and climate change into account when delivering marine and coastal facilities in Rodney's coastal areas.</li> <li>• Develop our town centres, parks and facilities so they are fit for the future while protecting the natural environment as we grow.</li> </ul>
<b>Outcome 4: Our communities are resilient and have access to what they need</b>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Support communities to deliver community projects and events, and to work collaboratively with council and other key stakeholders.</li> <li>• Key initiatives include developing partnerships and projects with mana whenua that respond to and further their aspirations.</li> <li>• Ensure strategically located halls and community centres can be used by our communities in times of difficulty.</li> <li>• Provide our rural hall committees with governance and organisational support to enhance rural halls as gathering places for our rural communities.</li> </ul>
<b>Outcome 5: Our local parks and recreation facilities meet the needs of our growing community</b>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Support the delivery of the Kumeū-Huapai indoor courts facility and a multi-sport facility in Warkworth.</li> <li>• Continue to develop and deliver plans for key parks such as Wellsford Centennial Park and Green Road in Dairy Flat.</li> <li>• Deliver the outcomes identified in the Green Road masterplan.</li> <li>• Build playgrounds, particularly in growing areas, focusing on shade, shelter and play for all abilities.</li> <li>• Work with mana whenua to integrate Māori design in our local parks and facilities and find ways to include Māra Hūpara (traditional Māori playground) in our play spaces.</li> <li>• Continue to support volunteers working on weed and pest control and other restoration work in our parks, reserves and public land.</li> </ul>

## 4.2 Ngā āheinga mō ngā papa rēhia i Rodney

### Opportunities for parks in Rodney

Rodney Local Board recognises a range of strengths in the current parks network which present many opportunities for Rodney communities such as:

#### Strengths

1. A large park network with more than 330 local parks and an extensive network of walking trails providing ample opportunities for recreation and access to a range of natural features such as kauri, streams, waterfalls and scenic views.
2. Rodney parks hold cultural and historic values of great significance including in notable parks such as Cement Works, Riverhead Historic Mill Esplanade and Murray Jones Reserve, providing many opportunities to learn from the past.
3. Dedicated volunteer groups bringing communities together. We can work collaboratively to improve the natural environment and improve existing facilities or develop new ones.
4. Large areas of ancient native forest such as McElroy Reserve and a variety of coastal habitats including dune systems at Omaha and South Head - all precious habitat to protect.
5. The undeveloped nature of many parks provides rural character and respite.
6. Opportunities for holidaying in coastal campgrounds such as Whangateau Holiday Park and Martins Bay Holiday Park.
7. Unique experiences in different parts of the network such as the opportunity to feed donkeys at Highfield Garden Reserve.

#### Opportunities

1. Rodney's greenways plans, improving habitat corridors for wildlife and providing connections for people to walk, cycle and ride horses.
2. Protecting, interpreting and raising awareness of cultural heritage and local heritage across the network.
3. Working with mana whenua to protect the natural environment and encourage good tikanga practices when maintaining parks.
4. Best practice environmental management in parks such as water conservation, water sensitive design, restoration of waterways and wetlands, implementing pest-free plans, and environmentally sensitive building designs.
5. Mitigation of climate change through initiatives like tree planting, riparian planting and relocation/appropriate location of facilities.
6. Promoting a range of activities in parks. When facilities require upgrades, we can also enhance them to provide for a diversity of experiences and improved accessibility for people of all ages and abilities.
7. Working with clubs and community groups to find multi-use opportunities to enable efficient use of flat land and facilities.



### 4.3 Ngā take mō ngā papa rēhia i Rodney

#### Issues for parks in Rodney

Rodney Local Board recognise that local parks face challenges and issues requiring special consideration in the planning and development of local parks. The following have been identified through the development of this plan:

##### Weaknesses

1. Aging infrastructure reducing usability of some parks (such as facilities at Wellsford Centennial Park). Some sport clubs and community groups are struggling to maintain membership and their assets, particularly with increasing costs and changes to people's lifestyles.
2. Sports fields and facilities are in high demand and it can be difficult to meet the requests of all users. There is also seasonal pressure on facilities especially at coastal destinations. This provides a challenge in terms of how best to cater for peak demand.
3. Limited flat open spaces and lack of tree cover/shade in many parks.
4. Lack of indoor court facilities in the Kumeū-Huapai area, and the long distances some of Rodney's more remote communities need to travel to access parks.
5. Requests to develop parks, and locate both public and private infrastructure on parks, risking reduction of open space. The intention is to ensure parks remain unencumbered by structures and services that restrict or prevent future park use.
6. Low interpretation of significant cultural heritage in many parks.
7. Low levels of riparian planting threatening river and coastal ecology.

##### Threats

1. Larger numbers of people using parks and changing preferences for recreation. Focusing on quality and improving the capacity of parks is becoming increasingly important.
2. While there is opportunity to improve Rodney's park network with contributions from a diversity of volunteers and partners, many people give up their spare time to help and may have limited time/resources.
3. Numbers of commercial operators using public spaces to operate their businesses is becoming an increasing issue but when managed under formal agreements with council this can enhance what parks can offer.
4. Climate change especially for coastal parks in low lying areas threatened by sea level rise, hazards and storm events.
5. Threat of pathogens, such as kauri dieback, are an increasing risk to tree cover in parkland and require on-going monitoring and management to prevent the spread. Pest plants and animals are also challenging to control.
6. High water consumption or relying on mains water, rather than collecting and treating rainwater on site, means some parks are vulnerable to dry conditions.

## 5.0 Te whanaketanga o te Mahere Whakahaere Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney

### Development of the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

This plan has been prepared in consultation with mana whenua, key stakeholders and the public using the process set out in section 41 of the Reserves Act.

#### 5.1 Te whai wāhi atu a te Māori ki te whakawhanaketanga o te mahere Involvement of Māori in the development of the plan

Part of meeting Council's obligations to Māori under the Reserves Act and the Local Government Act is to involve mana whenua and mataawaka in the development of this plan.

##### 5.1.1 Te tūhononga ki ngā mana whenua Relationship with mana whenua

The development and strengthening of mutually beneficial working relationships between the local board and mana whenua will lead to greater protection and enhancement of park values. It will also enable mana whenua to strengthen their connection to taonga within the parks and ensure their tikanga (customs), kawa (ceremony or protocol) and mātauranga Māori (Māori knowledge) is able to be passed on to future generations.

Auckland Council recognises 19 tribal authorities as representing mana whenua interests in Auckland and works with those whose rohe and interests are relevant to the park<sup>11</sup>. Working with mana whenua to identify cultural values in the parks (refer to section 6.0) and how they should be protected enables practical expression of kaitiakitanga.

##### 5.1.2 Te tūhononga ki ngā mataawaka Relationship with mataawaka

The council acknowledges mataawaka, Māori living in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, who are not in a mana whenua group. Through consultation with relevant Māori organisations, for example the urban Māori authorities and local marae, the local board will gain a better understanding of the values that Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland mataawaka ascribe to parks and the types of visitor services, recreation and use opportunities that will encourage them to visit the parks.

---

<sup>11</sup> Refer to the Auckland Council website for further detail on mana whenua with a [connection to a particular address](#).

## 5.2 Te whai wāhitanga a ngā iwi tūmatanui ki te whakamaheretanga me ngā whakahaere ā-papa rēhia

### Public participation in local park planning and management

Following the adoption of this management plan it is anticipated that the public will have ongoing participation in decision-making and the development and management of Rodney local parks. This will be achieved in a variety of ways.

#### 5.2.1 Te tuku āheinga kia whai wāhi atu ki ngā whakataunga take / Tō whai wāhi ki te tuku korero

##### Providing opportunities for involvement in decision making / Having your say

Council is committed to seek to actively improve opportunities for engagement and demonstrate how public input has influenced decisions as set out in the Auckland Council Significance and Engagement Policy 2014 (under review), Ngā Hapori Momoho / Thriving Communities Action Plan and Kia Ora Tāmaki Makaurau - Māori outcomes performance measurement framework 2021.

There will be a number of opportunities for the public to be engaged on further decisions on individual parks such as:

- engagement as part of statutory obligations under the Reserves Act, such as seeking feedback from the public for some activities proposed on land subject to the Reserves Act.
- seeking community views and preferences when making decisions for land held under the LGA. For example, where it is proposed to grant a lease for more than six months this has the effect of excluding or substantially interfering with the public's access to the park and consultation is required.
- the local board annual planning process on the allocation of funding to specific park development projects or management programmes. By making submissions on the draft annual plan, the public can influence how funding is allocated.
- providing feedback in the development of the local board plan (every three years) about the priorities for parks and delivery of sports, recreation and conservation programmes.

Specific sections in this plan, such as Park development (section 11.9), Commercial activities (section 12.2) or Community leases and licences (section 12.3) also outline when further engagement with the local or wider community may be undertaken to ensure their views are considered in decisions on these types of activities.

#### 5.2.2 Tūhononga ā-hoa

##### Partnering

Community organisations, mana whenua, businesses, private and philanthropic investors all deliver services and assets for the benefit of Aucklanders. These groups are all an

important part of supporting local communities. The Facility Partnerships Policy 2018 has been developed to recognise the benefits of partnering with others to deliver recreational opportunities on parks. This policy assists council and local boards in making decisions regarding delivering community outcomes by partnering with third parties.

Section 11.11 also contains policies on partnering and volunteering.

### **5.2.3 Ngā mahi tūao** **Volunteering**

Park friends or care groups, historic societies, recreational and community groups as well as individuals undertake a range of activities on parks. These may include weed and pest control and planting programmes, restoration of heritage assets, the development and maintenance of recreational assets, such as tracks, delivery of sporting programmes or activities such as walking tours or beach clean-ups.

These make a significant contribution to the management of parks and help to bring people together and provide opportunities to pass on skills and knowledge to the others. They also encourage people to feel more connected or committed to their local park.

Section 11.11 contains policies on partnering and volunteering policies. Volume 2 of this plan also recognises volunteer groups that contribute to individual Rodney parks.



## Wāhanga C – Te poutarāwaho whakamahere mahi whakahaere papa rēhia

### PART C - Parks management planning framework



Picture taken at Riverhead War Memorial Park

This part of the plan outlines the parks management framework.

The aim of the principles and policies is to protect the values of individual parks, whilst providing for their use and enjoyment, and continuing to meet the needs of communities.

The table below gives an overview of the sections within Part C and a summary of the content of each section.

**Table 5 - Overview of content within Part C of the plan**

Section	Content
<b>6. Park values</b>	Outlines reasons local parks are appreciated, and values present to be considered in decision-making i.e., natural, social and recreational, cultural and heritage, and economic.
<b>7. Te ao Māori in parks management</b>	Highlights how the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi and te ao Māori can be brought to life in park management.
<b>8. Principles for parks management</b>	<p>Identifies key themes that are important to the community and guides the overall direction of local park management.</p> <p>Principles serve as foundations for the park management policies in Part D.</p> <p>They are based on the strategic outcomes of Treasure, Enjoy, Connect and Utilise in the Parks and Open Space Strategic Action Plan (refer to section 3.3.1).</p>
<b>9. Classification</b>	<p>Legal mechanism to identify primary purpose of local parks managed under the Reserves Act.</p> <p>Classification provides a high-level statutory framework for the management of reserves held under the Reserves Act.</p>
<b>10. Management focus areas</b>	<p>A management tool used in this plan to identify unique attributes that shape how parks are used and valued and describe key outcomes to manage parks or certain areas within a local park; also used to group parks with similar functions, characteristics and issues</p> <p>These have been applied to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Parks held under the LGA to signal their primary function</li> <li>• Recreation reserves held under the Reserves Act.</li> </ul>

The general guidance on parks management given in this section is brought to life in Volume 2 of this plan. Management intentions for individual parks, covered in Volume 2 complete the management framework in this plan.

**Please note:** Individual management intentions need to be read in conjunction with the general policies and principles in this part of the plan. Individual management intentions are to be given priority over the general policy section.

## 6.0 Ngā uara i ngā papa rēhia

### Park values

People appreciate parks for many reasons – both because they hold many taonga (treasures), such as loved natural and heritage features; and as places that support people's own and collective hauora (wellbeing). The figure below shows these values in more detail and how these overlay each other. This reflects te ao Māori in emphasising the holistic and interconnected relationship between people and the natural world.



Figure 5 - The te ao Māori world view interconnects with a range of park values

The model conveys our responsibility to care and protect the taonga within parks; and in turn how the protection of that taonga supports our own and collective wellbeing. Like woven threads, the taonga of parks cannot be separated from our hauora without undermining the integrity of both.

Aucklanders, as part of the development of this plan, have identified what they value about local parks (refer to Appendix F for feedback themes).

The local board acknowledges the different values people ascribe to parks and seeks to ensure parks are managed so these values are not undermined or diminished, while continuing to meet the needs of communities.

This includes te ao Māori values that mana whenua exercise in relation to parkland, for the benefit of mana whenua and the Rodney community (refer to section 7.0 for te ao Māori in local parks management).

Throughout this plan, reference is made to 'park values' and how these are to be considered when assessing proposals and managing park activities. The management of park values is



also a critical part of the day-to-day decision making on the parks. The local board intends to consider the impact on park values when assessing proposals on parks.

Key park values are identified below.

## 6.1 [tbc]

### **Parks protect taonga (treasures)**

Taonga can be used to refer to both tangible and intangible treasures ranging from ecosystems present on parks to the cultural landscapes that may overlay an area. For instance, parks can:

- protect areas of important cultural and historic heritage value
- host a diverse range of biological life in forest, water and wetland ecosystems
- provide ecological corridors - stepping stones for the movement of wildlife
- provide opportunities for mana whenua to express their kaitiakitanga (guardianship) of parks and protect the wairua (spirit) and mauri (life force) of parks
- provide opportunities for mana whenua, park users and the wider community to protect and enhance park taonga (treasures) such as mana whenua narratives expressed through mahi toi (art and craft), or volunteer work of the community
- have valued geological features and landscapes such as volcanic features
- provide areas of respite from urban development and opportunities to engage with nature
- provide viewshafts to other landscape features such as maunga, the harbours and Tīkapa Moana / Hauraki Gulf; and to features within parks such as significant trees and heritage buildings
- enhance water quality including managing stormwater runoff
- planting enhances carbon storage
- provide buffer space against hazards including erosion and flooding
- contain vegetation that contribute to cooling temperatures in local areas.

## 6.2 [tbc]

### **Parks for our hauora (wellbeing)**

Ways in which parks can provide for social, cultural, spiritual and mental wellbeing:

- provide opportunities to play, relax and to enjoy recreational pursuits
- contribute to a sense of identity, belonging and place including building a Māori identity e.g., through cultural narratives on the park or through play opportunities such as māra hūpara
- provide opportunities to connect with Aotearoa New Zealand's history and heritage

- build cultural understanding, respect and appreciation of the diversity of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland environments, people, traditions or recreational pursuits
- provide opportunities for mana whenua to demonstrate rangatiratanga (chieftainship), and to observe appropriate tikanga (protocols), express manaaki (hospitality) and pass down mātauranga (knowledge) to future generations
- provide opportunities for people to connect with each other, including through organised sports, community centres and volunteer groups.
- provide opportunities for people to connect with nature
- promote social equality by giving freedom of access
- support opportunities for lifelong learning and education including opportunities to learn about the environment and cultural heritage.

Ways in which parks can provide for physical wellbeing:

- provide opportunities to be active and exercise through organised sports, bush walks and other informal physical activities, such as play
- provide access to the coastline and water
- provide connections within and between different parts of the community, such as to schools and shops.

Ways in which parks can provide for economic wellbeing:

- attract visitors to an area including through events and special activities
- support opportunities such as nature-based tourism or different recreational uses
- provide employment opportunities including skills and capacity building
- provide connections between places of residence, employment, retail and hospitality.

## 7.0 Te Ao Māori i roto whakahaerenga papa rēhia ā-rohe

### Te ao Māori in local park management

Te Tiriti o Waitangi / Treaty of Waitangi principles require active protection of Māori interests, not merely consultation with mana whenua. There are a number of ways to give practical effect to the Treaty principles including working with mana whenua in the management, protection, development (or design) and improvement of parks and recognising the customary relationship of mana whenua to parks. Section 11.8 provides direction on working with mana whenua and supporting Māori outcomes.

### 7.1 Ngā kawenga kaitiaki a ngā mana whenua

#### Mana whenua's kaitiaki role

Māori have a long history in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland encompassing a wealth of stories about past events and deeds, and generating a broad knowledge base of the area, its landscapes, plants and animals. Mana whenua are kaitiaki (guardians) of the cultural values associated with parks, including maunga (mountains), awa (rivers), takutai moana (coast or foreshore), tauranga waka (canoe landing sites), pā (fortified villages), papakainga (villages), māra (cultivations), urupā (burial grounds), wāhi tapu (sites that are sacred), biodiversity and other taonga.

As kaitiaki, mana whenua have responsibilities to preserve and nurture the physical and spiritual aspects associated with any land, resource or taonga within their rohe (tribal area). Kaitiakitanga, the responsibility of guardianship of the earth, reflects a belief that we need to work towards a future not just better for our children, but for all things and all time.

Parks provide opportunities for mana whenua to express their kaitiakitanga. This includes:

- providing opportunities for the culture and identity of mana whenua to be understood, respected and visible within parks
- undertaking activities that enable reconnection to ancestral lands and promote health and wellbeing
- identifying mana whenua values and promoting these in accordance with tikanga (custom), kawa (traditions) and mātauranga Māori (traditional Māori knowledge)
- protecting sites of cultural significance
- opportunities to provide for cultural and environmental outcomes, such as establishing harakēkē (flax) gardens
- naming places with traditional mana whenua names
- mahi toi (art and craft) and planting opportunities.

Through exercising kaitiakitanga on parks, mana whenua safeguard the mauri (essential life) of taonga which is sacred and provides a link to the source of tribal origins and identity.

The exercise of kaitiakitanga also provides an opportunity for mana whenua to reconnect physically and spiritually to these sites.

## 7.2 [tbc]

### **Tikanga in park management**

In te ao Māori, tikanga refers to customs and protocols regarding how to behave in certain situations. It also applies to aspects of park management.

Particular tikanga applies to many activities including welcoming people on to the marae, holding tangi, blessing kai and hosting manuhiri (guests). Tikanga varies from iwi to iwi; however, the importance of tikanga and respect for tikanga is a common thread in te ao Māori. Where particular tikanga are not followed, the mauri of the whenua and the mana of kaitiaki may be diminished; and the sanctity of tapu may be undermined. Upholding tikanga is therefore an important aspect of te ao Māori and park management.

While tikanga is most frequently used to reference particular customs and protocols; it can also be used more broadly to refer to the correct way of doing things including practices to sustain environmental values and to maintain health and safety.

Examples of Māori tikanga in park management include:

- not providing eating or play opportunities close to graves or in urupā (burial grounds)
- ensuring plants are managed sustainably including, for example, the harvesting of harakeke (flax) to support regrowth
- celebrating new park developments with a blessing
- putting in place a rāhui where this is appropriate to support the wellbeing of people or the environment
- blessings following a death on a park.

This plan supports working closely with mana whenua in park management including recognising tikanga and developing best practice methodologies to maintain and enhance parks.

## 7.3 Ngā uara pū o te Māori / Core Māori values

Mana whenua exercise their values in relation to parks to benefit both mana whenua and the wider Rodney communities.

These values include:

### **Rangatiratanga**

The right to exercise authority and self-determination within one's own iwi / hapū realm.

### **Kaitiakitanga**

Managing and conserving the environment as part of a reciprocal relationship, based on the Māori world view that we as humans are part of the natural world.

## Manaakitanga

The ethic of holistic hospitality whereby mana whenua have inherent obligations to be the best hosts they can be.

## Wairuatanga

The immutable spiritual connection between people and their environments.

## Kotahitanga

Unity, cohesion and collaboration.

## Whanaungatanga

A relationship through shared experiences and working together which provides people with a sense of belonging.

## Mātauranga

Māori / mana whenua knowledge and understanding.

## 7.4 [tbc]

### **Tāmaki Makaurau Mana Whenua Forum Strategic Plan 2030**

Nineteen mana whenua entities with interests in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland participate in a forum to provide a collective mana whenua voice on particular issues impacting the region. The Tāmaki Makaurau Mana Whenua Forum is independent from Auckland Council, and provides strategic advice and governance direction on issues and opportunities including matters relevant to parks.

The Forum's Strategic Plan 2030 vision is for mana whenua and mataawaka to thrive and lead in Tāmaki Makaurau. It focuses on five pou (pillars) outlining governance, culture and identity, the natural environment, wellbeing and economic outcomes. These are summarised as:

- We are exercising our role as a Te Tiriti partner across Tāmaki Makaurau.
- Our culture and identity is seen, heard, felt and celebrated across Tāmaki Makaurau.
- Te taiao (the environment), te wai (the water) and te hau (the air) in Tāmaki Makaurau are thriving and cared for.
- Our whānau in Tāmaki Makaurau are happy, healthy, thriving, and achieving.
- Mana whenua are an economic force in Tāmaki Makaurau at the whānau, hapū and iwi levels.

These outcomes have helped frame up the approach in this plan to supporting Māori outcomes. Refer to Appendix C for more detail from the plan.

## 8.0 Ngā mātāpono whakahaere papa rēhia

### Principles for park management

Parks will be managed based on the following management principles.

The park's classification and any application of management focus areas will guide the priority in which these principles are applied to management decisions. The principles also form part of the basis for the assessment of activities on parks that require authorisations (refer to section 12.1 Activities requiring authorisation). Not all management principles will necessarily apply to every park.

The principles are numbered for easy reference and are not ranked in terms of importance.

#### **Principle 1. Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences**

The value of parks as places of activity, respite and enjoyment are important reasons why many people visit parks. Parks can provide a quiet place for contemplation and visual relief amongst increasing urban development. The abundance of native bush offers an 'escape' for Rodney residents and is highly valued for this reason.

Public art can be used to enhance parks and reflect the cultural, heritage and natural values of a place through interpretation and storytelling.

The types of activities provided for on parks depend on the particular attributes and values of each park. Many parks are acquired to provide for sports outcomes (including sports fields and courts); others provide for less organised activities such as picnicking, walking, relaxing and enjoying nature. A range of activities providing for different interests, age groups and abilities will be provided for across the parks network, but not necessarily on every park. Ensuring public safety as part of these activities is also important across the network.

Activating parks can enhance the overall experience of park users by creating a safe atmosphere of vibrancy and enjoyment.

#### **Principle 2. Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network**

Many parks provide connections and access to the wider park network, the coastline and natural areas where visitors can enjoy a wide range of activities. Supporting these connections and equitable access enables the community to experience natural areas and open space while enjoying opportunities for recreation or commuting.

#### **Principle 3. Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks**

Many groups and individuals in the community provide invaluable support in planning, monitoring, maintaining, enhancing and developing parks and providing education on the

environment to the wider community. These range from volunteers caring for our parks, sports and community groups who help activate and maintain parks; historic societies recording the stories and history of an area; to the public providing feedback into planning processes to improve parks. It is important to value this support and goodwill when working to achieve the outcomes in this plan. Valuing community input also supports a sense of shared responsibility in the community to care for our parks.

#### **Principle 4. Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)**

Parks contain many valued taonga – ranging from treasures of the natural world including coastal ecosystems, waterways, native forest and wetlands; to taonga relating to our own histories, heritage and culture.

It is important to raise public awareness and understanding of the natural and cultural values of parks, and to support their protection and enhancement through wise stewardship including restoration, education, signage and interpretation programmes. Actively protecting these taonga supports the hauora (wellbeing) of the community as noted in section 6.0 Park values. It is important that activities on parks and development does not irreversibly degrade or damage these taonga.

#### **Principle 5. Partner with mana whenua in managing parks**

Working in partnership with mana whenua is a key principle underlying council's role in managing park land. This relates not only to recognising relationship of mana whenua to their ancestral taonga, but reaches into all areas of park management. This principle recognises the special relationship that mana whenua have with the whenua (land) within their rohe (area of interest) and this is reflected in specialist knowledge they have acquired over hundreds of years on protecting the environment for future generations. Working in partnership with mana whenua supports their hauora (wellbeing) in expressing kaitiakitanga (guardianship) of the whenua.

It is important to embark with mana whenua on a journey to explore how partnership can support local board decision-making. Partnership may involve design of place, strengthening input into services, or looking at ways of implementing and monitoring this plan together. It is important to note that local board boundaries do not align with mana whenua areas of interest. The ways in which we partner and who we partner with will vary from place to place. The council has many good examples of partnering with mana whenua and every partnership is unique.

#### **Principle 6. Increase the visibility of Māori culture within parks**

Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland is well known internationally as a city with a thriving Māori identity, giving the city a unique point of difference. Increasing the visibility of the Māori culture in our parks supports creating a Māori sense of place and identity that benefits not only Māori but all Aucklanders. It addresses an imbalance in the stories and culture reflected in our parks in the past, adds depth and meaning to projects on parks, and supports building pride, respect and understanding of Māori culture and heritage.



Increasing the visibility of the Māori culture includes measures such as using Māori park names, providing Māori cultural narratives and incorporating Māori design. It requires working with Māori in the early stages of planning projects to allow for a breadth of options to be discussed and agreed.

**Principle 7. Focus on environmentally sustainable practices in managing and improving parks**

There are many ways in which the management and improvement of parks can be handled in a more environmentally sustainable manner. This includes reducing, reusing and recycling materials and resources such as water or energy when designing and maintaining assets such as structures, sports fields and landscaping. It includes consideration of more natural materials, such as wood and stone, for playgrounds, and working together for waste minimisation.



**Principle 1. Provide for public use and enjoyment of parks by supporting a diverse range of experiences**



**Principle 2. Enable access and provide connections to the water, the coast, natural areas, neighbourhoods and the park network**



**Principle 3. Value the input of the community in enhancing park outcomes and creating a shared sense of responsibility for parks**



**Principle 4. Protect and respect local parks and their taonga (treasures)**



**Principle 5. Partner with mana whenua in managing parks**



**Principle 6. Increase the visibility of Māori culture within parks**



**Principle 7. Focus on environmentally sustainable practices in managing and improving parks**

**Figure 6 - Principles guiding the management of Rodney's local parks**

## 9.0 Whakarōpūtanga – wāhi tīmata mō ngā whakahaere papa rēhia

### Classification – the starting point for park management

The Reserves Act 1977 requires each park or parcel of land held under the Act to be classified according to its primary purpose.

Classification is a mandatory process under section 16 of the Reserves Act which involves assigning a reserve to the appropriate classification. The classification determines the principle or primary purpose of the reserve. The present values of the reserve are considered as well as the future “potential” values and the possible future uses and activities on the reserve. Classification is the crucial element in management planning.

The table below outlines the classifications for Rodney parks and the primary purpose for each classification as set out in the Reserves Act.

**Table 6 - Common classifications for parkland under the Reserves Act and the purpose of each classification**

Reserves Act section	Reserve classification	Primary Purpose
s.17(1)	Recreation reserve	“...for the purpose of providing areas for the recreation and sporting activities and the physical welfare and enjoyment of the public, and for the protection of the natural environment and beauty of the countryside, with emphasis on the retention of open spaces and on outdoor recreational activities, including recreational tracks in the countryside.”
s.18(1)	Historic Reserve	“...for the purpose of protecting and preserving in perpetuity such places, objects, and natural features, and such things thereon or therein contained as are of historic, archaeological, cultural, educational, and other special interest.”
s.19(1)(a)	Scenic Reserve 19(1)(a)	“...for the purpose of protecting and preserving in perpetuity for their intrinsic worth and for the benefit, enjoyment, and use of the public, suitable areas possessing such qualities of scenic interest, beauty, or natural features or landscape that their protection and preservation are desirable in the public interest.”

s.19(1)(b)	Scenic Reserve 19(1)(b)	“...for the purpose of providing, in appropriate circumstances, suitable areas which by development and the introduction of flora, whether indigenous or exotic, will become of such scenic interest or beauty that their development, protection, and preservation are desirable in the public interest.”
s.23(1)	Local Purpose Reserve	<p>“...for the purpose of providing and retaining areas for such local purpose or purposes as are specified in any classification of the reserve.”</p> <p>Examples of purposes include:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• esplanade</li> <li>• accessway</li> <li>• community use/buildings</li> <li>• utility</li> <li>• drainage.</li> </ul>

Every reserve classification is subject to specific requirements set out in the Reserves Act to ensure land is managed in accordance with the purpose for which it is held. These requirements cover the planning, management and decision making about what happens on all land held under the Reserves Act.

The classification/s for each individual park is identified in Volume 2.

## 9.1 [tbc]

### Change of classification or purpose

The administering body of a reserve, in this case the local board, may change the classification or primary purpose of an entire reserve, or parts of a reserve, if it considers this appropriate.

Any change of classification, purpose or revocation of the reservation of any reserve needs to follow the process set out in either section 24 or if applicable under section 24A of the Reserves Act, which includes the need for public notification (unless statutory exceptions apply).

Council may seek to change the classification or purpose (in case of local purpose reserves) of any reserve to better reflect the primary purpose the land is held for.

A change in classification (or primary purpose of a reserve) or purpose may result in the need to also review the management intentions for part or all of the reserve.

The local board can determine which process to use for this review, depending on whether it considers the review needed to be comprehensive or not.

## 9.2 [tbc]

### **New parks or additions to parks**

New parks which are acquired by council for community, recreational, environmental or cultural purposes can either be managed under the LGA or held as a reserve under the Reserves Act. Reserves will be classified to reflect their primary purpose.

For parks managed under the LGA, the local board may consider it appropriate to bring this land under the Reserves Act (in accordance with section 14 of the Reserves Act) and classify it according to its primary purpose.

## 10.0 [tbc]

### Management focus areas for Local Government Act 2002 land and recreation reserves

#### What is a management focus area and why is it needed?

Management focus areas (MFAs) are used in the plan as a management tool. They describe a park or area within a park according to its characteristics, noting common issues, and outline the outcomes sought for those areas.

MFAs have been applied to Local Government Act (LGA) land to clarify the primary purpose for that park land as unlike the requirement for reserve land, there is no statutory requirement to determine this.

This plan also applies MFAs to parks or areas within a park with a recreation reserve classification. This is because the recreation classification supports a wide range of activities with different impacts from organised sports to walking, cycling or sailing. Creating MFAs for recreation reserves provides for the management of areas of certain parks that hold special features, such as native flora or fauna, to be managed and protected to the extent compatible with the primary recreation purpose.

Management focus areas have not been applied to scenic, historic or local purpose classifications under the Reserves Act. This is because the level of detail provided in the Reserves Act for each of these classifications provides a clear focus for management.

The table below shows the range of management focus areas that could apply to areas within local parks in Rodney held under the LGA or a recreation reserve classification.

**Table 7 - Management focus areas that could apply to parkland in Rodney**

Land status	Possible management focus
Land held under the LGA and recreation reserves	Water and coastal access
	Informal recreation
	Protection of the natural environment
	Recreation and ecological linkage
	Organised sport and recreation
	Community use

The following example explains how management focus area/s are helpful for parks managed under the Local Government Act and for recreation reserves.

For example, a recreation reserve with sports fields and a stream may have different MFAs assigned over those two areas to recognise that organised sport is provided for in



the sports field area (as an Organised Sport and Recreation management focus) but is not provided for beside the stream (which might have a Recreation and Ecological Linkage management focus). In this way, activities like riparian planting would align within the latter MFA, but not the Organised Sport and Recreation MFA.

MFAs are intended only as a guide as to appropriate activities. The management focus is intended to help inform management decisions by identifying the unique qualities of an individual park or area of a park or recreation reserve that may be given priority over these other activities.

### Defining the extent of a management focus area

The extent of management focus areas shown on the individual park maps in Volume 2 are indicative only. Typically, the MFA area has been shown to align with legal land parcels in a park. However, when areas requiring a management focus do not align well with a legal parcel, an indicative boundary has been drawn.

### Description of the management focus areas

The following sections provide a general summary of each management focus area. They include typical characteristics and common issues, as well as outcomes sought, which will guide the types of activities, services and development may be anticipated on the park.

## 10.1 [tbc]

### Water and coastal access

Management focus	Typical characteristics
Provide access to the coast or river, and support enjoyment of water-based and casual recreation activities.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Parks adjacent to or providing access to local beaches, the coastline or rivers, often with high numbers of visitors.</li> <li>• Provide for a mix of active and passive recreation.</li> <li>• Infrastructure for water-based recreation activities e.g., boat ramps, jetties.</li> <li>• Visitor infrastructure such as car parking, including boat trailer parking, public toilets and changing rooms, and signage.</li> <li>• Signage supporting safety messaging such as water quality, sea or coastal conditions, slips or hazards.</li> <li>• Storage for or provision of safety equipment such as sheds to store Coastguard or Surf Lifesaving equipment, angel rings.</li> </ul>

	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Furniture, including water fountains, picnic tables, seating and occasionally barbecues.</li> <li>• May also have play spaces and public art.</li> <li>• May have buildings, where the primary purpose is to cater for water-based recreational and marine education activities, such as boating and surf clubs.</li> <li>• Often popular for events and activation.</li> <li>• Provision for environmental monitoring and protection such as managed accessways to protect dunes and coastal and freshwater habitats.</li> <li>• Significant cultural values and features may be present.</li> </ul>
<b>Common issues</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Climate change, coastal inundation and erosion.</li> <li>• Impact on the park and infrastructure from storm events, wave action, king tides and the challenges around repair/reinstatement.</li> <li>• Storm events exposing kōiwi (human remains).</li> <li>• Balancing demand for various active and passive recreation activities and providing for the high numbers of visitors during peak season.</li> <li>• Demand for increased space by lessees.</li> <li>• Demand to hold public events.</li> <li>• Desire by commercial operators to undertake commercial activities.</li> <li>• Balancing the protection of waterways, the coastline and associated habitats with access to the coast and recreational use.</li> </ul>	
<b>Outcomes sought</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Safe access to and use of coastal, river and lake areas.</li> <li>• People highly value parks with a coastal focus for the recreational opportunities they provide, including the ease of access to beaches and the coast and their role in forming major links in coastal walkways.</li> <li>• The needs for water-based recreation and marine education access are well balanced with the desire for informal recreation and respite, as well as ecological protection.</li> <li>• As coastal defence structures require replacing, the introduction of soft engineering solutions increasingly play a role in managing coastal inundation and erosion. Assets located on these parks are resilient to coastal inundation.</li> </ul>	

- A range of infrastructure that supports water-based recreation activities, such as boat ramps, toilets and drinking water are provided for at key destinations.
- Communities, mana whenua, the council and other agencies work together to restore and enhance coastal habitats and the mauri (life force) of the water.
- Opportunities to enjoy significant coastal views and view shafts from parks to important vistas or to view activities on the water are provided where it is safe to do so.
- Sporting and community leases for water-oriented activities requiring coastal access are given preference over leases for other activities.
- Commercial activity is managed to ensure it enhances the use and enjoyment of these parks and does not negatively impact park values.

## 10.2 Ngā mahi a te rēhia

### Informal recreation

Management focus	Typical characteristics
Provides opportunities for informal recreation, primarily for casual public use and enjoyment.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Parks predominantly used by the local community, although the visitor catchment may be wider.</li> <li>• Safe and welcoming, generally, easily accessible, often from more than one road frontage.</li> <li>• Kick-around areas for informal play and games; mostly grassed.</li> <li>• May be places of respite, offering views over landscapes or water, or areas to enjoy public art.</li> <li>• May have: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>○ walking and cycling tracks and circuits</li> <li>○ playgrounds and other recreation facilities like skate parks, basketball half courts, bike tracks</li> <li>○ socialising spaces, including picnic and barbecue facilities</li> <li>○ community event spaces including appropriate power supply</li> <li>○ dog exercise areas and dog parks</li> <li>○ ponds.</li> </ul> </li> <li>• Where developed as a destination park, may have infrastructure such as car parking, toilets and drinking fountains.</li> </ul>

	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Mostly they are free of buildings, but on occasion may contain buildings used for local community purposes such as community halls.</li> </ul>
<b>Common issues</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Providing for aging, growing and diverse communities.</li> <li>• Many are currently not all abilities access, or all abilities access cannot be provided due to topography.</li> <li>• Insufficient flat or gently undulating spaces for informal recreation and play.</li> <li>• Lack of adequate drainage.</li> <li>• Poor road frontage.</li> <li>• Encroachments.</li> <li>• Vandalism, graffiti and antisocial behaviour leading to safety issues or perception of safety issues.</li> </ul>	
<b>Outcomes sought</b>	
<p>Parks with an informal recreation focus reflect the needs of our diverse communities. Our parks are:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• well connected to each other, local neighbourhoods and the transport network</li> <li>• the green hearts of our neighbourhoods, where people connect to nature and each other</li> <li>• multi-functional and flexible and reflect community needs and aspirations for informal recreation and play across the network, including provision of natural and built shade and natural play</li> <li>• safe and easy to navigate, and as accessible as possible to cater for a wide range of ages and abilities</li> <li>• health promoting environments supporting a range of physical activity.</li> </ul>	

### 10.3 Whakamaru i te taiao

#### Protection of the natural environment

Management focus	Typical characteristics
These parks or areas of parks protect and enhance natural values and	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Native bush, wetlands, riparian areas and water bodies of varying size, location and configurations.</li> <li>• Any area of a park where the majority of its area is identified as a Significant Ecological Area (SEA) in the</li> </ul>

provide opportunities for people to experience nature.	<p>Auckland Unitary Plan will be managed to protect the natural environment.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• May contain unique or threatened plants and animals native to Aotearoa New Zealand.</li> <li>• May have outstanding natural landscape or geological features.</li> <li>• Likely to include some recreational opportunities related to experiencing the natural environment with basic infrastructure, such as walking tracks, seating and picnic tables, safety, wayfinding and interpretation signage.</li> <li>• Car parking typically relies on adjacent roads.</li> </ul>
<b>Common issues</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Threats to natural environment from animal and plant pests and neighbouring development.</li> <li>• Protection from kauri dieback and other pathogens.</li> <li>• Protection of resources used for te ao Māori cultural practice.</li> <li>• Balancing protection and recreational use.</li> <li>• Lack of understanding of/appreciation about a place and its unique ecological values.</li> </ul>	
<b>Outcomes sought</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Mana whenua have access to resources for cultural practice.</li> <li>• Communities, mana whenua, the council and other land agencies work together to restore and enhance the significant values of these parks.</li> <li>• These parks provide opportunities for people to understand and appreciate nature.</li> <li>• Increased resilience to the impacts of climate change through revegetation.</li> <li>• Infrastructure such as tracks, signage, interpretation and public art help to protect the natural, landscape and cultural values of the park.</li> <li>• New development is limited to supporting low impact activities such as walking or relate to restoration and land management activities, visitor information and education.</li> </ul>	

## 10.4 Hononga tākaro me te hauropi

### Recreation and ecological linkage

Management focus	Typical characteristics
------------------	-------------------------

Primarily providing connections; either between neighbourhoods, along waterways or coastlines.	<p>These are often linear parks that may have:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• trails, walkways and cycleways, including along coastal and riparian margins</li> <li>• road to park accessways, connections between reserves or to esplanade reserves</li> <li>• areas of native vegetation which may form part of a wider nature/vegetation corridor</li> <li>• some infrastructure including seating and safety, interpretation and way finding signage</li> <li>• may have public art.</li> </ul>
<b>Common issues</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Encroachments and private coastal structures.</li> <li>• Gaps in connectivity and lack of suitable areas to create contiguous networks for walking and cycling.</li> <li>• Protection of natural environment, from plant and animal pests (edge effects).</li> <li>• Areas of disconnected vegetation</li> <li>• Challenges around erosion, slips and ground stability particularly in esplanade walkways and as a result of storm events (flooding, wave action).</li> <li>• Multiple stormwater outfalls from private properties constructed across reserves.</li> </ul>	
<b>Outcomes sought</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• A network of direct and safe connections through neighbourhoods to destinations and transport networks are provided and enabled.</li> <li>• Provides opportunities for walking, running, recreational cycling and other casual recreation with well treed linear paths providing shade.</li> <li>• The natural environment, biodiversity, landscape and amenity values are protected.</li> <li>• Provides opportunities for movement of fauna.</li> <li>• Provides access corridors for conservation activities such as community volunteers trapping pest animals.</li> <li>• Resilient assets that are adaptable to changing environmental conditions.</li> </ul>	

## 10.5 Hākinakina me ngā mahi a te rēhia e whakahaeretia ana

### Organised sport and recreation

Management focus	Typical characteristics
------------------	-------------------------



<p>Organised/competition sport – indoor and outdoor, active recreation activity, recreation facilities and buildings, often multiple use.</p>	<p>These parks may have some or many of the following features:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• facilities and services that enable formal sport and community activation, including sports fields with a variety of surfaces from grass, sand carpet and hybrid to artificial, covered and uncovered hard courts, greens, turfs, wickets, diamonds and tracks, indoor courts, swimming pools, gymnasiums and leisure centres</li> <li>• facilities that provide ancillary services that support activation, including toilets, drinking fountains, changing rooms, clubrooms, car parking, community facilities, equipment storage, temporary/permanent spectator seating, scoreboards, sightscreens, shade sails, dugouts, floodlighting and amenity lighting, power supply</li> <li>• facilities and services that complement primary sport usage, including cycle- and walkways, playgrounds, skate parks, bike tracks, picnic areas, exercise equipment, and public art</li> <li>• leases and licences to permit organisations exclusive and non-exclusive rights over assets and spaces</li> <li>• will likely include bookable areas/facilities</li> <li>• intense use of site and facilities is encouraged.</li> </ul>
---	---

### Common issues

- Meeting changes in demand for sports due to population growth, aging population and shifts in demand for different sports such as increases in some sports and decline in others.
- Change in sporting habits – trend towards increased individualised physical activity and indoor participation and change in the way that sport is undertaken, such as modified game forms, shortened and year-round seasons and midweek evening participation.
- Insufficient storage space for sports equipment and infrastructure resulting in the use of semi-permanent storage solutions like shipping containers.
- Financial sustainability of traditional asset-based sports clubs.
- Asset management led by volunteers with varying capacity, skill sets and knowledge.
- Parking not typically sufficient for large events or peak use.

- Increased demand for sports fields requires floodlighting to extend the use of playing surfaces.
- Need to shift competition and structured sports outside of peak hours.
- Climate change having an impact on weather and associated drainage, seasonal use, access, irrigation and maintenance needs.
- Environmental impact of artificial fields and lighting.

#### **Outcomes sought**

Working in partnership with community organisations to provide a park network that:

- creates health promoting environments
- encourages Aucklanders to get active
- is high-quality, fit for purpose, flexible and provides for multi-use
- meets demand and provides for optimal use
- plans for future growth and emerging sports
- offers a range of customer choices and opportunities for sport and active recreation for our diverse communities
- provides for other informal and community uses to be co-located with sport and active recreation uses
- provides infrastructure that supports use such as seating and access to drinking water
- enables social interaction and contributes to community connection and wellbeing
- enables different models of active recreation provision and delivery
- recognises the spectrum of commercial activity (ranging from volunteer led, social enterprise to private commercial activity) available to clubs and community groups to raise funds to support their activity.
- has good public transport links and provides a level of car parking appropriate to facility use, but not for peak-time use.

### **10.6 Hei whakamahi mā te hāpori (whenua LGA anake)** **Community use (LGA land only)**

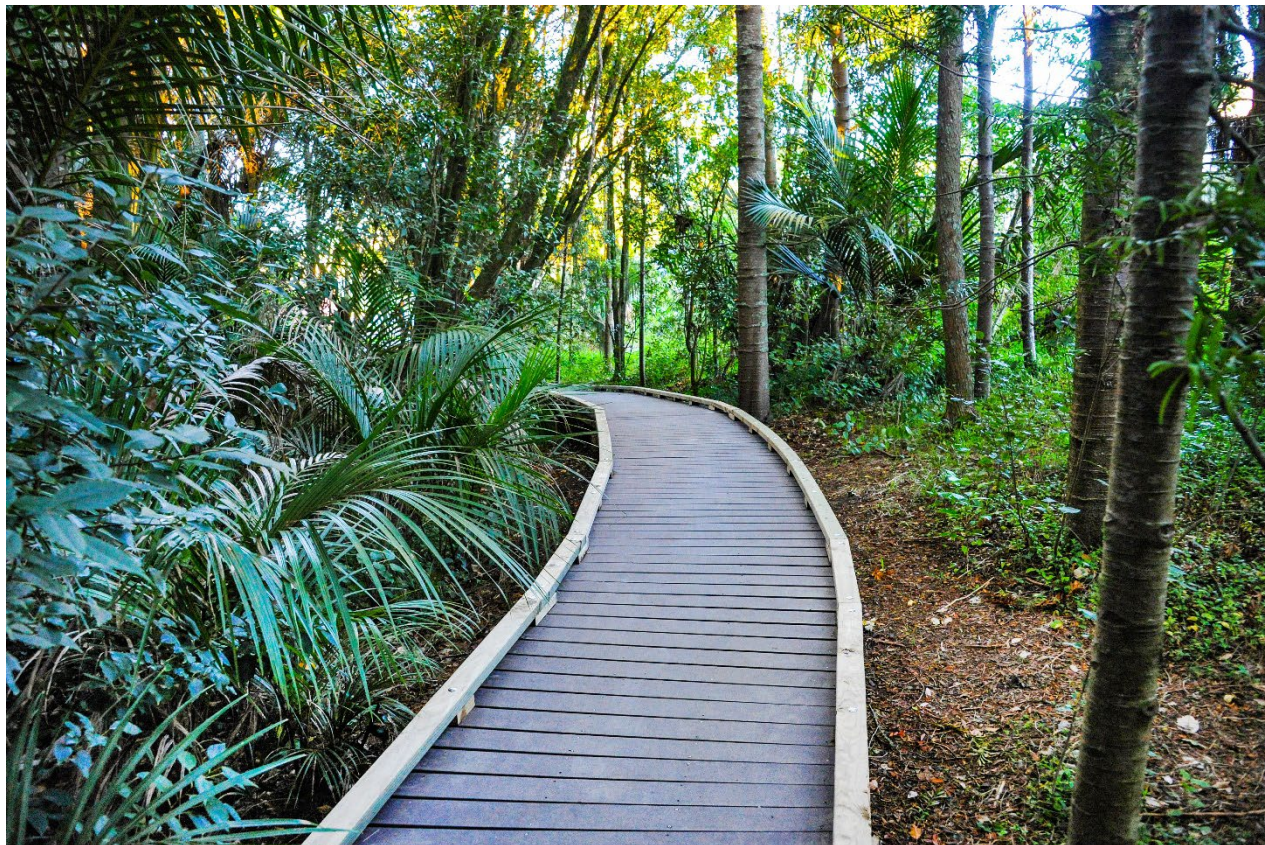
This management focus area applies to LGA only and is not used for recreation reserves. For LGA land, all management focus areas can be applied.

<b>Management focus</b>	<b>Typical characteristics</b>
<p>Developed to provide a space for social meeting places, events, relaxation and enjoyment.</p> <p>Areas are leased to community groups for a wide variety of purposes.</p>	<p>These parks either provide:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Buildings/areas leased to community and social enterprise groups to carry out activities ranging from sports and recreation to arts and culture. May contain libraries and community hubs, marae, community houses, venues and halls, early childhood learning facilities and recreation centres.</li> <li>• Space for social gatherings, meetings, rest and relaxation, or lunch breaks. May also provide for large public gatherings, events, activations and entertainment.</li> <li>• They may be parks near or within town centres, shopping areas or associated with council service buildings such as libraries, recreation centres.</li> <li>• They include civic squares, plazas and greens, with generally high standards of presentation and landscaping, and may include heritage features such as memorials and clocks.</li> </ul>
<b>Common issues</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Vandalism.</li> <li>• High demand at peak times and varying use in off-peak.</li> <li>• Capacity of community groups to operate and maintain buildings and assets, often multiple groups operating multiple facilities at the same site.</li> </ul>	
<b>Outcomes sought</b>	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Contribute to building strong, healthy and vibrant communities by providing Aucklanders with opportunities to connect, socialise, learn and participate in a wide range of social, cultural, art and recreational activities.</li> <li>• Have buildings and assets that are integrated, clustered and/or can be used for multiple purposes.</li> <li>• Build on the local character and environment.</li> <li>• Are flexible and provide a range of uses and experiences for people of all ages and abilities such as events, play, respite and meeting space.</li> <li>• Provide high quality, inviting, vibrant, safe and clean urban spaces.</li> </ul>	

- Are created for and with people, including neighbours, local schools, businesses and provide opportunities for place making.
- Celebrate local character, history, art and cultural practice and what is special about an area.

## Wāhanga D – Ngā Kaupapa Here Papa Rēhia Noa

### Part D – General Policies



Picture taken at Wellsford War Memorial Park

The policies in this section apply to all local parks and generally cover how the local board intends to manage parks to maximise the benefits to park users and minimise the impacts on the attributes of parks that people most value.

Policies need to be read in conjunction with the principles for park management, te ao Māori in local park management, classifications and management focus areas in Part C of Volume 1, and the parks specific information in Volume 2.

**If in conflict, management intentions in Volume 2 override general policies in Part D.**



## 11.0 Ngā Kaupapa Here Whakahaere Papa Rēhia

### Park Management Policies

#### 11.1 Te tomo mai me ngā tūnga waka

##### Access and parking

##### Tuapapa / Background

Mobility and access, in terms of this section, covers a range of aspects including arriving at a park, traveling through a park and gaining access to what the park has to offer.

People use a variety of transport options to arrive at parks. Traditionally this has been by vehicle, foot or public transport. More recently vehicles include micromobility solutions such as electric bikes, scooters or segways and other mobility choices such as car sharing services. In busier parks and where parks provide connecting paths, these alternative forms of transport can compete with general pedestrian use.

The local board is committed to increasing the use and enjoyment of parks by people with limited mobility, including older populations and those with young children. This can be achieved by reducing physical or design barriers in parks that may compromise access to and within parks.

The progressive implementation of Rodney's greenways plans will see improved connections to and through parks that support active transport, such as walking or cycling.

It is not possible to provide fully accessible paths in every park, or for every type of recreational use, given limited park space, the need to protect important natural, historic or cultural park values, and the steep nature of some Rodney parks.

While the local board seeks to provide a variety of trails and paths throughout the area, it may also restrict or exclude some forms of access on tracks and pathways where there is conflict between modes of transport. For example, walkers may be surprised or feel unsafe on narrow tracks or paths shared with cyclists. Similarly, mountain bikers often need dedicated trails unimpeded by walkers. Information on where restrictions apply may be stated in the park specific information of Volume 2 of this plan.

Most parks remain accessible via foot unless special restrictions apply. There may be occasions when restricting access to a park or an area of a park is warranted as a result of authorised activities, requirements to undertake maintenance or remedial works for public safety, or to recognise or protect the park's natural and/or cultural values, including rāhui<sup>12</sup> and/or closures relating to kauri dieback.

---

<sup>12</sup> Cultural prohibition, which typically restricts access for a temporary or prolonged period of time.



Car parks and vehicular access are provided for park user's convenience to gain access to a facility or feature in the park or a destination such as a beach. Some park activities like water sports require park users to bring equipment into parks including boats and trailers. Vehicular access is also required to undertake regular maintenance on parks. Car parking and vehicle access can enable as many people as possible to independently use a park.

However, car parks and vehicular access can impact on the usability of parkland by taking up space that would otherwise be available for activities. In addition, the formation of parking and access roads creates hard surfaces which have the potential to create adverse environmental effects, such as stormwater runoff. Given parkland is a scarce resource, continuing to provide car parking on parks to meet increasing use will not be practicable. Therefore, alternative ways of getting to a park should be encouraged or alternative ways of managing demand for parking may be explored.

The road network, including footpaths and cycleways, is used to travel to parks. However, it is the responsibility of Auckland Transport and is outside the scope of this plan.

Unformed legal roads, on occasion, are maintained as part of the parks network, particularly in coastal areas. These areas are generally maintained by council, but they are under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The local board has an advocacy role in working with Auckland Transport to manage these areas as part of the parks network.

Commuters and trucks using parking spaces in parks are increasingly becoming a management challenge in Rodney. The exclusive use of designated parking areas and permanent storage is an issue for some parks. There is also parking pressure at boat launching areas, impacting the amount of space available for informal use. Council seeks to manage these parking issues to ensure access for a broad range of park activities is maintained and safety of park users.

Council bylaws can also be used to restrict pedestrian and vehicular access to help ensure public safety, avoid public nuisance, and prevent damage and misuse of parks and reserves. For example:

- the Auckland Council Traffic Bylaw 2015 and Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw 2013 currently allows council to impose vehicle access and parking restrictions as indicated on signs and/or road markings, and to prohibit people from using any vehicle (which includes skateboards, roller skates, and bicycles) in a way that may cause a safety risk, nuisance, damage, obstruction, disturbance, or interference to any person.
- the Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw 2013 also provides for the restriction of access to any part of all of a park for to protect the land, public health and safety, maintenance, or exclusive use (for example an event).

Dog walking is a popular activity in Rodney parks. Access and control of dogs are regulated by the council's Dog Management Bylaw. The Policy on Dogs 2019 includes Schedules that list where dog access is allowed or prohibited on both LGA and reserve land, and any access restrictions.

### 11.1.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To improve and manage access to and through parks recognising the range of park visitor abilities and the need to support a range of transport forms, such as walking, cycling and use of micromobility options such as e-scooters, e-bikes.
- (2) To minimise the need for new car parking areas and roads on parks.

### 11.1.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) When renewing or developing park infrastructure that supports access, consider:
  - (a) catering for multiple forms of active transport, micromobility solutions and all-ability access while managing conflicts between different modes of transport
  - (b) impacts on park values and alternative locations to support access to or within a park or provide for recreational access on a different park
  - (c) design to enable better accessibility and use, for all people regardless of their age, size, ability or disability. Examples include installing signage, removal or reorientation of physical barriers for ease of access for pedestrians or micromobility users.
- (2) Consider the options for managing demand for car parking where capacity is regularly exceeded and is impacting park users, including but not limited to:
  - (a) time limits, enforcement and parking charges
  - (b) opportunities to disperse demand, for example through the scheduling of sports activities
  - (c) encouraging community organisations and clubs to develop travel plans that support use of public transport, carpooling and other more sustainable modes of transport
  - (d) managing unauthorised exclusive use by community organisations and clubs; or unauthorised use by non-park users, such as commuter parking, business or truck parking or truck and trailer storage.
- (3) When developing carpark and access roads within parks, consider the Park development policies in section 11.9 and the following:
  - (a) providing carpark and/or roads only to the extent relevant to the purpose and use of the park, including meeting parking demand during non-peak use of the park<sup>13</sup>

---

<sup>13</sup> Non-peak use means outside of peak use (when demand for car parking for park use is at its greatest; for example, Saturday mornings at a park with sports fields).

- (b) locating these closest to site boundaries and/or adjoining roads to minimise the loss of usable recreation space
  - (c) provision of service access, accessible parking and/or drop-off spaces for those with limited mobility pr, those carrying heavy equipment for park use
  - (d) incorporating water sensitive design to reduce and treat stormwater runoff (refer to section 11.15 Water).
- (4) Enable the implementation of a local board approved greenways and/or connections plan.
- (5) Access to a park or an area of a park may be re-routed or temporarily or permanently restricted for a specified time, subject to statutory and bylaw requirements, including where:
- (a) an activity or event has been granted the right to restrict public access as part of its conditions of authorisation.
  - (b) maintenance works are being carried out on the park.
  - (c) there are unfavourable ground conditions.
  - (d) There are risks to biosecurity, such as the spread of kauri dieback.
  - (e) the park or area requires remediation, for example to address a physical hazard or to undertake field renovations.
  - (f) there are adverse impacts on other important park values including natural, historic, recreational or cultural values.
  - (g) there are concerns for the safety of the public such as conflicts between pedestrians and users of micromobility solutions.
  - (h) a rāhui is in place.
- (6) Subject to an assessment against the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1, grassed areas of parks may be set aside at the discretion of the council for overflow parking at specified times.
- (7) Work with Auckland Transport to improve open space outcomes including:
- (a) access to parks via the road network
  - (b) where unformed legal road acts as a park.

## 11.2 Ngā Whare Buildings

### Tuapapa / Background

For the purposes of this policy, building has the same definition as in the Auckland Unitary Plan and includes any permanent or temporary structure.

Buildings have the potential to enhance the character of a park or support activation and/or management of the park. For example, buildings can provide a venue for indoor recreation, cultural, sports or community activities, and support outdoor activities on parks by providing:

- a base for community groups and organisations providing recreation, sport, cultural and social activities
- public facilities such as drinking fountains, toilets and changing rooms.

Buildings can also provide a place for other core functions that Auckland Council delivers or supports. Under the Reserves Act, any building or structure needs to be compatible with the provisions of the Act including the reserve classification.

For example:

- Buildings on recreation reserves are generally limited to uses associated with sporting and outdoor recreational activities. However, the local board has the discretion to erect “buildings and structures for public recreation and enjoyment not directly associated with outdoor recreation” (s.53(1)(g) of the Reserves Act).
- Buildings on scenic reserves may be developed “in open portions of the reserve” where these are “necessary to enable the public to obtain benefit and enjoyment from the reserve” (s.19(2)(c) and s.19(3)(c) of the Reserve Act) or where it supports the protection of natural or scenic values of the reserve.
- Local purpose (community use) or (community building) reserves allow for a wide range of community-based activities such as venues for hire, facilities for early childhood or environmental education.

Under the Local Government Act, buildings can be provided for any purpose, consistent with the council’s role under that Act.

Parks may also contain buildings which have heritage significance and support public understanding of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland’s past. Refer to section 11.7 Historic and cultural heritage for additional considerations relating to these buildings.

Buildings occupy land and can have an impact on the values of the park and its use and operation by:

- conflicting with the primary purpose of a park
- occupying space within a park making it unavailable for outdoor uses

- foreclosing on future options for the use of a park
- having an impact greater than the footprint of the building through the requirement for ancillary and/or supporting services such as car parking and access roads
- the alienation of public space through the perception of ownership.

Further issues relating to buildings include:

- the impacts of sea level rise and climate change, especially on coastal buildings and structures
- vandalism, especially to buildings or structures that are underutilised or in isolated locations
- buildings belonging to lessees who are unable to meet the costs of maintenance (often resulting in buildings falling into a state of disrepair) or removal at the expiry of the lease
- clutter of buildings impacting park amenity and experience including open space values
- underutilisation of buildings and especially heritage buildings for which retention is desirable but there is no current use.

When considering proposed buildings, the Rodney Local Board will also consider a range of matters consistent with the park principles, park values, general policies and outcomes sought for the park. This includes design and location of buildings and structures to support accessibility, shared-use, public safety, and environmentally and financially sustainable outcomes and maintenance costs.

### 11.2.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To ensure that the nature and extent of buildings is consistent with the Reserve Act classification and use of the park, including management focus areas and outcomes sought for the park.
- (2) To enable viable proposals for the development or redevelopment of buildings where they support recreation, community, environment or Māori outcomes or park maintenance and where the need for the building or structure is demonstrated.
- (3) To encourage high quality design and support appropriate location of buildings including consideration of safety, environmental sustainability and impacts on park values and users.
- (4) To encourage shared use and/or clustering buildings where possible to minimise the number of buildings on parks.

### 11.2.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Where buildings are proposed to be located on parks, including replacements, additions and extensions, the assessment should consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:
  - (a) Whether a building is required or whether there are existing buildings or structures that might cater for the activity.
  - (b) The opportunity to cluster buildings if separate buildings are required; and options for the building to cater for multiple uses.
  - (c) The opportunity to adaptively reuse historic buildings (refer to section 11.7 Historic and cultural heritage).
  - (d) Bulk, design, height and location including:
    - (i) options for environmentally sustainable design, including collection of rainwater, minimising energy requirements and considering carbon footprint in the construction and ongoing maintenance.
    - (ii) design options to prevent crime and improve public safety.
    - (iii) incorporation of universal design<sup>14</sup>.
  - (e) Potential impacts generated by ancillary activities including parking and access to service areas.
  - (f) Whether the location may be subject to environmental hazards including sea level rise, land instability and erosion; and options to mitigate those hazards.
  - (g) The financial viability of the proposal including funding to construct the building and fund ongoing costs of maintenance.
  - (h) Establishing clear time limits for temporary or relocatable buildings and structures.
- (2) Where able encourage informal use of sports buildings by casual users and non-club affiliated groups and other codes.
- (3) Where a building on a park becomes vacant or is at the end of its economic life, consider its future service potential in addition to the matters in policy 11.2.2 (1).

---

<sup>14</sup> Universal Design is the design and composition of an environment so that it can be accessed, understood and used to the greatest extent possible by all people regardless of their age, size, ability or disability.



## 11.3 Te rerekētanga o te āhuarangi me ngā pūmate toko noa

### Climate change and natural hazards

#### Tuapapa / Background

Auckland Council has declared a climate emergency and adopted Te Tāruke-ā-Tāwhiri: Auckland's Climate Plan 2020 to direct action in reducing greenhouse gas emissions and adapting to climate change.

Climate change will result in changes to natural physical processes, ecosystems and habitats. Altered weather patterns may increase pest plants and animals and the spread of pathogens. Risks from natural hazards are expected to increase as a result of climate change, with sea levels rising and an increase in the frequency and magnitude of storms. Coastal inundation and erosion, flooding and land instability could reduce public access to areas including coastal walkways and recreational beach areas. These hazards, together with drought may threaten important ecosystems or historic and cultural heritage values in parks.

For Rodney, coastal hazards are important to consider with its significant stretch of coastline. Over the next century changes to the nature and extent of coastal hazards could result in loss of parkland, access to and along the coast, and changes in coastal habitats.

Council has a multifaceted approach to dealing with coastal hazards that is broadly set out in its Coastal Management Framework for the Auckland Region 2017. The development of Shoreline Adaptation Plans will be the primary delivery mechanism for adapting to change in the coastal environment. Decisions made on addressing coastal hazards will need to align with this non-statutory framework and results of any supporting site-specific coastal hazard assessments, as well as council's region-wide operational and regulatory policy for the management of public coastal land.

It is important to note that building structures on park land to protect private property is not generally supported. This is because those structures may adversely impact coastal processes further along the coastline, they can have a negative impact on amenity or use of the park land, and they require ongoing maintenance and renewal costs for private benefit.

Community infrastructure on parks, and parks themselves can play an important role in increasing community resilience to hazards (e.g., providing meeting places and access to drinking water and shade; teaching people to grow food). There are also opportunities to reduce the carbon footprint of existing and new buildings and infrastructure, as well as to plant more on parkland and restore natural ecosystems to add to carbon sequestration and reduce the urban heat island effect. However, additional planting on some reserve classifications will need to be balanced with the need to provide open space for sporting activities and public enjoyment. Sections 11.2 Buildings, 11.9 Park development and 11.14 Trees, plants and animals include policies to support these outcomes.

### 11.3.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives<sup>15</sup>

- (1) To reduce carbon emissions and improve carbon sequestration on parks.
- (2) To improve the resilience of parks and park infrastructure by adapting to the effects of climate change and impacts of coastal hazards.
- (3) To manage significant risks from natural hazards in accordance with national and regional policy.
- (4) To protect natural, historic and cultural heritage values and provide open space for recreational and community outcomes in the face of climate change and natural hazards where feasible.
- (5) To avoid the provision of erosion control structures on public land for private benefit.

### 11.3.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Reduce carbon emissions and improve carbon sequestration through a variety of methods including:
  - (a) implementing ecological restoration and pest control programmes
  - (b) identifying areas for new plantings and choosing species that will tolerate anticipated climatic conditions and manage biosecurity threats
  - (c) supporting the use of sustainable transport to parks
  - (d) supporting options for sustainable design of buildings and park development including reductions in embodied carbon and their emissions.
- (2) Management of natural hazards on parks should consider:
  - (a) options to minimise interference to natural processes and natural resources; and
  - (b) assessment of the risks to people, parkland and park infrastructure and park values, including historic and cultural heritage, recreational and community values.
- (3) When planning new or replacement buildings or park infrastructure on parks or contemplating a new lease or licence, consider potential hazards including the long-term impacts of climate change such as sea level rise and coastal hazards; and ways to mitigate those impacts including relocatable buildings, alternate locations or alternative ways to deliver the service.

---

<sup>15</sup> Also see sections 11.1 Access and parking and 11.14 Trees, plants and animals.

- (4) Decision-making in response to the impacts of coastal hazards or land instability on parks and park infrastructure should be consistent with:
  - (a) the outcomes and policies in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement and national guides on climate change projections and adaptive planning
  - (b) council's Coastal Management Framework, including any relevant Shoreline Adaptation Plan and/or coastal asset management plan
  - (c) any future council coastal erosion and land instability response policy, or implementation of the Te Tāruke-ā-Tāwhiri: Auckland's Climate Plan 2020
  - (d) relevant natural hazard assessments.
- (5) When a high level of risk to people, parkland, park infrastructure or other assets from a natural hazard on a park has been identified, options to manage risks should be identified and, where practical and feasible, interested people and organisations should be informed of any proposed actions prior to implementation.
- (6) Where public access or infrastructure are vulnerable to natural hazards such as frequent flooding, erosion or land instability, consider restricting access, moving assets away from the hazard (managed retreat), planting and/or naturalisation of hazardous areas as appropriate.
- (7) The development of erosion control structures on parks for private benefit of adjacent landowners will not be approved except where:
  - (a) they cannot reasonably be located elsewhere (including locations where negative impacts to the park are less); and
  - (b) an easement or where appropriate an encumbrance is registered against the title of the relevant landowner to ensure costs and responsibilities associated with the structure lie with that landowner or as otherwise agreed with the council; and
  - (c) they meet the requirements of the Reserves Act 1977 for park land held under that Act.
- (8) Assessment of an application to locate hard protection structures on a park or to upgrade an existing structure will consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:
  - (a) minimising the footprint of structures
  - (b) options to hide, screen or improve the visual impact of structures to improve park values
  - (c) adverse effects on public use of, or public access through the park
  - (d) impacts on coastal processes, natural character, and ecological processes.

## 11.4[tbc]

### Unmanned aerial vehicles (including drones)

#### Tuapapa / Background

Unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs), also known as remotely piloted aircraft system (RPAS), unmanned aircraft systems (UAS) or as drones are used in parks for recreation, research, search and rescue, park operations such as kauri dieback monitoring, filming and photography.

The presence and noise generated by UAVs can undermine people's sense of privacy and enjoyment of a park or disturb animals including birds and farm stock. This can occur if the UAV is flying near or over park land even if launched from outside the park.

Anyone wishing to fly a drone/UAV must adhere to strict rules as set out by the Civil Aviation Authority (CAA) for the use of unmanned aircraft through its powers under the Civil Aviation Act 1990. This includes restrictions on their flight in particular zones. In Rodney, there are restrictions on the operation of UAVs in several airspace control areas and zones which extend over different parts of the local board area (refer to the [CAA website](#) for further information). Every pilot has an obligation to be fully familiar with, and up to date in respect of the latest airspace restrictions.

Refer to [Auckland Council's Code of Conduct for Use of Drones and UAVs](#). This code supports the use of UAVs which does not undermine people's enjoyment of parks, threaten public safety or damage public assets, or disturb stock or wildlife. Those who don't follow this code may find themselves in breach of the Auckland Council Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw 2013.

In addition, the operation of a UAV for commercial purposes such as commercial filming requires landowner approval as outlined in section 12.2 Commercial activities. Filming in parks using a UAV also requires council approval under the Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw 2022.

Where the council has granted a lease or licence for a group to operate UAVs (such as a licence to a model aircraft club), then those operations are in addition to any CAA requirements managed through the conditions of that lease or licence agreement.

#### 11.4.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To minimise the negative impacts from the use of UAVs while enabling their use for public recreation or to support community outcomes.
- (2) To enable the safe use of UAVs for research or public safety purposes, or for park maintenance or operation.

- (3) To manage the use of UAVs on parks in accordance with Civil Aviation Authority rules, bylaws, code of conduct and, where relevant, by way of lease or licence agreements.

#### 11.4.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) UAVs may be operated in or over a park if the use:
- (a) complies with [Civil Aviation Authority rules](#); and
  - (b) complies with Auckland Council:
    - (i) bylaws (including the Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw, and the Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw)
    - (ii) [Code of Conduct for Use of Drones and UAVs](#).
- (2) In addition to 11.4.2 (1), UAVs may be operated without a landowner authorisation under section 12.1 in or over a park if the use:
- (a) is for non-commercial purposes (for example public recreation, research, or park operation or maintenance)
  - (b) is not restricted or prohibited in individual park information in Volume 2
  - (c) is not temporarily restricted where:
    - (i) public enjoyment or use of the park is being undermined by frequent operation of UAVs
    - (ii) important park values including natural and historic and cultural heritage values, are being undermined by operation of UAVs.
- (3) In addition to 11.4.2 (1) landowner authorisation must be obtained from the council where proposed UAV operation does not comply with conditions in policy 11.4.2(2). The assessment of such a proposal should consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1.

## 11.5[tbc]

### Encroachments

#### Tuapapa/Background

In this policy, encroachments are defined as temporary or permanent structures, gardens or materials that have been placed or constructed on parks without a written authorisation from the council.

Encroachments can range from significant structures like buildings, decks, swimming pools, seawalls and boat ramps to temporary structures like gardens, landscaping and other temporary occupation e.g., trampolines, vehicles or boats. Encroachments also include illegally stored materials e.g., waste and building material from adjacent building sites.

The Rodney Local Board is aware that there are existing encroachments located on park land within the local board area, although a comprehensive review of them has not been undertaken.

Encroachments are often identified when property changes ownership, subdivision is planned, members of the public inform the council or when further use, development or maintenance of the park is proposed.

Parks are acquired for public use, access and enjoyment, and the protection of natural, historic and cultural values. The placement of private structures on parks can:

- restrict or prevent public access through reserves, especially along esplanade reserves
- restrict the future use and development of park land or lead to permanent loss of park land
- decrease public use and enjoyment of the reserve, including perceptions that public land has been privatised
- negatively impact visual and physical amenity and natural, cultural or other values of the reserve
- pose a health and safety risk for the public.

The cumulative impact of private structures may effectively dispose of park land or make it unusable for recreational and community use.

Many encroachments such as gardens, trampolines and fences can be easily removed. However, the removal of more substantial permanent structures such as driveways or parts of buildings can become contentious and emotive. In some cases, property owners contend that they purchased the property after the encroachment was put in place; or that they had received approval for the encroachment from a legacy council or staff member.

Encroachments from gardens can also be problematic as it has the potential to introduce pest plants and animals into a park and may result in the public thinking areas are private property and not parkland. The local board is committed to raising community awareness about these issues as outlined in section 11.14 Trees, plants and animals.

It is important to understand that the granting of a resource or building consent does not replace the need for approval from the council as landowner and does not give people the right to build on parkland.

The council does not support encroachments on parkland. The council, as landowner of parks, has the right to require any encroachments to be removed or to undertake removal of an encroachment, at the private landowner's expense.

Under the Reserves Act some types of encroachments fall within section 44 (unauthorised use of reserve) and more broadly are an offence under section 94 of the Act. The council also has powers under the Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw 2013 to prohibit and remove encroachments from parkland.

New encroachments will be addressed as a priority noting that the longer an encroachment stays in place, the greater the likelihood the encroaching landowner will sell to a new owner who might think they have a right to that land.

Investigating private structures on parks which have existed for some time is an expensive and time-consuming process. In general, the council will prioritise investigation and removal of private structures on park land based on the criteria listed in the policies below and as resources allow.

#### **11.5.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) To keep parks free from encroachments.
- (2) To use a criteria-based approach to prioritise the removal of existing encroachments.

#### **11.5.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) When reviewing existing encroachments, the council will prioritise addressing those which:
  - (a) present public health or safety issues
  - (b) are new or can be easily removed (for example trampolines, sheds, gardens and fences)
  - (c) prevent or constrain use, development or enhancement of a park
  - (d) impact adversely on public use or access of a park, especially along the coast and waterways
  - (e) impact adversely on natural, historic or cultural heritage values, or ecological processes.



- (2) Encroachments will be required to be removed by the encroaching landowner, at their cost, and the park reinstated to the satisfaction of the council.
- (3) Where a structure cannot be removed easily, the council may agree to a managed removal process, which may include authorising occupation or use of park land for a finite period of time. The agreement may require the removal of the encroachment/s in the event of the sale, subdivision or development of the encroaching property.
- (4) The council may consider incorporating encroaching structures into the park as a council asset without reimbursement to the encroaching landowner where there is a clear public benefit that outweighs any negative impacts, costs or risks.

## 11.6 [tbc]

### Geological and landscape features

#### Tuapapa / Background

Local parks contain examples of geological features and landscapes unique to the Rodney area and the wider region. Geological features provide insight into Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's volcanic past. Particular landscapes can be highly prized for their scenic, aesthetic or cultural qualities among others. Together, geological features and landscapes form part of the region's natural character and include coastlines, beaches and native ngahere (forest). Hilltops, coastal cliffs and beaches provide views over Auckland's landscape and harbours.

Geological features and landscapes have cultural, educational and aesthetic values. They create a sense of place and identity and reflect cultural landscapes. Some elements of former landscapes may physically remain as they were during earlier Māori occupation and these continue to be important to mana whenua as they contribute to the whakapapa (genealogy) and historic activities and events.

Geological features and landscapes can enhance people's enjoyment of parks. Expansive coastlines, rural vistas and historic riverways in the Rodney Local Board area are a major contributor to recreation opportunities in the area.

The Reserves Act requires that scenic and geological features are managed and protected in a way that is compatible with the reserve's primary purpose.

The most significant geological features, landforms and natural landscapes in the region are scheduled for protection as Natural Heritage overlays in Chapter D of the Auckland Unitary Plan. Significant geological features are also identified by the Geosciences Society of New Zealand in the New Zealand Geopreservation Inventory.

#### 11.6.1 Te Whāinga / Objective

- (1) To identify, protect and interpret significant geological features, landscapes and viewshafts in parks.

#### 11.6.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Work with mana whenua to identify, protect, enhance and interpret significant geological features, landscapes and viewshafts within parks<sup>16</sup>; including proposals for use or developments that impacts on those values.

---

<sup>16</sup> In this plan, we only consider viewshafts from within the boundary of a park. This does not include views from neighbouring residential properties that intersect with a park.

- (2) Proposals for use or development of a park that may impact on significant landscapes or geological features, should be consistent with the park's Reserves Act classification and/or management focus area, and should consider the park management principles, park values and park specific information in Volume 2.
- (3) Maintain visibility of and access to geological features and natural landscapes for public education and appreciation, where cultural and environmental impacts can be avoided.
- (4) Promote awareness and understanding of significant landscapes and geological features including through interpretive signage.
- (5) Enable vegetation to be managed to preserve viewshafts as indicated in the park specific information in Volume 2, or where assessed by appropriate specialists to be significant; where this is consistent with the maintenance and protection of ecological and historic and cultural values.

## 11.7 Tukunga iho onamata, ahurea hoki

### Historic and cultural heritage

#### Tuapapa / Background

Rodney has a rich and diverse heritage. Local parks include places of important cultural significance to Māori relating to their enduring relationships to the whenua (land) and its surrounds. They also tell the story of settlement in our more recent past including colonial settlement from Europe.

Historic and cultural heritage values include those that may be tangible or visible, as well as those which may be intangible.

Tangible or visible features include:

- Archaeological sites or features: including those of Māori origin (e.g., pā (earthwork fortifications), kāinga (settlements), rua kūmara (pits), urupā (burial places), garden boundaries and middens (food refuse); and sites of early European settlement, including excavated evidence of residential, industrial and commercial activities such as mills, dams and water races, and gum digging.
- Historic buildings such as homesteads, churches, community buildings and rural halls, defence and coastal structures, memorials or monuments.
- Historic cemeteries and sites of spiritual significance including urupā.
- Historic gardens, plantings, landscapes and parks.

Intangible values include cultural associations with places or features about which there are cultural narratives including origin stories, or long-held associations reflecting particular events. For example, places where important events or activities occurred, or individuals lived such as tō waka (waka portages), wāhi pakanga (battle sites) and wāhi tohi (ritual sites).

The presence of historic and cultural heritage values in a park provides an opportunity for park users to engage with, acknowledge, and learn from the past, and to develop a sense of identity. This includes a Māori identity and supporting connections to the culture and the whenua.

Many historic and cultural heritage places need active management to maintain and protect them and enable safe access for the public. Some sites are at risk from coastal erosion or visitor impacts.

Heritage buildings typically require frequent maintenance and repairs with appropriate materials which may be costly. Unused historic buildings and structures in particular are often damaged by vandalism or may be unsafe to access. Adapting heritage buildings so that they suit modern use may be desirable where this is consistent with maintaining heritage values.

Park development, including planting can place historic and cultural heritage values at risk. Mana whenua can advise whether development or planting at a site of Māori origin is appropriate and, if so, how it should be done. Heritage specialists can also provide guidance on protecting historic and cultural heritage sites. It is important to recognise that planting may damage heritage values or be culturally inappropriate. On the other hand, planting may be desirable to stabilise erosion or control access (including discouraging people digging for artefacts).

In many cases, the historic and cultural heritage values of parks have not been assessed appropriately or are not fully known. Early engagement with mana whenua is vital to identifying cultural heritage values as this can have important implications for how development occurs, and use is managed. Lack of engagement with mana whenua and heritage specialists increases risks that park development or use adversely affects these values. An example of this is the construction of pathways or tracks which disturb middens.

The Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014 protects all pre-1900 archaeological sites (whether recorded or not), along with those post-1900 sites gazetted for protection under that Act.

Some significant places are included in the Auckland Unitary Plan Schedule of Sites and Places of Significance to Mana Whenua (Schedule 12) or the Historic Heritage schedule (Schedule 14) and are subject to the Unitary Plan rules and other provisions.

The Reserves Act requires that historic and archaeological features are managed and protected in a way that is compatible with the reserve's primary purpose. This is in addition to protections noted above.

When archaeological sites or features are uncovered during park development, the Auckland Unitary Plan Accidental Discovery Rule applies. The council works closely with mana whenua for sites of Māori origin to ensure that culturally appropriate discovery protocols are followed during implementation of the rule. This may mean public access is restricted for a time.

In general, retaining or returning archaeological material such as middens as close as possible to where they are discovered is preferred. This mitigates the risks around compromising the archaeological record and allows for better public awareness and understanding of the cultural heritage of the local area.

When Māori kōiwi (human remains) are discovered, council will work closely with mana whenua to ensure appropriate reburial.

### **11.7.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) To actively identify, protect and manage historic and cultural heritage values for their intrinsic value and for the enjoyment and education of existing and future generations.
- (2) To reflect historic and cultural heritage values in the development of parks.

### 11.7.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Work with mana whenua to identify parks with significant historic and cultural heritage values, understand those values and consider options to protect values including through Reserves Act classification.
- (2) Protect and manage historic and cultural heritage taonga in parks (both tangible and intangible) in accordance with relevant legislation and provisions of the Unitary Plan, and consider the relevance of:
  - (a) mana whenua preferences and tikanga (protocols)
  - (b) relevant policies and plans such as conservation plans, cultural values assessments and management or maintenance plans for heritage assets
  - (c) compatibility with the park's Reserves Act classification and/or management focus area (if any), park management principles, park values and park specific information in Volume 2.
- (3) Encourage public appreciation and enjoyment of historic and cultural heritage in parks through education, public art, interpretation and opportunities for community participation and involvement.
- (4) Consider options to recognise and reflect historic and cultural heritage values when developing parks including through the design of park infrastructure and landscaping or the naming of parks and park features (refer to sections 11.9 Park development, 11.10 Park and park feature naming and 11.13 Signage, information and interpretation.
- (5) Support the adaptive reuse of historic buildings and structures for the benefit of park visitors and the wider community, where the use does not compromise the historic values of the buildings.
- (6) Where kōiwi, archaeological sites or other places or items of cultural or heritage value are discovered during park operations or development, the Auckland Unitary Plan accidental discovery rule and mana whenua protocols will be followed.
- (7) Where archaeological materials (excluding human remains) are proposed to be relocated in order to facilitate park development, work with mana whenua to consider:
  - (a) the appropriateness of relocation including options to retain the materials as close as possible to where they have been discovered; and
  - (b) options to rebury, reuse or protect the materials.

## 11.8[tbc]

### Mana whenua and Māori outcomes

#### Tuapapa / Background

Increasing the visibility of Māori culture within our parks and partnering with Māori are important park management principles underpinning this plan. These principles promote a thriving Māori identity which benefits all Aucklanders in supporting diversity and reflecting our point of difference with the world. They recognise that Māori have a long, close relationship and unique knowledge of the whenua (land) and wai (water), and how best to protect and sustain those for future generations.

In Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland:

- mana whenua<sup>17</sup> are hapū or iwi with ancestral relationships to certain areas in Tāmaki Makaurau where they exercise customary authority.
- mataawaka are Māori who live in Tāmaki Makaurau and are not in a mana whenua group.

As the Reserves Act 1977 is one of the acts found in Schedule 1 of the Conservation Act 1987, the council in administering reserves is required to give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti including partnership, ensuring informed decision-making and active protection (refer section 3.1.2). These principles apply to all aspects of park management and development and are not limited to parks with identified Māori cultural and heritage values.

The Local Government Act 2002 also contains obligations to Māori, including to facilitate Māori participation in council decision-making processes. Significant proposals relating to the management, protection, and improvement of local parks should be brought in the early stages to mana whenua for their input.

It is important to partner with mana whenua especially where changes are proposed in a park that impacts on the land, or the names of features or parks. This recognises the historical and ongoing relationship that mana whenua hold with the land.

Many opportunities exist to partner also with mataawaka on parks. For example, the council may work with an urban or community marae, local school, or Māori organisation, to activate or improve a park. In enabling a variety of activities and programmes in parks that support Māori wellbeing such as youth development programmes, this plan also responds to Auckland Plan outcomes to support Māori.

Actions to raise the visibility of Māori culture within the park network include incorporating te reo Māori in park names and in signage, Māori design in park infrastructure and landscaping, celebrating Māori culture through events and sharing mātauranga Māori

---

<sup>17</sup> Refer to the Local Government (Auckland Council) Act 2009 for their complete definition.



(knowledge) and stories. By working closely with mana whenua, we can ensure design, names, narratives and values are appropriately identified and interpreted.

Auckland Council partners with Māori in a number of ways, including providing for appropriate tikanga (protocols) in park management; working with mana whenua on particular programmes and projects relating to park use, management and development; and establishing agreements relating to co-management or co-governance of particular parks. Many of the general policies in this plan and the park specific values and intentions, also reflect ways in which the council can support Māori outcomes.

For further information, refer to the Principles for park management in section 8.0.

### 11.8.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To partner with mana whenua in managing parks.
- (2) To increase the visibility of the Māori culture within the park network.
- (3) To enable mana whenua to express kaitiakitanga (guardianship) over local parks.
- (4) To work collaboratively with local Māori to support their wellbeing.

### 11.8.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Explore with mana whenua opportunities for partnership in park management including, but not limited to:
  - (a) developing effective processes to engage early with mana whenua and work together across projects and programmes of work affecting park land, including management of authorisations and maintenance of parks
  - (b) supporting mana whenua capability and capacity building for partnership in council decision-making
  - (c) developing processes with mana whenua to support implementation of this plan
  - (d) assessing options to co-manage or co-govern parks identified by mana whenua as having cultural significance.
- (2) Work with mana whenua to increase the visibility of the Māori culture within parks, including, but not limited to:
  - (a) the development of te reo Māori names for parks and park features (refer to section 11.10 Park and park feature naming)
  - (b) the use of te reo Māori in signage on parks including information signage
  - (c) incorporating Māori design into new park developments or landscaping
  - (d) considering options to support Māori kaitiaki rangers.

- (3) Support mana whenua to identify and recognise their customary relationship to the whenua in local parks through:
  - (a) enabling the appropriate recognition and consideration of mana whenua traditional practices and tikanga (protocols)
  - (b) supporting planting of plants for rongoā (traditional Māori medicine) or traditional cultural harvest; and providing for the use of non-threatened plants for these purposes
  - (c) enhancing the mauri (life force) of taonga within parks including, but not limited to, restoration and planting plans and conservation plans and managing biosecurity threats e.g., through rāhui.
  - (d) working collaboratively with Māori to further their wellbeing in alignment with park values and park outcomes when planning projects to improve, develop or activate parks.
- (4) Support opportunities to work with Māori to improve Māori identity and wellbeing in alignment with Auckland Plan outcomes, for example through programmes and services on parks that target Māori cultural, physical and mental health.

## 11.9 Whakawhanaketanga i ngā papa rēhia

### Park development

#### Tuapapa / Background

Park development involves the creation of new park infrastructure or landscaping to support public use and enjoyment of the park, support community outcomes, or to protect or enhance park values such as natural and historic and cultural heritage values.

Park development may occur to improve new parks for recreation use or to upgrade existing parks. It can involve creating new infrastructure like playgrounds, toilets or changing rooms, or landscaping. The development of walkways, cycleways and boat launching facilities can provide important connections to recreation and community facilities, and access to the coast for beach and water-related activities.

The use and demand for a range of park services and experiences is ever-changing. The type of experiences people seek should guide the mix of services parks provide, and inform the design, layout and type of park development. In addition, important natural, historic and cultural heritage values of the site should be considered and enhanced. Working closely with mana whenua and specialists, including heritage and ecological specialists, reduces any risks to these values.

Before new park infrastructure is considered, it is important to understand the changing demographics, population growth and the needs and preferences of the community; together with how provision of park infrastructure and services in the wider area can support the range of activities sought.

Park development also needs to improve park amenity, support environmental sustainability, and respond to changing environmental conditions, such as climate change and other hazards. An example of this is to increase the provision of shade for park users, especially around playgrounds. It is also important to consider whole-of-life costs of proposed park developments.

For parks held under the Reserves Act, park development must comply with the provisions of the Act. For example, recreation reserves provide for a wide range of types of park development. However, there are restrictions or additional considerations when developing scenic and historic reserves.

While this plan identifies in some cases the type of activities and appropriate development that can take place within a park, it does not detail the exact nature, scale or layout of development. For this reason, the preparation of a needs assessments and/or spatial plans, such as masterplans, concept plans or development plans, and further consultation may be desirable. This helps to ensure that development aligns with the specific aspirations of the community and individual park values and outcomes. The Auckland Design Manual is another resource that provides park design and development guidance including design principles.

The individual parks information in Volume 2 of this plan may identify if there is a need or requirement to prepare a spatial plan to guide development of a park. Where the need to

prepare a spatial plan is not identified in Volume 2, the policy guidance below identifies the circumstances which guide the local board to prepare a spatial plan to inform future development of a park.

#### 11.9.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To ensure that park development is carefully planned so it reflects outcomes sought for the park including mana whenua and community aspirations, while providing a range of experiences across the park network for the growing population.
- (2) To protect and enhance natural, historic and cultural heritage values and park amenity through park development.
- (3) To support financially viable, environmentally sustainable park development that will respond to climate change or other relevant hazards.

#### 11.9.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Work with mana whenua on proposed park developments including options to protect and enhance cultural heritage and natural values.
- (2) Park development should comply with the Reserves Act classification and consider the following:
  - (a) compatibility with the park's management focus area (if any)
  - (b) all principles for park management (refer to section 8.0)
  - (c) compatibility with park values and park specific information, including management intentions, in Volume 2
  - (d) any relevant policies in this plan
  - (e) outcomes and recommendations of spatial plans, service or needs assessments and other relevant specialist assessments
  - (f) the financial viability of the proposal including funding to construct and maintain the development
  - (g) the potential to work with partners to deliver the park development
  - (h) the risk and impacts of any environmental hazards and how those will be avoided, remedied or mitigated
  - (i) the Auckland Design Manual and how best to support:
    - (i) environmental sustainability
    - (ii) public safety, including the prevention of crime and sun protection

- (iii) universal design<sup>18</sup>
  - (iv) technologies or design that enables greater, more flexible use and health promoting environments.
- (3) The local board may undertake a needs assessment and/or work with mana whenua to develop a spatial plan to guide park development for example:
- (a) where the needs for a particular activity or options to fulfil those needs are not well understood
  - (b) to navigate potential conflicts between recreational, natural, and/or cultural and heritage values
  - (c) to plan large parks serving a variety of user needs
  - (d) to inform a logical and coherent staged development approach for a park.
- (4) The extent and nature of public consultation on development will be guided by the council's Significance and Engagement Policy and the principles of consultation in the Local Government Act 2002 including:
- (a) the nature and significance of the development
  - (b) the likely level of public or stakeholder interest in the proposed development
  - (c) whether the views and preferences of the public are already known through relevant recent consultation
  - (d) the degree of information provided on park development in the individual park as set out in Volume 2.

---

<sup>18</sup> Universal Design is the design and composition of an environment so that it can be accessed, understood and used to the greatest extent possible by all people regardless of their age, size, ability or disability.

## 11.10[tbc]

### Park and park feature naming

#### Tuapapa / Background

Naming of parks or park features<sup>19</sup> is an opportunity to reflect on the cultural, natural or recreational values of a particular location or tell the story of heritage of an area. Importantly, park names and stories strengthen the sense of place and identity of the local community and other Aucklanders.

In the past, many parks have been informally named for administrative purposes, frequently after the nearest street in the locality. In some cases, names of high-profile parks have been specially chosen, often favouring European heritage. While it is important to capture those stories, it is recognised that Māori heritage and stories have not been well acknowledged. Naming or renaming parks with a Māori name also makes a significant contribution to increasing the visibility of te reo Māori in our communities. It will result in communities being able to see, hear, learn and share some of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's rich Māori history.

The Rodney Local Board is supportive of redressing the cultural imbalance in the naming of parks, by raising the profile of te reo Māori names, an official language of Aotearoa New Zealand, recognised as a cultural treasure (refer to Auckland Council's Māori Language Policy, 2016).

By engaging with mana whenua on the cultural and historical associations of the land it provides mana whenua with the opportunity to:

- recognise and celebrate the significance of mana whenua stories
- recognise Māori names as entry points for exploring historical narratives and customary practises - this can be incorporated into the development of sites and enhance sense of place connections
- research the use of correct Māori names, including macrons
- recognise Māori place names through signage and wayfinding.

In partnering with mana whenua to provide names for parks, the Rodney Local Board recognises the importance of respecting as taonga the names presented by mana whenua including the reinstatement of original Māori place names. This means that the local board may consult on the intention to invite mana whenua to provide a name for a park or park feature but will not publicly consult on the name that is received.

---

<sup>19</sup> Includes a track or a destination such as a lookout, geographic feature, grove of trees or manmade wetland or pond.

Dual naming of parks will also be considered as part of naming a new park. This is where there are two names for one place, a te reo Māori and an English name, and neither is a translation of the other.

An English-only name for a new park or park feature may also be supported for example to reflect European heritage values.

Section 16 (10) of the Reserves Act outlines the procedure for formally declaring by gazette names or renaming reserves.

#### **11.10.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) That the names of parks and park features tell the story of the place reflecting the area's natural and cultural heritage or significant park values.
- (2) To support Māori names for parks and park features to promote visibility of te reo Māori in the community.

#### **11.10.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) When reviewing the name of a park or a park feature the local board will either work with mana whenua to identify a name, or invite mana whenua to provide a name (which may form part of a dual name).
- (2) Where mana whenua have been invited to provide a name for a park or park feature this will be honoured by using that name.
- (3) Where a park or park feature name has been a condition of the acquisition of the land, the agreement will be honoured by using the name.
- (4) The local board may consult with the community or with particular groups in the community (such as historical societies) about any proposed name for a park or park feature or the intention to invite a name to be gifted for a park.
- (5) New names given to parks or park features should meet the following criteria:
  - (a) they will not be offensive
  - (b) they will generally not be named after living people
  - (c) they should not include sponsor names
  - (d) park names should not already be in use elsewhere in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland as this creates confusion for emergency services and maintenance staff
  - (e) consider the appropriateness of using the same name as contiguous parks.
- (6) Dual naming of parks will be considered as part of naming a new, unnamed or informally named park. For consistency the format will be te reo Māori / English as specified in Auckland Council's Māori Language Policy.



- (7) If an English name is being sought, either as a stand-alone name or as part of a dual te reo Māori / English name, the values of the park will be considered together with the following:
- (a) the primary purpose or use of the park
  - (b) any natural features in the park or landscape
  - (c) the historic name or names for the land park
  - (d) any historical or cultural feature or association with the park
  - (e) any significant event or public figure relevant to the park or local area.
- (8) Where there is a narrative that accompanies the park name, this may be reflected in signage or digitally accessible information in accordance with the policies in section 11.13 Signs, information and interpretation.

## 11.11 Te tūonohono ā-hoa me ngā mahi tūao

### Partnering and volunteering

#### Tuapapa / Background

Volunteer groups and partnering with third party organisations play a unique and invaluable role in the advocacy, planning, development and care of Rodney parks. Volunteers and partners assist the council to deliver park and community outcomes more cost-effectively. Community-led action encourages a sense of ownership and engagement in local settings.

Volunteers and partners help deliver programmes, services and assets that improve the park environment, or support community and recreational opportunities enjoyed by many people. Activities include volunteer planting/weeding and park care, youth programmes, early childhood education and raising awareness and monitoring of environmental, historic and cultural values.

The council coordinates many casual and corporate volunteer activities related to environmental outcomes on parks; and supports organised volunteer groups through a range of mechanisms including staff time, advice, resources and grants. Council also works with corporations and developers to improve park land, assets or services. Where partnerships are proposed to deliver park development, those will be reviewed against section 11.9 Park development. Auckland Council's Facility Partnerships Policy 2018 has been developed to assist council and local boards in making decisions regarding investing with partners to deliver community facilities.

The Rodney Local Board seeks to partner with mana whenua in managing parks and to increase the visibility of the Māori culture within parks. This recognises the unique knowledge that Māori hold over the land and water in their rohe including how best to protect and sustain those for future generations. Increasing the visibility of the Māori culture also helps build a Māori identity, being Tamaki Makaurau / Auckland's point of difference with the world. Encouraging our partners and volunteer networks to build relationships with mana whenua and other Māori groups also supports better cross-cultural understandings and supports cultural safety.

Large numbers of volunteers help to maintain and improve local parks in Rodney. Many of these volunteer organisations and their efforts are acknowledged in Volume 2 of the plan. The local board's relationship with its widespread volunteer network is supported through the policies below and section 11.14 Trees, plants and animals.

#### 11.11.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To encourage and support partnerships and volunteering activities on parks that align with the outcomes and policies of this plan and provide mutual benefits for the community, volunteers, Māori and the local board.

- (2) To support the health and safety of park volunteers and partners who are working on parks.

#### **11.11.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) Continue to support volunteers in planning and delivering improvements to parks or community outcomes on parks through a range of mechanisms.
- (2) Provide guidance to park volunteers and partners that supports their activities and safeguards their health and safety while working on parks.
- (3) Support volunteers to build relationships with mana whenua, understand park tikanga and improve Māori outcomes in alignment with park values and outcomes.
- (4) Activities that involve ground or vegetation disturbance, restoration programmes or park development should consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and be formalised with an agreement.

## 11.12 Ngā mahi a te rēhia me te whakangahau / Recreational use and enjoyment

### Tuapapa / Background

Parks are provided for the public's general use and enjoyment. They cater for a wide range of recreational opportunities from informal activities such as walking and picnicking to organised activities such as sporting events. All recreational activity needs to be managed in a way that enriches people's experience while minimising adverse impacts on others, and on natural, and historic and cultural heritage values. Where the park is held under the Reserves Act, recreation activity must be consistent with the reserve's classification. For example, in historic reserves, protection of the historic values is the primary focus of a park, and recreation activity is managed as a secondary outcome.

For Māori, parks provide opportunities for activities such as hakinakina (sport), mahi a reheia (games), mara kai (gardening), rongoā (medicinal planting), kōhi kai (food consumption) and waka ama.

Most everyday activities on parks are allowed as of right. However, some activities on parks that have the potential to impact either the environment or other park users, or require the temporary allocation of space, require specific permission or authorisation (refer to section 12.1 Activities requiring authorisation). In some cases, a code of conduct or a bylaw may apply to the activity.

Everyday activities that are permitted without the need for approval from the council, are those that:

- are informal or casual in nature and are consistent with the values of the park, such as walking, relaxing, picnicking and the like
- meet conditions in a bylaw or code of conduct to avoid any potential impact on either the environment or other park users, such as dog walking
- are not identified in this plan or by the Reserves Act as requiring authorisation or regulated in a bylaw, and do not unduly interfere with the use and enjoyment of other users of the park.

Other forms of access, such as cycling, may be restricted in certain parks. More information can be found in section 11.1 Access and parking and park specific information in Volume 2 of this plan.

Dog walking may also be restricted in certain parks as covered by the Dog Management Bylaw.

The general range of activities undertaken on each park is identified in Volume 2 of the plan and a description of what these activities cover is included in Appendix G Description of recreational activities.

### 11.12.1 Te Whāinga / Objective

- (1) To enable recreational use and enjoyment of local parks that does not compromise the park's values or impact other park users.

### 11.12.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Facilitate recreational use where this is compatible with:
  - (a) the reserve classification, if held under the Reserves Act; and/or management focus area
  - (b) the park values in and park management principles in Part C
  - (c) the individual park information in Volume 2.
- (2) Provide for and manage the impacts of recreational use through a range of mechanisms, including, but not limited to:
  - (a) identifying the range of recreational opportunities sought by the community through consultation, assessment of recreational needs or as identified in this plan (refer also to section 10.0 – Management focus areas, and individual park information in Volume 2)
  - (b) managing recreational use on a network wide basis, recognising not all opportunities can be provided in every park
  - (c) utilising bylaws or codes of conduct to set parameters or conditions on activities
  - (d) requiring the authorisation of activities that have the potential to impact the park's values or other park users
  - (e) utilising council's parks booking system to manage the allocation of parkland.
- (3) Enable recreational use and enjoyment of parks through:
  - (a) responding to shifts and changes in demand for recreational activities
  - (b) providing for a range of activities that meet the needs of those with various levels of ability
  - (c) activating parks through events, programmes and other initiatives including authorised activities
  - (d) increasing the capacity and resilience of parks to host more recreational activity where compatible with other park values
  - (e) promoting opportunities that may broaden park users' experiences, such as public art and interpretation
  - (f) recognising the value of parks in providing respite from urban development and noise, and as places of amenity.

## 11.13 Ngā tohu, ngā pārongo me ngā whakamārama / Signs, information and interpretation

### Tuapapa /Background

Signs on parks will generally:

- inform park users about recreational facilities and opportunities or events
- tell the story of the park or a wider cultural landscape
- identify significant natural values
- provide directions for access, paths and facilities (wayfinding signage) to encourage use of the whole park
- inform park users of hazards, gate closing times, safety messaging such as water quality, park closures or relevant bylaws and rules.

Interpretive material on parks can enhance the visitor experience by increasing awareness of a park's special values, its past or a unique feature and inspire visitors to explore the park. This can be achieved through different formats, such as signs, displays with codes to download material, audio visuals and activation. Public art can also tell the story of a place and can itself contribute to the unique character of an area.

Mana whenua have many stories to tell about the rich cultural history and significance of the Rodney area. Recognising Māori place names can be an entry point to exploring narratives and customary practises. Park entry and interpretative signs are another way of recognising the significant places and stories (also refer to section 11.10 Park and park feature naming).

Signage is also an opportunity to celebrate the Māori language. Auckland Council recognises te reo Māori as a cultural taonga and has adopted the Māori Language Policy 2016 to guide how the council can celebrate, integrate, protect and revitalise te reo Māori.

Identification and wayfinding signs are also important. This is particularly the case on larger parks, or where paths intersect or provide active transport options to a range of destinations.

Poorly designed or located signage can impact on user experience, safety and park values. Signs and the poles they are attached to can clutter parks, become a hazard in themselves or become a target for graffiti and vandalism. The proliferation of signs is particularly evident on coastal parks where additional signs are required to alert the public to water-based activity rules and information. The Auckland Design Manual provides practical guidance on the design, placement and content of signage. Consideration should also be given to alternatives to signage or other ways to minimise signs, such as links to information hosted online, or guided walks or other activations on a park to tell the story of its heritage or environmental values.

Currently regulations on the design, size and content of signs are specified in the Signage Bylaw 2015 and Auckland Unitary Plan. The bylaw limits signs on parks zoned public open space and has specific rules for parks zoned for sports and active recreation. Exemptions to the Bylaw apply to signage erected by Auckland Council, including information, regulation and directional signage. Advertising or sponsorship signs are not generally supported and will require authorisation, refer to section 12.1 Activities requiring authorisation.

#### **11.13.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) To provide signs to support use of the park and to showcase the natural, historic and cultural values of the park, while minimising the adverse impact of signs.
- (2) To support use of the Māori language and ensure signage meets regulatory requirements.
- (3) To support signs and interpretation that are accessible and understandable to people of different ages and abilities.

#### **11.13.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) When planning the design, content and location of signs or information, consider the Auckland Council's Māori Language Policy 2016 and the Auckland Design Manual; including the following:
  - (a) integrating signs into the park so they do not detract from natural and cultural values or amenity of the park
  - (b) combining signs as much as possible to reduce clutter and maintenance
  - (c) attaching signs to buildings where practical
  - (d) options to make the sign or information more accessible to people of different ages and abilities such as icons or symbols and high contrast print.
- (2) Provide on-site interpretation, materials or support links to online information, guided walks or other activations of the park to:
  - (a) contribute to people's understanding and appreciation of the park's values, history or significant features
  - (b) increase awareness of mana whenua's role as kaitiaki and their connection to a park
  - (c) raise awareness of environmental issues, community-led activity or restoration programmes
  - (d) showcase the unique Rodney character through signage and interpretation.
- (3) Support the location of civil defence, emergency management and public safety signage on parks.



## 11.14[tbc]

### **Trees, plants and animals**

#### **Tuapapa / Background**

The parks network in Rodney hosts a range of ecological values associated with forests, wetlands, and water habitats as well as specimen trees and gardens. Indigenous plants and animals in particular are considered living taonga by mana whenua.

There are many benefits associated with maintaining and enhancing natural ecosystems. Environmental benefits include supporting biodiversity, improving air and water quality, reducing flooding, providing for carbon sequestration and mitigating the urban heat island effect. Direct benefits to people include providing shade, amenity, opportunities for play and learning, and growing food.

These benefits are even more significant in the face of intensified urban development and climate change. For example, tall trees are rare in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's urban ngahere (forest); only six percent of the urban ngahere is over 20 metres in height, the majority, 64 percent is less than 10 metres<sup>20</sup>. Large trees provide more shade because of their wider canopy spread and root network. Their leaves and roots intercept larger amounts of rainfall and stormwater; absorb more pollutants and sequester more carbon.

While non-indigenous plants may also provide ecological benefits; there are many weed species and non-indigenous animals which undermine our native ecosystems. Ecosystems are also threatened by pathogens, such as kauri dieback and myrtle rust. Climate change is likely to increase the number and extent of invasive plants, invertebrates, such as wasps, and pathogen incursions in the future.

The Rodney Local Board aims to protect and enhance the ecological values in parks both through day-to-day management activities, and through supporting specific conservation projects. The board recognises that volunteers play a significant role in delivering biodiversity outcomes on our parks (refer to section 11.11 Partnering and volunteering).

Increasing the provision of trees and providing for more planting through the network is important to the Rodney Local Board; noting that this is balanced with the provision of adequate open areas for sport and recreation and caring for historic and cultural heritage values.

The Reserves Act requires that indigenous biodiversity present on a reserve is managed and protected to an extent compatible with the principal or primary purpose of the reserve.

---

<sup>20</sup> Auckland Council. (2019). Auckland's Urban Ngahere (Forest) Strategy. Retrieved from <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/plans-projects-policies-reports-by-laws/our-plans-strategies/topic-based-plans-strategies/environmental-plans-strategies/Pages/urban-ngahere-forest-strategy.aspx>

For scenic reserves classified under section 19(1)(a) of the Act, indigenous biodiversity is required to be preserved in perpetuity, and introduced plants and animals as far as possible be eradicated. On the other hand, for scenic reserves classified under section 19(1)(b) of the Act, indigenous or exotic vegetation can be introduced and maintained on the reserve.

Enhancing indigenous biodiversity is important to the Rodney Local Board. This may involve the removal of non-indigenous vegetation, including exotic pines, from scenic reserves or other parks, to allow native species to thrive. The local board recognises the benefits of well-established exotic trees and bush, including their contribution to park character, so any proposal to remove these requires careful consideration to ensure that impacts on biodiversity values are minimised. In many instances, removal of exotic trees and bush provides opportunities to enhance indigenous biodiversity through natural regeneration or planting.

A range of measures are employed by the council to manage biosecurity threats. In some cases, recreational access may be restricted through the closure of tracks or the creation of buffer zones or quarantining zones to protect areas within parks and/or contain areas of infection to prevent the spread of disease, including kauri dieback.

The council, in its responsibility for biosecurity within the region, has developed the Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-2030<sup>21</sup> in accordance with the Biosecurity Act 1993. This provides a strategic and statutory framework for the efficient and effective management of pest plants, animals (including unowned cats) and pathogens, and places requirements on landowners and occupiers to control some of these.

The Reserves Act also contains provisions restricting the cutting or destruction of trees on reserves. For trees on recreation or local purpose reserves, the council has to be satisfied this is necessary for management or maintenance of the reserve, for the management or preservation of other trees or bush, in the interests of the safety of persons on or near the reserve or of the safety of property adjoining the reserve.

In some cases, new plantings or existing trees or plants may impact on neighbouring properties. The Rodney Local Board does not support the removal or trimming of trees or plants to provide for views from neighbouring properties or to reduce leaf litter. It is important that the council decides on areas to be planted based on what is best for the park, the environment and park users.

The Auckland Unitary Plan also has provisions for managing trees and ecological areas.

---

<sup>21</sup> Note: As at November 2020, this plan is operative in part (exceptions being the marine pest sections 2.4 and 7.7.11)

#### 11.14.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To protect, maintain and enhance the long-term viability and resilience of indigenous trees, plants and animals both in the water and on land, and in accordance with legislative requirements.
- (2) To work with mana whenua, volunteer groups, adjoining landowners, other stakeholders and the general public to improve the biodiversity of parks and the wider natural environment.
- (3) To educate people about the ecological values in parks, and inspire and encourage park users to enjoy, respect and care for these values.
- (4) To maintain and improve tree canopy cover across the park network in Rodney, recognising the need to prune or remove trees and other vegetation where necessary.

#### 11.14.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Support a coordinated approach to planting, habitat restoration and biosecurity programmes on parks recognising relevant plans and strategies including the following:
  - (a) Biodiversity Hubs that support the North-West Wildlink<sup>22</sup>
  - (b) Auckland Urban Ngahere (Forest) Strategy 2019 and associated plans, including action plans
  - (c) Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-2030 and any subsequent revisions
  - (d) Weed Management Policy for Parks and Open Spaces 2013 and the programme of work to manage kauri dieback
  - (e) approved volunteer planting, weeding and restoration plans.
- (2) Work with mana whenua to plan restoration of natural habitats and planting within parks including identification of priority areas for planting and consideration of the maramataka (Māori lunar calendar).

---

<sup>22</sup> A collection of habitats with demonstrably significant ecological values as defined in North West Wildlink Prioritisation Report prepared for council by Boffa Miskell in 2017. Local parks contributing to three biodiversity hubs are mentioned in Volume 2 of this plan: - Wenderholm – Kaipara Biodiversity Hub, Kaipara Peninsula Biodiversity Hub and Waitakere Northern Foothills Biodiversity Hub.

- (3) When planning planting and ecological restoration on parks, consider the importance of existing indigenous biodiversity values associated with remaining indigenous ecosystems and Significant Ecological Areas (SEAs)<sup>23</sup>, as well as:
  - (a) the management focus area (if any), park management principles, park values and park specific information in Volume 2
  - (b) opportunities to work with volunteer groups who work to improve the ecological condition of parks and provide environmental education.
- (4) Use activations and interpretation such as signs, displays, guided walks and audio visuals to promote a greater public awareness and understanding of the ecological values of the parks.
- (5) When planning plantings or habitat restoration consult with park users or asset owners (including utility owners) that may be affected by the plantings or restoration activities, and consider the following:
  - (a) selecting species appropriate to the site noting factors such as soil conditions, climate, location, risk of disease and pathogens, and maintenance needs, while also considering the impacts of climate change
  - (b) opportunities to restore wetlands and daylight piped streams
  - (c) selecting naturally occurring native species propagated from the same ecological district and preferably from the same locality as the planned planting
  - (d) including trees and plants which are used in rongoā (traditional Māori medicine) or for traditional cultural harvest
  - (e) planting shade trees at playgrounds, picnic and gathering areas and providing for trees (including felled trees) to support play
  - (f) the appropriateness of providing fruit and nut trees for public harvest noting they may require additional funding or resourcing to maintain
  - (g) specialist advice where constraints such as land stability or contaminated land exist or where particular park values may be impacted
  - (h) information in Volume 2 that signals exotic trees to protect in a specific park in addition to any notable tree protections in the Unitary Plan
  - (i) impacts on public health and safety.
- (6) Enable a range of programmes to address and manage disease and pathogen incursions of natural values (including kauri dieback), such as:

---

<sup>23</sup> Identified as an overlay in the Auckland Unitary Plan.

- (a) public awareness campaigns
  - (b) implementation of sanitary measures, treatment of infected species and disease carriers
  - (c) the upgrade or realignment of tracks and/or development of boardwalks, barriers or other structures
  - (d) temporary or long-term track closures, rāhui or quarantining of areas of parkland.
- (7) Enable the maintenance of vegetation, including pruning or removal of trees and vegetation, in accordance with legislation and specialist advice where vegetation:
- (a) presents a safety risk to people or important assets
  - (b) are diseased, significantly damaged or failing, or present a biosecurity risk or are a weed species
  - (c) may impact on other existing values in the park such as historic or cultural heritage or recreational values, or the enhancement of indigenous biodiversity over the long term
  - (d) pruning or removal is part of a council-approved plan to improve the park or wider park network
  - (e) pruning or removal facilitates outcomes sought for the park in outlined in Volume 2 of this plan.

## 11.15 Wai

### Water

#### Tuapapa / Background

Many local parks contain streams, ponds, lakes and beaches, which support natural ecosystems, provide public access to water, manage flood flows and store and treat water. This policy applies to all types of waterways and coastal waters within parks. It also covers ways in which water is used in maintaining parks and provided for public use.

The importance of water and public access to water is recognised in legislation. The Resource Management Act notes the preservation of the natural character of coastal, wetland, lake and river areas, and public access to them as matters of national importance; and provides for esplanade reserves or strips to vest on subdivision.

The National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management 2020 supports the fundamental concept of Te Mana o te Wai – recognition that protecting the health of freshwater protects the health and wellbeing of the wider environment. It protects the mauri of the wai. Te Mana o te Wai prioritises first the health and wellbeing of water bodies; second the health needs of people (such as drinking water) and third the ability of people and communities to provide for the social, economic and cultural wellbeing.

Other legislation and plans also protect our water and water catchments. Refer to section 3.1 for information on the Marine and Coastal Area (Takutai Moana) Act 2011 and the Hauraki Gulf Marine Park Act 2000. The Reserves Act also recognises the conservation values of water in our reserves.

The Auckland Plan 2050 recognises the need to adapt to a changing water future. The Auckland Water Strategy 2022-2050 outlines Auckland Council's strategy to protect and enhance te mauri o te wai, the life-sustaining capacity of water. Auckland Council's initiatives to support a green liveable city are outlined in Auckland Growing Greener 2016. This includes a number of initiatives to improve stormwater management and protect our harbours.

The council has a number of roles and responsibilities for water including water supply, treatment, wastewater and stormwater management both above and below ground.

Within parks, maintaining water quality and access to water has many direct and indirect benefits, including:

- habitat provision and hydration for plants
- opportunities for the public to access water via structures boat ramps, jetties etc which are located on or adjacent to water
- maintenance of grassed areas and sports fields
- opportunities for water play, and for amenity such as fountains
- infrastructure for park users including drinking water supply, showers

- access for food gathering or provision of food
- demonstrating responsible water management and educating the public on water-related issues.

The health and mauri (life force) of our waterways is very closely connected to the activities that are happening on the surrounding land. Some streams are surrounded by native bush and have clean water and thriving animal and plant populations. However, many of our urban streams display indicators of poor health<sup>24</sup>, with degraded mauri. The health of rural waterways is mixed, depending on how surrounding farming, forestry or agricultural activities are managed.

Our estuaries, harbours and marine waters are home to diverse biodiversity, but sediment from land-based activities are muddying the waters and smothering sea life.

The challenges of climate change are also impacting on natural water systems, with wetter autumns and drier springs anticipated. This means periods of water shortage or flooding that test ecosystems and impact on our ability to maintain assets such as sports fields, gardens and paths.

The use and development of parks impacts on the water quality, this includes:

- impermeable surfaces like building footprints, paved surfaces and car parks which increase water flows and contaminants entering our streams
- stream sedimentation and streambank from stormwater flows, and where people, farm stock or dogs access streams and lakes
- irrigation, especially for sports fields
- drainage systems which may cause erosion and prevent fish migration
- historical land use including landfills, draining wetlands and undergrounding and channelising streams
- places where littering or dumping waste occurs.

In some cases, parks or areas of park land are held for water-related purposes. This includes land for stormwater treatment, flood management, wastewater or water reservoir infrastructure, and storage and access for firefighting or emergency water supply. Section 1.2 provides information on land that is out of scope of this plan, and Volume 2 provides further detail on the management of particular parks with water-related infrastructure. The provision of water-related infrastructure on park land may also provide opportunities for

---

<sup>24</sup> Auckland River Water Quality: Annual Report and National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management, Current State Assessment, 2018.



environmental and public benefit such as the education, environmental, recreational and amenity benefits of wetlands.

### Te ao Māori view of wai

Wai (water) is one of the central components of the spiritual and physical worlds for Māori. It is a gift that permits, sustains and promotes life and wellbeing for all. Knowledge of water cycles is an important aspect of mātauranga (cultural practices and principles). Māori often describe the state or cycle of water in the following ways, all of which relate to the concept of mauri and the presence of mauri within that water:

- Wai-ora (water in its most 'pure' form)
- Wai-māori (water for consumption)
- Wai-mate (water that has lost its mauri and is no longer able to sustain life)
- Wai-kino (water that is polluted or dangerous for humans)
- Wai-tai (seawater, the surf or the tide)
- Wai tapu (water with sacred or spiritual connection).

Within a water cycle, mauri is very high within rainfall, but is progressively reduced as it flows over impervious surfaces, contacting and transporting heavy metals, pesticides, fertilisers, pathogens and other potential pollutants within the environment. This degradation of water quality will affect the mauri of receiving waters into which it is discharged. Thus, discharging stormwater directly into water with higher mauri is an example of unnatural mixing of mauri, and should be avoided. Conversely, the dispersal of stormwater to/through land-based systems will restore the mauri of that water and is seen by many Māori as the most appropriate means of stormwater management.

This plan recognises the cultural values of water and supports taking an active approach to improving water quality, reducing the use of water in parks and improving the quality of water leaving parks.

#### 11.15.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To recognise a te ao Māori world view of wai/water.
- (2) To protect and enhance the quality of water and natural habitats in waterways, lakes and coastal waters in or near parks.
- (3) To manage access to the coast, waterways and lakes in a way that protects and conserves water quality and natural values while providing for cultural, recreational and food harvesting needs.
- (4) To reduce the use of potable water used on parks such as watering of gardens and sports fields or use in buildings; while still providing appropriate water for park users, pets and grazing animals/farm stock.

- (5) Supporting water provision to address fire and emergency needs on the park.

#### 11.15.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Work with mana whenua to support the mauri of water in parks, including initiatives to monitor, protect and enhance water quality of waterways, lakes and coastal waters, and to support retention of rainwater for use in parks.
- (2) When planning park development or new activities within parks consider ways to preserve and enhance water quality and natural habitats through a range of mechanisms including:
  - (a) managing access to waterways and planting riparian areas.
  - (b) incorporating water sensitive design including measures to mimic natural processes, reduce impermeable surfaces, protect waterways from pollutants or reduce and treat water on site including run-off from car parks.
  - (c) limiting the size of structures and the extent to which they extend into waterways.
- (3) When considering the renewal or development of pathways or infrastructure to access water for cultural, recreational and food harvesting needs consider the relevance of section 11.9 Park development and the following:
  - (a) for boat ramps, jetties and wharfs, whether there is an unmet need for additional water access
  - (b) alternatives to direct access to the water such as lookouts to support views of water or walkways on adjacent land
  - (c) the impacts of access on water quality and natural habitats such as increased sedimentation, litter and depletion of kaimoana (seafood).
- (4) Use a range of measures to manage existing access to waterways and the coast to protect water quality or natural values including:
  - (a) options to rationalise multiple accessways
  - (b) restricting access during specified times, including where a rāhui is put in place, subject to statutory and bylaw requirements.
- (5) Consider ways to reduce the unnecessary use of potable water on parks, such as:
  - (a) using rain or recycled water on site including retaining rainwater for use in watering gardens and sports fields.
  - (b) designing and selecting assets which minimise the use of water.
  - (c) choosing drought tolerant plants for gardens, including trees.
- (6) Provide potable water for drinking, especially at sports fields, large playgrounds or parks in town centres.

- (7) Assessment of an application to locate water utilities on a park or to upgrade an existing utility will consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and section 12.7 Public and private utilities.

## 12.0 [tbc]

### Authorisations for park use

## 12.1 [tbc]

### Activities requiring landowner authorisation

#### Scope

Most everyday recreational activities on parks are allowed as of right. However, from time to time, people or organisations wish to use park space for activities that might have an impact on the park, or that might prevent others from also using the park. Under these circumstances people or organisations may need to apply for a specific permission to use the park.

Local boards have the decision-making responsibility over non-regulatory activities in local parks. Their permission once granted, is also known as landowner approval.

People or organisations who receive landowner approval for their activity may additionally require other approvals from the council acting in its regulatory capacity for that activity. Examples include certain decisions under bylaws, resource consents in accordance with the Resource Management Act 1991, building consents in accordance with the Building Act 2004, or asset owner approval e.g., for activities on contaminated land. In some instances, applications for landowner approval are made after regulatory consents have been granted; so that applicants need to vary their original consent to accommodate conditions of landowner approval. It is important that applications for landowner approval come to the council early so that an appropriate pathway for the application can be discussed.

Activities will typically need landowner authorisation, often in addition to a regulatory approval if they:

- require exclusive use of a park or an area of a park e.g., event or filming
- interfere with or change the physical park environment e.g., ground disturbance, plant removal such as for cultural harvest, planting, scientific research
- require a temporary or permanent building or structure to be built or installed
- require temporary access to private property through a local park
- are commercial in nature, in other words are for private gain or financial reward, such as commercial filming
- create an interest in land in favour of a third party, such as a lease.

Landowner authorisation may take the form of a booking, lease, licence, easement or some other written agreement.

## **Benefits**

The purpose of landowner authorisation is to ensure impacts on the park and park users are considered and managed, and a consistent and principled approach is taken to assessing proposals to ensure the park's values are protected.

## **Issues**

A common issue across landowner authorisations is the reinstatement of park land once an activity is completed. The council may at times require site meetings before and after an activity takes place and payment of a bond to ensure that the park is reinstated to at least the same condition.

## **Approach**

The Reserves Act has specific requirements for certain activities that require landowner authorisation on reserves. The classification of the reserve and the type of landowner authorisation being sought will determine which part of the Act applies.

In line with its statutory obligations, the council seeks mana whenua input into relevant authorisation decisions under the Reserves Act and the Local Government Act. This involves working with mana whenua at an early stage of the process. In some cases, staff have agreed protocols and processes to work with mana whenua regarding particular activities. For more information on how the council works with mana whenua, refer to section 11.8 Mana whenua and Māori outcomes.

In some cases, formal public notification will be required by legislation, either under the Reserves Act or under the Local Government Act.

The type of activity – how long it will take, how many people might be involved, the effect it will have on the park and on park users – will help to determine the likely impact of that activity. Activities which may only have a minor or low impact (such as small trailer temporary access to private property through an open grassed area) will not generally require an in-depth assessment. Higher-impact activities, however, will need a robust assessment of impacts.

Even when activities are aligned with the purpose and outcomes sought for a park, it is important to assess the potential impact on a park, including whether benefits of the activity outweigh disadvantages, how risks to park land and park users will be managed and any damage remediated.

Landowner authorisations may include a range of conditions to ensure the activity is well managed, including measures to reduce, or offset negative impacts of the activity and ensure it is carried out safely.

## **Tikanga whakaaetanga aromatawai**

### **Landowner authorisation assessment approach**

This section outlines the landowner assessment approach to inform **all** activities requiring landowner authorisation. If the activity requiring landowner authorisation has a standalone policy, this general policy should be read in conjunction to that policy.

#### 12.1.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To ensure a consistent approach is taken to assessing proposals requiring landowner authorisation.

#### 12.1.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Where landowner authorisation is required, then the assessment of an activity will consider:
  - (a) positive and negative impacts.
  - (b) the scale of impacts including:
    - (i) whether impacts are widespread or contained
    - (ii) whether impacts affect significant values
    - (iii) whether impacts are temporary or permanent
    - (iv) cumulative impacts resulting from similar activities over time.
  - (c) whether an activity is likely to be of high public interest, for example activities that may carry a high risk to significant park values or to the health and safety of park users and the public.
- (2) Any activity requiring landowner authorisation shall be in accordance with the Reserves Act classification of the park (where applicable), and the assessment of that activity should consider the relevance of:
  - (a) compatibility with the management focus area (if any)
  - (b) all principles for park management (refer to section 8.0)
  - (c) compatibility with park values and park specific information in Volume 2
  - (d) whether the activity has a community benefit component
  - (e) any reduction in open space and impact on the functionality of the park including future options to enhance the park
  - (f) any relevant policies in this plan
  - (g) whether there is a need for that activity to take place on the park, including whether alternative location/s within the park or outside the park are more appropriate
  - (h) potential impacts on current users of the park, such as any exclusive use of the park or part of the park or compromising access including access to or from water

- (i) the capacity of the park to accommodate the activity
  - (j) any relevant bylaws and approved code of conduct for that activity.
- (3) Activities with significant impacts on a park or its users should be assessed with a high degree of rigour including expert advice where necessary to understand those impacts.



## 12.2 Ngā mahi aru moni

### Commercial activities

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

There are a wide variety of commercial activities operating on parks across Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. These can be temporary such as mobile vendors (including coffee carts and ice cream vans); equipment hire (including watersports or bicycle hire); bootcamps and fitness classes; guided tours; dog training; events that charge for entry; and commercial filming.

Commercial activities may also be more permanent; and/or require a lease or a licence. Examples range from licences for grazing animals; to community leases allowing clubs to provide a bar/bistro for member use or their premises for temporary event hire. Coastal parks or destination parks may sometimes include a public kiosk or café.

Commercial trading may happen on parks; however, decisions and approvals may be required from the local board depending on the Act under which the council manages the land.

##### Benefits

The benefits of commercial activities may include:

- enhancement of the park user's experience by providing additional services to those normally provided on the park
- enabling a wider range of uses and activities to be undertaken, such as windsurfing or kayaking which require specialised equipment, not otherwise available to the general public
- activation of park spaces and enhancement of existing activity in the park e.g., provision of refreshments whilst watching sports games or the kids playing
- helping community groups or clubs to be financially self-sustaining
- educating people on the values of an area or park, such as through cultural or heritage tours
- showcasing a park and/or an area, such as through filming, so that others in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, Aotearoa New Zealand or abroad are attracted to that park
- providing alternative ways to maintain a park and provide for a rural experience, such as through grazing.

##### Issues

Parks are acquired for the benefit of the community and protection of natural, cultural, recreation and amenity values, so commercial activities on parks that compromise those values are to be avoided. Commercial activity can undermine people's experience of

parks, especially those parks valued as places of respite and relaxation. A dominance of commercial signage or excessively noisy activities for example may easily detract from a park. Activities like mobile vendors or commercial events may create competition for parking spaces or generate large amounts of rubbish.

It is important that commercial activities also do not compromise the natural and cultural values of a park. Assessment on the impact of a proposed activity on park values and park users is an important consideration.

## **Approach**

A reserve's purpose under its classification places constraints on whether and how commercial activity may be allowed and how it is authorised. Public notification of a commercial proposal is sometimes necessary where it is not in conformity or contemplated in a park in Volume 2 of the plan, or where legislation otherwise requires public consultation.

Council bylaws also regulate commercial activities on parks. Refer to Appendix B for a summary of bylaws including the Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw 2022 and Signage Bylaw 2015 which may be especially relevant to commercial activities.

The requirements of the legislation and bylaws are both the basis for authorising commercial activities on parks. The local board's non-regulatory role in approving commercial activities on parks is managed through the landowner approval process (refer to section 12.1). An exception to this is fitness training run on parkland. The Rodney Local Board approves fitness training on parks provided it does not undermine public enjoyment of parks, the natural and cultural heritage values of parks, threaten public safety or damage public assets. Auckland Council's code of conduct for fitness trainers provides guidance on fitness training to protect and support those outcomes.

Commercial filming also has a code of conduct, included in the Auckland Film Protocol 2019. The Protocol outlines the role of Screen Auckland and the process to obtain landowner approval for commercial filming on public open space.

Where commercial activities are proposed to support community outcomes (such as social enterprise) or by community groups or clubs to help support their organisation, that activity will still be examined against this policy noting that the benefits of the activity are included in the landowner assessment criteria. Where an activity is approved by the landowner, it may require a variation to the conditions of an existing lease to provide for the activity and lock in community benefits.

As with all authorisation policies, commercial activities will be assessed against section 12.1 Activities requiring landowner authorisation. New activities require careful consideration to ensure benefits to the community of the activity outweigh the negative impacts on park values and users.

Similarly, any approved commercial activity is likely to be subject to strict conditions to manage impacts on the park or park users.

### 12.2.1 Te Whāinga / Objective

- (1) To ensure the commercial use of parks occurs in ways that does not compromise park values, that encourages use of parks where they add to the enjoyment and experience of park users, is consistent with the principles for park management and in accordance with the Reserves Act and any relevant bylaws.

### 12.2.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) Landowner authorisation under section 12.1 is required for all commercial activities unless provided for in policy 12.2.2(2) below.
- (2) Fitness training may occur on parks without a written authorisation provided it:
  - (a) does not cause a public nuisance or public safety issue, damage park land or assets, or undermine park values
  - (b) is not restricted or prohibited in individual park information in Volume 2
  - (c) has not been temporarily restricted to protect public enjoyment or use of the park or to protect important park values, and
  - (d) complies with Auckland Council bylaws.

## 12.3 Rīhi me ngā raihana hapori

### Community leases and licences

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

Community leases and licences provide space in parks for non-profit organisations delivering activities, services or programmes that serve community needs or enhance a park's values. A lease provides for the exclusive use of a park area or a building, while a licence provides for non-exclusive use.

Leases may be granted for facilities that are owned by the council, or by the lessee; or a mixture of both. Lease and licence areas may also contain other specialist infrastructure such as lights, courts, equestrian jumps, boat cradles etc. These are often owned and maintained by the lessee; however, in some cases, the council is the owner.

For commercial leases, refer to section 12.2 Commercial activities.

##### Benefits

Community leases and licences are a significant way in which the local board supports organisations that serve community needs or work to improve parks.

Community leases and licences allow groups to carry out social, cultural, educational and recreational activities, as well as groups working to enhance reserves. Some examples are sports and recreational clubs; community groups including marae which provide youth support, child education and other social outcomes; and environmental organisations such as 'Friends of Parks' groups.

Lease and licence activities in a park can promote a lively, safe environment for other park users.

##### Issues

Ongoing financial sustainability is a concern for many non-profit sporting and community groups. In some cases, groups struggle to fund maintenance of facilities or other costs such as insurance or utilities.

Provision for ancillary fundraising activities often form part of leasing terms and conditions. For example, many clubs with appropriate permissions fundraise through having a bar/bistro on site for their members to socialise. A lessee's ability to be financially independent while ensuring their activities fit with the park values and outcomes sought for a park is an important consideration for new lease and licence proposals.

For lessees, having certainty that they can use an area of a park for a relatively long period is important, especially where they wish to invest in assets on the park. However, this desire needs to be balanced against the need to ensure that lessee activities continue to meet changing community needs over time. Groups may lose membership or amalgamate with other clubs to create operating efficiencies. Sometimes this leaves

unoccupied structures on parks, leaving council to fund their removal or consider different uses for them.

In some cases, the issuing of a lease or licence results in the loss of open space for public use or for other park development. As Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland intensifies, the pressures on parkland intensify both for open park land, but also from groups seeking community leases or licences.

## **Approach**

Leases and licences may be granted over Reserves Act and LGA land.

The Reserves Act prescribes when and how leasing and licencing may be approved on reserve land according to its classification or purpose (refer to section 9.0).

For parks managed under the Local Government Act, the management focus area identifies the primary outcomes sought for that land (refer to section 10.0).

Volume 2 of this plan, covering the individual parks, identifies where leasing or licencing activities are currently contemplated on a park and the type of activity that is contemplated.

The Community Occupancy Guidelines 2012 (currently under review) provide more detailed guidance on the considerations, process and costs related to processing lease and licence agreements. Lease and licence agreements may include conditions to support community outcomes such as sharing of facilities and requiring membership fees to be reasonable. Similarly, they may include conditions to protect the park environment, the health, safety and wellbeing of visitors, and to facilitate park operations.

It is important that lessees and licensees review their agreements when planning new activities, changes to their operating hours or construction of new assets on the park including building additions or extensions. This is because new activities, unless already provided for in their agreement with council, may require a separate authorisation from the council through the landowner approval process, in addition to a regulatory consent such as a building consent.

At times, the council may also enter into partnering agreements with organisations including lessees and licensees to provide community services or support outcomes in a local community. Refer to the Facilities Partnerships Policy 2018 and the Increasing Aucklanders' Participation in Sport Investment Plan 2019-2039 for more information.

### **12.3.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) To protect park values and outcomes sought for the park including minimising loss of public access when considering any community lease or licence arrangements.
- (2) To support activities that meet community needs, enhance environmental outcomes and activate and enhance parks and people's experience of them.

### 12.3.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) The assessment of an application for a community lease or licence should consider the landowner authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:
  - (a) options to provide for shared use or public use and access to park space or facilities where appropriate.
  - (b) any sport or recreation or community needs provision plan or assessment, and compatibility with a network view of the need for that activity to occur on a park.
  - (c) the viability of the proposed activity.

## 12.4 [tbc]

### Events and activation

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

Rodney parks host a wide range of events for the public to enjoy, from small private events like weddings to large events and festivals which showcase the area. Many public events are supported by the local board including the Kowhai Festival in Warkworth, Mahurangi Winter Festival of Lights, A&P Shows, Anzac Day and Christmas events.

For the purposes of this policy, events are defined as an organised temporary activity that takes place on one or more days<sup>25</sup>. For removal of doubt, events do not include regular bookings of sports fields or courts for sporting use, volunteer groups gathering for restoration working bees in a park, or classes and training provided by outdoor fitness operators.

##### Benefits

The benefits of events include:

- bringing local people together to share memorable experiences
- celebrating Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland and its people
- supporting a Māori identity
- commemorating and respecting important occasions
- activating Rodney parks
- profiling Rodney and Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland
- celebrating different cultures and increasing cultural awareness
- invigorating the local economy, including supporting town centres.

##### Issues

The issues related to events on parks include:

- protecting important park values from the impacts of large groups of people and event infrastructure; including risks to cultural, historic, natural and recreational values
- reinstating parks after the event to at least the same condition as before the event
- managing impacts on other park users including impacts relating to noise, lights, vibration, areas of park closure

---

<sup>25</sup> Has the same meaning as in the Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw 2022; see Appendices for definition.



- managing access, traffic and parking within the park.

### **Approach**

Auckland Council's Events Policy sets out why and how Auckland Council is involved in events.

Those wishing to run an event on a Rodney park will need to seek authorisation as outlined in this policy.

All events must comply with relevant bylaws (for example Public Trading, Events and Filming Bylaw 2022) and seek regulatory approvals such as resource consent as appropriate. Refer to the Auckland Council [website](#) for further guidance on when and how to apply for an event permit.

Volume 2 of this plan also signals particular parks where the local board has signalled intentions to better support events (e.g., through provision of permanent infrastructure) or to restrict events to manage negative impacts including cumulative impacts.

#### **12.4.1 Te Whāinga / Objective**

- (1) To maximise community use of parks through events which are consistent with the park values and provide benefit to the community.

#### **12.4.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) The landowner approval assessment of event proposals should consider the relevance of the objectives and the landowner authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:
  - (a) consistency with other approved park authorisations, leases and licences.
  - (b) measures to manage negative impacts of the activity on the park and other park users including travel demand management, appropriate set-up and clean-up activities, and waste management.
  - (c) the track record of organisers in managing events appropriately.
  - (d) the requirement for rest periods for popular event locations where grass surfaces need time to recover and/or the local community can enjoy the park.

## 12.5 Wāhi noho mō te pō

### Overnight accommodation

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

Overnight accommodation in this plan includes both outdoor camping and indoor accommodation on parks. Outdoor camping ranges from formalised campgrounds to informal camping on open spaces within parks. It includes freedom camping on parks and rough sleeping.

Indoor accommodation is often associated with particular lease activities where accommodation is ancillary to the lease purpose. For example, surf-lifesaving clubs especially in remote locations or marae may provide accommodation.

##### Benefits

Overnight accommodation helps to keep parks safe where campers provide more eyes on the park.

Camping is an experience which brings people closer to nature and offers opportunities for education or to experience a different environment.

Indoor accommodation on leased premises such as a marae can support activities provided at that location, such as the hosting of tangi at a marae; or may be provided as part of education and youth development of tamariki (children) and rangatahi (youth).

##### Issues

Outdoor camping requires appropriate facilities nearby to support campers including toilets, potable water or wastewater disposal sites. In some cases, campsites are not tidied by campers or litter is left on the park. This can be especially problematic in summer when large numbers of freedom campers seek sites within Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. The limited supply of freedom camping sites may cause overcrowding, illegal camping and increased tension with residents and other park users.

The safety of campers, especially young people, may also be a concern. Conversely, campers on parks may make other park users feel unsafe.

##### Approach

Overnight accommodation on parks and reserves can be regulated by the council through a combination of the Reserves Act 1977, Local Government Act 2002 and Freedom Camping Act 2011, and any bylaws made under these Acts<sup>26</sup>.

---

<sup>26</sup> Currently the Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw, and Freedom Camping Bylaw.

## Reserves Act 1977

Section 44 of the Reserves Act does not permit use of a reserve for personal accommodation, including camping, unless an exception under the Act applies.

Exceptions can apply where consent is granted by the Minister of Conservation (which is delegated to Auckland Council), or if the exception is defined in Volume 2 under the individual park section of this management plan. In regard to indoor accommodation within a leased area, provision of accommodation must be explicitly agreed in the lease.

Volume 2 does not provide for overnight accommodation on Reserves Act land except for particular situations including:

- leased facilities where accommodation is part of their lease
- the two holiday parks run by council at Whangateau and Martins Bay
- in designated areas for overnight camping in self-contained vehicles.

## Local Government Act 2002

The Public Safety and Nuisance Bylaw 2013, enacted under the Local Government Act, currently prohibits staying in a tent overnight in a park<sup>27</sup> unless prior written approval has been obtained from Auckland Council.

Council has also retained a number of legacy freedom camping bylaw provisions, which are collated in the Freedom Camping Bylaw 2015. The Freedom Camping Bylaw 2015 currently prohibits overnight accommodation in vehicles except in designated areas.

The Freedom Camping Bylaw 2015 is due to expire in 2022, and will be replaced with Council's Freedom Camping in Vehicles Bylaw 2022, once enacted

## Freedom Camping Act 2011

Under the Freedom Camping Act 2011, freedom camping is permitted in any local authority area unless it has been restricted or prohibited in a bylaw or other enactment.

Council will regulate freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 through a bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Council is in the process of preparing the Te Ture ā-Rohe Noho Puni Wātea ā-Waka 2022 / the Freedom Camping in Vehicles Bylaw 2022. Refer to this bylaw for rules and restrictions relating to particular sites.

---

<sup>27</sup> The Local Government Act 2002 s. 138(2) defines a park: (a) means land acquired or used principally for community, recreational, environmental, cultural, or spiritual purposes; but (b) does not include land that is held as a reserve, or part of a reserve, under the Reserves Act 1977.

### **12.5.1 Te Whāinga / Objective**

- (1) To ensure, where overnight accommodation is proposed, that it occurs in a way that does not compromise park values and is consistent with relevant legislation and bylaws.

### **12.5.2 Te Kaupapa Here / Policy**

- (1) Subject to the Reserves Act and any relevant policies and bylaws, the assessment of an application for overnight accommodation should consider the authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1, and access to amenities such as toilets and potable water.

## 12.6 Ngā tohu me ngā kōhatu maharatanga me te rui pungarehu

### Plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

Parks are often seen as desirable places to commemorate people and events through plaques and memorials and the scattering of ashes.

Plaques and memorials are often proposed to commemorate people, groups or events of significance to the community, region or nation. Plaques can also be used for other purposes such as showcasing the heritage of a place or creating a trail through a park. In this policy, plaques refer only to those commemorating a particular person or event.

Memorials may take the form of monuments such as obelisks, statues and pillars, other structures such as gates or artworks. They may also take the form of landscaping or planting.

Plaques (typically a metal plate fixed to surfaces like a park bench) are frequently requested by members of the public to celebrate the life of loved ones who have passed, especially where that person had a particular personal connection with a park.

Similarly, people often request to scatter the ashes of a loved one on parks or into waterways within parks. In some cases, memorials are created through planting a tree in memory of a person, or to celebrate new births.

##### Benefits

Plaques and memorials offer most benefit where they commemorate people or events of significance to the wider community. They may help build understanding across cultures, serve as a reminder of historical events or societal culture or have education benefits.

There may be times when memorials tell uncomfortable or emotive stories to help raise awareness of key issues and build understanding.

Some memorials are works of art in their own right and may be appreciated for their own particular heritage values.

##### Issues

Plaques and memorials within parks can create a feeling of solemnity and exclusivity. The message and the atmosphere created by their presence is not always appropriate or conducive to the use and enjoyment of the park by the general public.

The acknowledgement of particular people or events may also reflect outdated historical perspectives. For example, many historic memorials reflect only one side of the narrative around Māori-Pākehā relations that is frequently unfavourable to Māori.

Careful consideration needs to be given to the appropriateness, scale, quantity and location of plaques and memorials to ensure they do not detract from the natural setting of

a park or create clutter. This is especially important as the removal of plaques and memorials later is frequently an emotive issue.

Planting a tree or other plant as a memorial can also be problematic because of this emotional investment where those trees or plants do not thrive or need special maintenance.

Scattering of ashes is a very personal and sensitive matter. Different cultures have different ways of dealing with cremation and the disposal of ashes. Scattering ashes on park land can affect grass on sports fields and plants within public gardens and be unsettling for those maintaining or enjoying these spaces. Instead, the council provides areas for ash scatterings at North Shore Memorial Parks, Waikumete Cemetery and Manukau Memorial Gardens. However, dispersal of ashes in waterways is a special part of the beliefs of some religions; and there is currently no water-based ash scattering areas in council cemeteries. Scattering of ashes in water is culturally inappropriate for Māori.

## **Approach**

In general, plaques and memorials are supported only as a record of significant events or people and only where they enhance a park and where the negative outcomes such as feeling of privatisation and impact on the enjoyment of the park or park values are avoided. In general, parks in town centres such as squares and plazas, which have a high degree of landscaping, are considered more appropriate spaces to recognise significant events or people.

Plaques and memorials relevant to the local context are preferred. For memorials of regional or national importance, this may mean looking across the region or outside of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland to consider the best location for a memorial and to coordinate regionally or nationally to commemorate an event in a particular location instead of installing a memorial.

With the exception of closed cemeteries, it is not considered appropriate to place personal plaques or memorials within parks. Instead, it is preferred that people consider other options such as holding a private event in the park or improving parks in commemoration of a loved one. This can be through initiatives such as taking part in volunteer planting, donations or granting permission to tell significant stories in educational material such as park pamphlets. There are many alternatives to memorialising loved ones outside of parks. This includes sponsoring projects or education of others, donations to charities, or creating memories through digital platforms and websites.

Reviewing outdated plaques and memorials is an important aspect of managing parks. Providing a more balanced historical view reflective of the history of the place or people of the area may mean adding or revising existing messaging on plaque and memorials. Removal of plaques and memorials may also be required when they are cluttering a park, impacting options for renewal or park improvements or reducing people's enjoyment of the park.

It is important to work with mana whenua, heritage specialists, and a range of community stakeholders when reviewing existing plaques and memorials to ensure different views are considered.

The scattering of ashes in parks however is not permitted unless it is an area especially designated for that purpose. Noting that dispersal of ashes into waterways is a special part of the cultural beliefs of some religions, the local board supports education around the adverse impacts of scattering ashes.

Personal plaques, memorials and interment of ashes may be appropriate on closed cemeteries that are in scope of this plan. However, these closed cemeteries are considered heritage areas and have protections under legislation to protect those heritage values. It is important that proposed plaques and memorials are consistent with heritage values. The Cemeteries and Crematoria Code of Practice 2014 also provides guidance for certain activities in closed cemeteries including ash interments.

#### 12.6.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives

- (1) To limit the provision of commemorative memorials and plaques to those associated with a public figure, group of people or event of particular significance to mana whenua or the community that is relevant to the proposed park location.
- (2) To encourage people seeking personal plaques and memorials to consider other more appropriate ways to commemorate people, groups or events.
- (3) To work with mana whenua and communities to update cultural narratives associated with existing plaques and memorials where the opportunity arises.
- (4) To support education on the inappropriateness of scattering ashes in waterways in te ao Māori and the negative impacts of scattering ashes on park values.
- (5) To enable the removal of existing personal plaques or personal memorials in association with improvements to a park or its assets.
- (6) To allow for the continued provision, maintenance and renewal of personal plaques and memorials in closed cemeteries subject to the relevant regulatory approvals and specialist advice.

#### 12.6.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies

- (1) The assessment of applications for plaques and memorials should consider the landowner authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1. They will no longer be permitted unless:
  - (a) they are associated with a grave within a cemetery, or
  - (b) have some relevance to the proposed location and are associated with a public figure, group or event of significance; being a person, group or event of enduring interest to mana whenua and/or the wider community.



- (2) Encourage those seeking new plaques and memorials to instead consider other ways to commemorate people or events including hosting events or donating to planned park improvements (for the removal of doubt; noting that no plaque or memorial would be attached unless the criteria of policy 12.6.2(1) are met).
- (3) Work with mana whenua as early as possible to consider proposed plaques and memorials including their location and interpretation.
- (4) Removal of existing personal plaques or personal memorials may be required where:
  - (a) improvements of enhancements to the park are approved; or
  - (b) an associated park asset (such as park benches with plaques) is to be renewed; or
  - (c) the plaque or memorial has fallen into disrepair
  - (d) the plaque or memorial has not been approved.
- (5) Where personal plaques or personal memorials are proposed for removal, the council will make all reasonable efforts to notify the applicant or family.

## 12.7 Ngā momo ratonga tūmatanui, tūmataiti hoki

### Public and private utilities

#### Tuapapa / Background

##### Scope

Utilities in this plan refers to infrastructure providing tele or radio communication services, electricity transmission services, and provision of systems for water, wastewater and stormwater. Examples include cell towers, power lines, transformers, scientific monitoring and research infrastructure, water pipes, filtration systems and pumpstations for water, wastewater and stormwater.

##### Benefits

Public and private utilities may unlock adjacent land for development, enable growth or provide essential services to the community.

In the case of stormwater treatment infrastructure, it may improve quality of water in the catchment.

In some instances, the provision of new infrastructure can improve park outcomes or support public use of a park. An example is stormwater infrastructure that may re-establish a wetland area in a poorly drained park, enhanced with walkways and planting.

##### Issues

The open spaces of parks are often perceived as convenient and logical places to locate public and private utilities, or the provision of public services may be one of the functions a park was acquired for. However, the placement of public and private utilities on parks and their cumulative impact can result in:

- restrictions on public access, use and future development (for example, underground pipes or overhead wires may restrict building or planting)
- negative impacts on park values including natural, cultural, heritage and recreational values
- decrease in the amenity of a reserve
- temporary loss of parkland and negative impacts on the park during installation or maintenance.

##### Approach

In general, the Rodney Local Board does not support the use of park land for private infrastructure unless there is a clear benefit, especially to the park, or the negative impacts of the activity to the park have been addressed. As with all authorisation policies, applications to install utilities on parks will be assessed against the authorisation assessment approach in 12.1. Where new infrastructure or upgrades of existing utilities are being proposed, the council may review options to improve the utility to better fit with the park to address issues such as those noted above. Examples include the

undergrounding of utilities, the screening of existing infrastructure through planting or designed feature screens, reducing the size of structures or improving their amenity or the amenity of the park.

Section 48 of the Reserves Act prescribes how easements for utilities will be considered and when the proposal will require public notification.

Section 48A of the Act addresses how proposals for telecommunication stations will be assessed and when public notification will be triggered.

An easement may give a right of access or right to lay infrastructure.

### **12.7.1 Ngā Whāinga / Objectives**

- (1) To generally avoid public and private infrastructure being located on parks where it restricts or prevents current and future use, enjoyment and development.
- (2) To not grant approval for new utilities where they can be located or provided for outside of parks unless it aligns with the classification of Reserves Act land.
- (3) To support the installation of utilities that provide for park operations and recreational use of the park (e.g., water for park users; transformers for sports field lighting) or support public safety in parks and adjacent coastal areas (e.g., tsunami sirens, Safeswim communication and water supply infrastructure).

### **12.7.2 Ngā Kaupapa Here / Policies**

- (1) The development of utilities on parks will not be approved except where alternate locations are not considered reasonably practicable and where they meet the requirements of the Reserves Act 1977 for park land held under that Act.
- (2) Landowner assessment of an application to locate utilities on a park or to upgrade an existing utility will consider the landowner authorisation assessment approach in section 12.1 and the following:
  - (a) measures to reduce the impact of utilities on future development or enhancement of the park e.g., locating utilities including pipelines around the perimeter of the park
  - (b) co-siting with existing compatible park and utility structures
  - (c) minimising the footprint of structures
  - (d) options to hide, screen or improve the visual impact of infrastructure and/or to improve park values
  - (e) measures to reduce the impact of utilities on important park values for example, options to enable fish passage or minimise stream erosion.
  - (f) proposals to offset adverse impacts in circumstances where utilities cannot be located elsewhere

- (g) details of alternative locations and options considered and why alternative locations and options are not considered practicable.
- (3) Relocation or removal of existing utilities may be sought by the council:
- (a) on termination or expiry of lease, easement or right of way for a utility
  - (b) where the utility has become redundant
  - (c) where changes are proposed to improve the park for recreational or community use or enhance park values
  - (d) where impacts of the utility on public access and enjoyment are considered inappropriate.



## Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Volume 1

May 2022

Find out more: **phone 09 3010101**  
or visit **[aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](https://aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)**



## **ATTACHMENT B**

### **DRAFT RODNEY LOCAL PARKS MANAGEMENT PLAN – VOLUME TWO (AS NOTIFIED)**



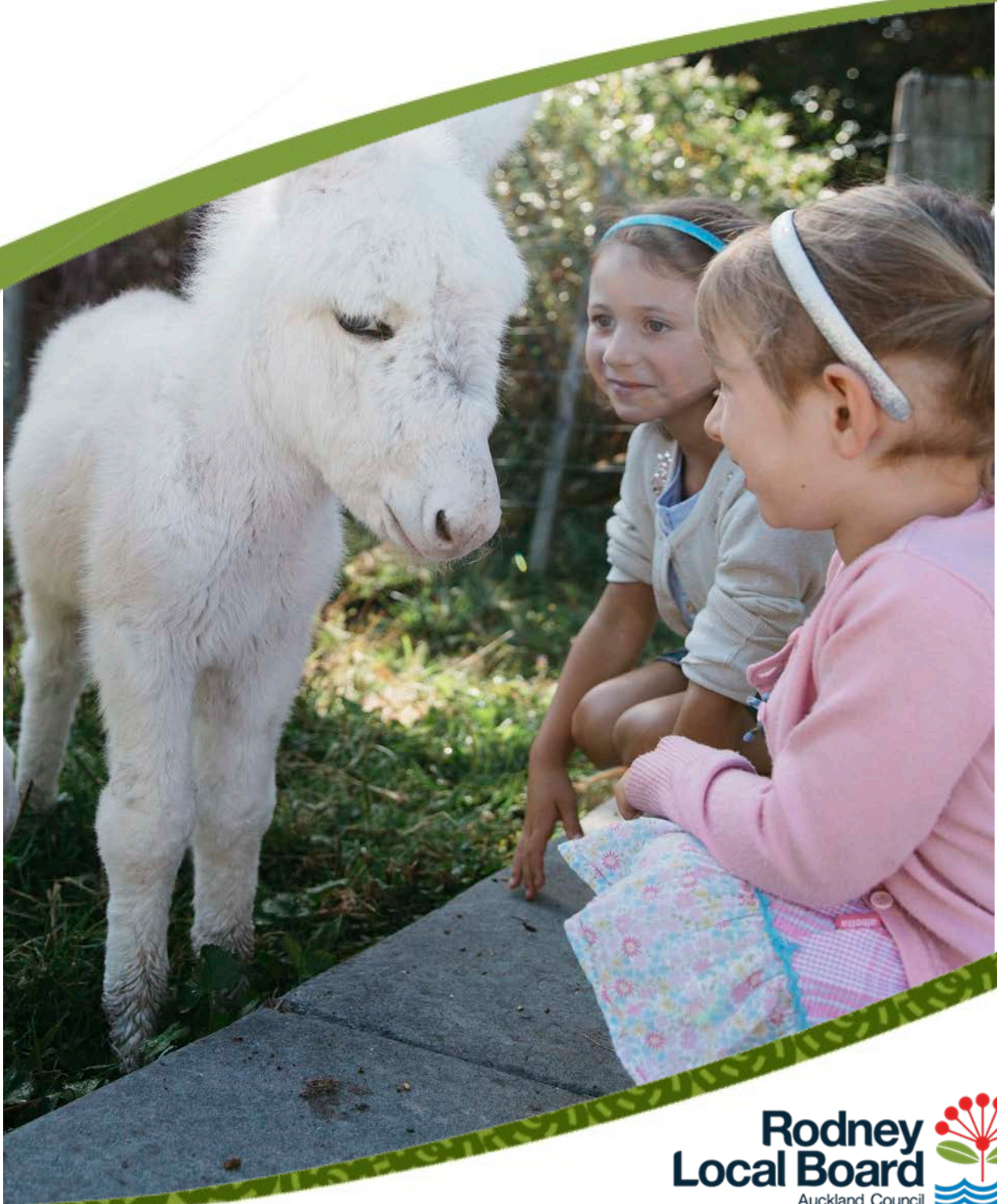


**Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere**

**Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney**

## **Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

**Volume 2: Individual parks in Kumeū subdivision**





# Rārangi Upoko

## Table of Contents

<b>12 Individual Parks .....</b>	<b>3</b>
12.1 How to read the individual parks sheets .....	4
12.2 Full map legend .....	13
12.3 Iconography to convey park values .....	14
<b>12.4 Individual parks sheets .....</b>	<b>21</b>
Rodney Local Board Overview Map .....	22
Helensville .....	23
Kaipara Coast .....	64
Kaukapakapa .....	77
Kumeū .....	89
Muriwai .....	131
Riverhead .....	143
South Head .....	176
Waimauku .....	198

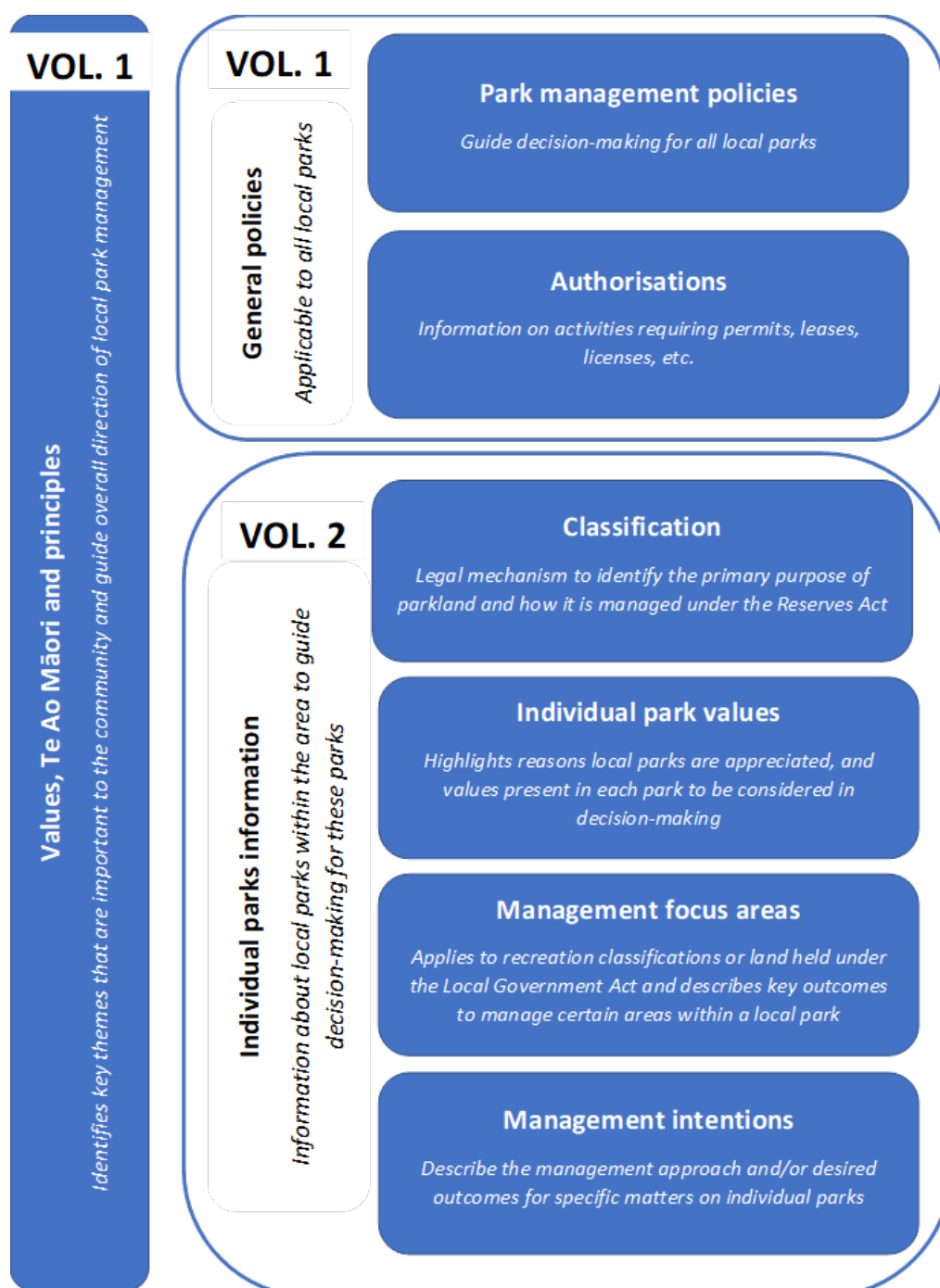
## 12 Ngā Papa Rēhia Tū Takitahi

### Individual Parks

This section covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

Information about each park is presented on individual sheets in alphabetical order. Please note the information about individual parks needs to be read in conjunction with the park management principles and policies in Volume 1 of this plan.

The diagram below shows the different volumes and sections of this plan and how they relate to each other.

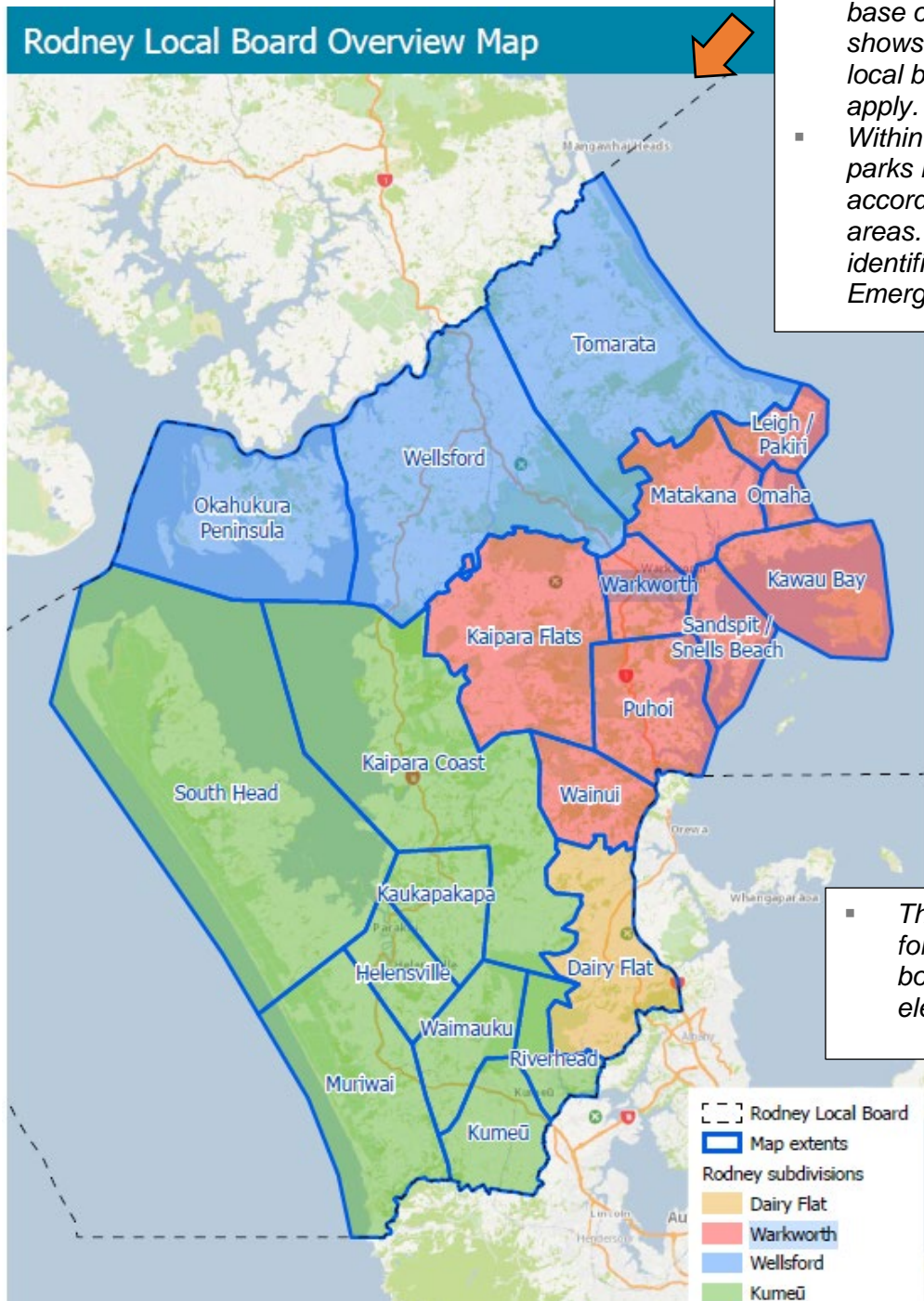




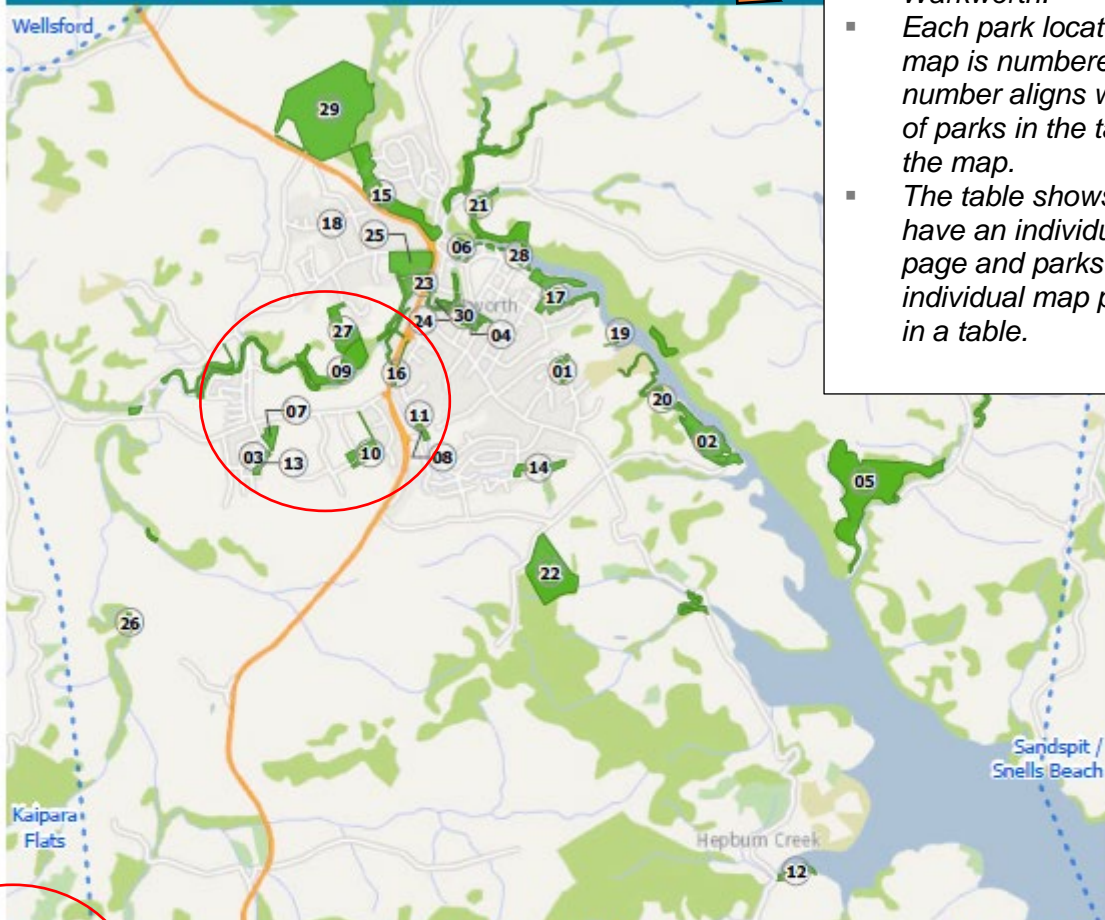
## 12.1 [Tbc]

### How to read the individual park sheets

The following is a guide on how to read the content of the individual park sheets, including reference documents where more detailed information can be found.



## Warkworth















### Map extent overview

- This map illustrates parks within the area of Warkworth.
- Each park located on the map is numbered and this number aligns with the list of parks in the table below the map.
- The table shows parks that have an individual map page and parks without an individual map page listed in a table.

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Alnwick Street Stormwater Reserve	See individual map
02 Cement Works	See individual map
03 Christopher Lane Reserve	See individual map
04 Church Hill Reserve	See individual map
05 Duck Creek, Warkworth	See individual map
06 Elizabeth Street Reserve	See individual map
07 Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond	See individual map
08 Fairwater Road Esplanade	See individual map
09 Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10 Glenmore Drive Reserve	See individual map
11 Haulti Street Park	See individual map
12 Hepburn Creek Road Esplanades	See individual map
13 Jamie Lane Reserve	Listed in table
14 John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond	See individual map
15 Kōwhai Park	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
16 Langridge Reserve	Listed in table
17 Lucy Moore Memorial Park	See individual map
18 Lyttle Lane	Listed in table
19 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Alnwick Street	See individual map
20 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Kowhai View	See individual map
21 Mahurangi River Esplanades, Sandspit Road	See individual map
22 Parry Kauri Park	See individual map
23 Rotary Grove (Warkworth)	See individual map
24 Sesquicentennial Walkway	See individual map
25 Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
26 Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
27 View Road Bush Reserve	See individual map
28 Warkworth River Bank-Town W/Way	See individual map
29 Warkworth Showgrounds	See individual map
30 Whitaker Road Reserve	See individual map

## An example of a table showing parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information

List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status					
Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Jamie Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 400 DP 530566) Recreation reserve (Lot 132 DP 447445)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 132 DP 447445)	
16	Langridge Reserve	Auckland Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Section 4 SO 441781)		    
18	Lyttle Lane	2 Lyttle Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 36 DP 183094)		
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Valerie Close, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 342415) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 344489)		    

### Parks listed in table

- This table illustrates parks within Warkworth which do not have management issues or intentions, and/or lease or licence information recorded.
- The table shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park; the park must be managed according to this land status.
- For recreation reserves and LGA land, a management focus area will apply (see below for further information and refer to Section 10.0 in Volume 1).
- Values associated with the park are illustrated as icons (for more detail about these icons refer section 12.3).



## An example of an individual park sheet – Parry Kauri Park

Information about an individual park is likely to be shown over one or more pages. The **first page** includes a map of the park with basic information about the park. If two or more pages are required, the **following pages** will include text to explain park values, issues and intentions in more detail.

Example of first page:

### ADDRESS

- Physical street address derived from Auckland Council
- Some parks don't have a street number.

### Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### PARK NAME

- Name of the park and the suburb the park is located
- In this example, Parry Kauri Park is located in Warkworth.



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values

Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

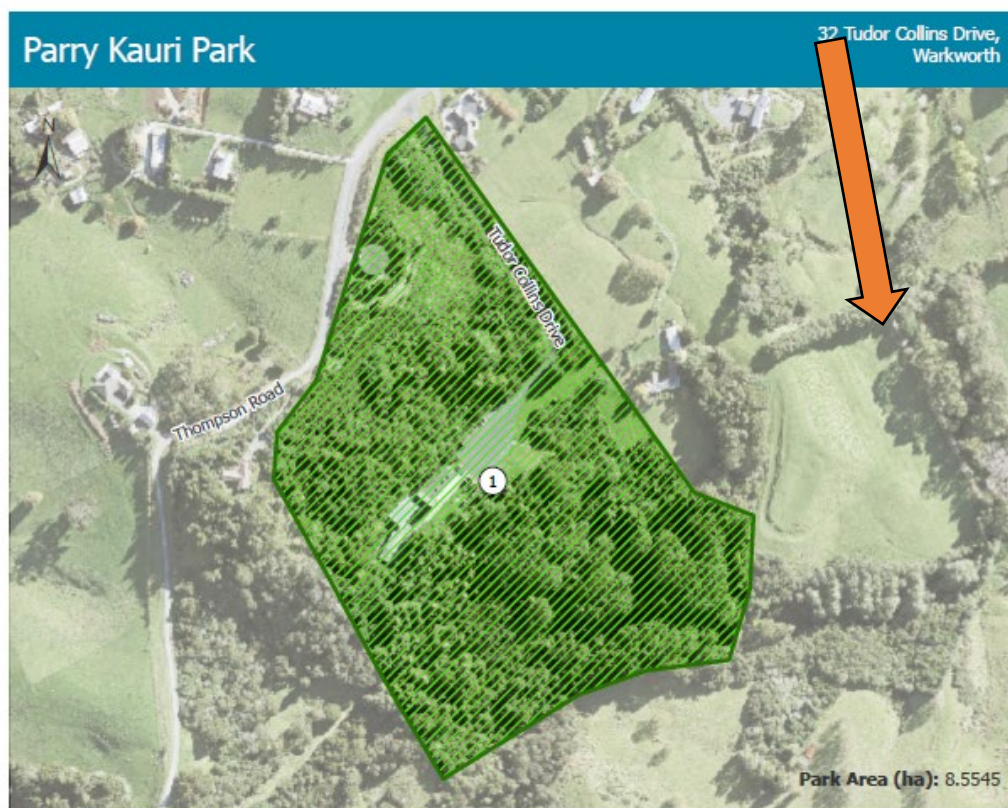
### PARK AREA (m<sup>2</sup> or ha)

- This is the approximate total area of all land parcels that make up the park. The area is in square metres (m<sup>2</sup>) if the park is under one ha in size.

The scale of the maps varies depending on the size and configuration of the park.

## LAND STATUS

- The table below the map shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park.
- Numbers on the map correspond to numbers in column 1 of the table.
- The land status includes the lot number (Appellation) and Reserves Act classification or identifies that the parcel is held under the Local Government Act 2002.
- Section 9 of this plan contains a description of each Reserves Act classification.
- The classification of a reserve can be changed as per section 24 of the Reserves Act.



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values

- Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002



## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values



Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

Other parks

#### Management Focus Areas

Protection of the natural environment

#### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

#### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## MANAGEMENT FOCUS AREAS

- Management focus areas (MFAs) are used in the plan as a management tool. They describe a park or area within a park according to its characteristics, noting common issues, and outlining the outcomes sought for these areas. MFAs apply to land classified as recreation reserve or land held under the Local Government Act. Refer to Section 10 in Volume 1 for an overview of the six management focus areas used in the plan.
- In this example the recreation reserve has a protection of the natural environment focus.
- All parks will be managed based on the five management principles set out in Section 8 in Volume 1. Not all principles will apply to every park. The park's classification, and where relevant management focus areas, will guide the priority in which the principles are applied.

## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

<b>Heritage values</b>	Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees	Geological and landscape features
<b>Natural values</b>	Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	<b>Recreation values</b>
Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present	Informal recreation	<b>Hazards and constraints</b>
Other notable vegetation	Other hazards or constraints	<b>Mapping features</b>
Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast	Other parks	Management Focus Areas
	Protection of the natural environment	

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

### OVERVIEW OF VALUES ASSOCIATED WITH PARK

- An icon set has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are present in individual parks.
- The icons are a starting point to identify values or hazards that exist in each park. For some parks, more detail about park values and other information has been provided to inform management issues and intentions (see next page).
- For an explanation of all the icons used to convey park values or hazards refer to the map key in section 12.2 and the data sources for each icon in section 12.3.



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially among tourism enterprises impacting, for example, capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities for the park from pathogen management, kauri dieback, including track upgrades, fencing near kauri, fencing.
2. Encourage people to ensure they do not spread kauri dieback by using appropriate measures where needed.
3. Freedom camping. The Local Government regulated through the Freedom of Access Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support high park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush tracks. Safety improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MORE DETAIL ABOUT PARK VALUES

- The **main** values present at a park are described. The values which include cultural, heritage, natural, and recreation, are not intended to be an exhaustive list of all values, but give an indication of the most significant, unique or prominent values, which have informed management issues and intentions.

## LEASES & LICENCES

- This section identifies the **types of lease and licence** activities that are contemplated within existing lease area footprints or proposed lease areas.
- It will generally reflect the lease/licence activities on the park and identify the legal description of the area where these types of lease or licence activities can occur e.g., Lot 27 DP 47622.
- In most cases, these lease or licence activities will only occupy part of the land parcel.
- If proposed future lease types/activities are contemplated, subject to satisfactory completion of all statutory processes and approvals these are identified in the **management intention** section.
- The information in this section is for information purposes only. If there are any discrepancies, the correct information is as specified in the lease or licence documents.

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially

## MANAGEMENT INTENTION

1. Support opportunities to protect park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closures, track upgrades, discouraging access near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
2. Encourage pest and weed control to ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
3. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 regulated through Council's bylaw under the Freedom Camping Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw for relevant information about freedom camping at this council operated dump station at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush track and improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences for existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This section outlines management issues specific to a park. Not all parks have specific management issues, as often issues are common to parks in general, or to parks with the same management focus. Common issues for the different management focus areas are covered in Section 10 of Volume 1.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- Management intentions describe the management approach or desired outcomes for specific activities, experiences, or issues at a park.
- They may also signal development opportunities that may be considered in the future (subject to availability of funding through the LTP processes).
- Not all parks will have individual management intentions. If there are no individual management intentions for a park, then its management is directed by the classification under the Reserves Act or the management focus area(s) it has been assigned (for parks held under the LGA).
- The general policies in Section 11 of Volume 1 apply to all parks. They set the direction for how the local board intends to manage parks to maximise the benefits to park users and minimise the impacts on values of parks. **If in conflict, the individual management intentions will take precedence over the general policies.**

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This section covers miscellaneous information specific to the park that may impact use or development such as walkway connections to surrounding streets.
- It also includes potential constraints on ground intrusive projects and activities and notification of potential hazards.



## 12.2[Tbc]

### Full map legend


The map legend below illustrates the full list of icons and management focused areas used in the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

#### Values associated with park




##### Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

##### Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

##### Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features

##### Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation



Significant community partnerships



Event

##### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

#### Management Focus Areas



Community use



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation



Protection of the natural environment



Recreation and ecological linkage



Water and coastal access

#### Mapping features



Park extent



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Crown Land



Road



Common Marine and Coastal Area



#### ADVOCACY AREAS

- *The local park management plans have identified situations where decision-making for parkland sits elsewhere, or the land is owned by the Crown. An example of an advocacy area is an unformed legal road, often maintained by council and viewed by the public as parkland, but under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the board's position and input into future management or development of these areas where they are required. Other advocacy areas include crown land adjacent to parks and parkland within the coastal marine area.*



## 12.3[Tbc]

### Iconography to convey park values


The table below explains in more detail the symbol set that has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are identified in individual parks.


The table explains how each set of symbols were derived using data from technical experts and the council's GIS Viewer, GeoMaps.

This summary of park values is a guidance point when considering activities or development in local parks. Further investigation is required to determine if additional values are relevant and the location, extent, and quality of values, to help determine appropriate ways to protect them.


When cultural significance has been highlighted in relation to a park, it is important to refer to mana whenua to ensure activities and development protects cultural values.

### Symbols for cultural values




Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Landscape/area of cultural significance to Māori 	This icon identifies a park which is situated within a wider cultural landscape of significance to Māori, and highlights parks raised by mana whenua as being important to them. Cultural landscapes may be associated with spiritual, environmental, historical and/or traditional uses and values of an area. Cultural significance may be recognised statutorily for example through the Auckland Unitary Plan which identifies sites of significance to mana whenua.	Riverhead Historic Mill and Murray Jones Reserve
Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement	Archaeological surveys have recorded important cultural heritage in or nearby a park. These archaeological sites are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI), NZ Archaeological Association (NZAA) and/or Heritage NZ Listed	Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve




	<p>Sites and have a corresponding number for reference. Pā sites and kāinga were historically semi-permanent bases for settlement and there are many other indicators that Māori used the whenua before modern day parks were created. Parks include evidence of whare, terraces, camps, urupā, middens, hangi and kumara pits, umu and other land formations indicating early Māori occupation. Not all parks have been surveyed to determine if there are archaeological sites present. Care needs to be taken when managing this park to ensure wider cultural landscapes of significance to Māori and any unrecorded heritage is protected and respected.</p>	
---	---	--

## Symbols for heritage values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Historic site including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees</p> 	<p>This icon identifies where there are historic sites within a park including archaeological, built heritage, botanic and maritime sites, places of special interest to Māori or other reported heritage sites (such as the location of a battle or a building). There are over 16,800 locations of cultural heritage interest and over 10,600 archaeological sites in Auckland, numbers which increase annually and are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI). Sites of heritage significance are also highlighted in the Historic Heritage Overlay in the Auckland Unitary Plan. When heritage is significant, a site may have a conservation plan to protect the heritage features or may benefit from development of such a plan.</p>	<p>Cement Works in Warkworth</p> <p>Riverhead Historic Mill</p> <p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>




## Symbols for natural values






Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Significant ecological and biodiversity areas</p> 	<p>Areas of significant indigenous vegetation or habitats are scheduled for protection in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan according to whether they're located on land, in freshwater environments or coastal marine areas. Management plans provide an opportunity to protect and enhance significant ecological and biodiversity areas through strategies such as planting, weed and pest management. Parks located in these areas may have scenic protections under the Reserves Act 1977, and/or management intentions to guide park use to avoid damage to park ecology.</p>	<p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>
<p>Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present</p> 	<p>All terrestrial and wetland ecosystems in Auckland have been classified according to a national ecosystem classification system. Ecosystems vary in size from small ephemeral wetlands to large tracts of forest. This icon highlights where wetland, forest, cliff, regenerating, coastal saline and dune ecosystems are present in a park. Each of these ecosystems support a variety of wildlife and have a threat status (from low concern through to collapsing). For more information refer to the report Indigenous terrestrial and wetland ecosystems of Auckland 2017.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney have an important ecosystem role.</p>
<p>Other notable vegetation</p> 	<p>This refers to Kauri and other notable trees such as those planted during pioneer times, that have legal protections in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan. Trees may be notable for a variety of reasons including commemorating important events, being exceptional examples of a species or critical to the survival of other species. Kauri trees are also important</p>	<p>Parry Kauri Park</p>

	cultural taonga; healthy ngāhere (forests) with mature species like kauri enable communities living in harmony with the whenua to prosper.	
<p>Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast</p> 	<p>Water is of high ecological value for its ability to sustain life and important taonga for mana whenua. Many significant stream systems flow through parkland. This icon draws on catchment and hydrology data in GeoMaps. Council also conducts more detailed watercourse assessments in parts of the stream network to determine the type and health of waterways and to assist with management of these waterways. There are often constraints on development when parks are in flood plains or tidal areas.</p>	<p>Rangitopuni Stream and Dairy Stream border Green Road Park.</p> <p>There are many parks located along the coastline and inland waterways in Rodney.</p>
<p>Fauna e.g., birds, skinks/lizards, and fish</p> 	<p>New Zealand is special in that it has so many endemic species that can't be found anywhere else in the world. This icon highlights where technical experts have identified a park with important fauna populations such as significant bird wading areas. For selected parks, fish surveys may have been conducted.</p>	<p>Kōwhai Park and Campbells Beach Reserve</p>
<p>Geological and landscape features</p> 	<p>Auckland is built on a volcanic field. Its volcanoes have left behind rich volcanic soil, rock formations such as caves and fossils, and have formed lakes, hills and maunga. These features may be present in local parks and are a treasured part of the cityscape for cultural, spiritual, amenity and education and scientific reasons. This icon also draws on layers in the Auckland Unitary Plan to convey when a park has Outstanding Natural Character, Features or Landscape areas so that management of a park can recognise the need to protect these natural values.</p>	<p>Green Road Park has an Outstanding Natural Landscape Overlay in the Unitary Plan.</p>




## Symbols for recreation values

This section lists key recreational activities currently associated with parks. The impact on these recreation values needs to be considered alongside other park values when approving/determining what activities can take place on parks. The table in the Appendix further describes recreational values listed in this section.

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Water access</p> 	<p>Auckland has about 1,800km of coastline which many local parks give people access to. Often there is infrastructure in a park to provide water access such as paths, boat ramps, carparks, pontoons or wharfs. Providing people with access to water for activities such as sailing, rowing, fishing, surf lifesaving, diving and swimming helps Aucklanders be active and provides an opportunity to experience beach, ocean, river or estuarine environments.</p>	<p>Matheson Bay Sandspit Omaha Beach Helensville River Walkway</p>
<p>Connection</p> 	<p>Auckland's local parks are full of walkways, trails and cycling tracks. Local parks help connect people between home and school, with their places of work and offer destinations to visit for recreation. This icon illustrates a park featured in AKL Paths, an online tool helping Aucklanders discover more than 200 paths across the region. It also includes some parks which are an important part of Auckland's visionary Greenways plans to provide a network of linked parks, open spaces, and streets across the region.</p>	<p>Snells Beach</p>
<p>Informal recreation</p> 	<p>People often tell us they love local parks because each park has its own character to enjoy. A range of equipment is provided in parks to enable people to exercise, socialise and enjoy nature including seats, picnic tables, dog exercise areas, fitness equipment and BBQs.</p>	<p>Most parks in Rodney provide an opportunity for informal recreation.</p>

<p>Events</p> 	<p>This icon conveys which parks in each local board area are a popular venue for festival and events. Events bring people together to share memorable experiences, celebrate Auckland and its people and help invigorate the economy. Many local boards have iconic local events that showcase what is unique about different parts of Auckland.</p>	<p>Kowhai Festival, Warkworth</p> <p>Lucy Moore Memorial Park</p>
<p>Community leisure and recreation facilities</p> 	<p>Facilities in parks provide spaces where Aucklanders can connect, socialise, learn and participate in a wide range of social, cultural, art and recreational activities. Community facilities are managed as part of a network to ensure we have the right facilities and programmes in the right place at the right time. Building footprints on parks include art and culture facilities, community centres, campgrounds, backpackers, libraries, pools and leisure facilities and venues for hire.</p>	<p>Wellsford War Memorial Library at Wellsford War Memorial Park</p> <p>Rural halls</p>
<p>Play space</p> 	<p>There are some imaginative play spaces in local parks ranging from structured playgrounds, pump tracks, learn to ride areas and skate ramps, to more unstructured play experiences like nature play, māra hūpara (Māori play elements) and youth programmes. Flat grassy spaces are also highly valued for the play opportunities they create e.g., kicking or throwing a ball about.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney provide play opportunities.</p>
<p>Organised sport and recreation</p> 	<p>Local parks help promote individual and community wellbeing through participation in organised recreation and sport, helping people be more active, more often. A lot of the infrastructure for sport and recreation is in a local park. Council has a booking system to encourage use of sports facilities, which are used throughout the year.</p>	<p>Shoesmith Domain</p> <p>Rautawhiri Park</p>
<p>Significant community partnerships</p> 	<p>Volunteers do a huge amount to help protect and enhance what people value about local parks including helping to plant trees and shrubs to regenerate the ecology, and weeding to nurture the growth of these plants, and other activities such as wai care and helping to protect a park's heritage values.</p>	<p>Mahurangi College is helping to restore Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve</p>

## Symbols for other information

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Coastal hazards 	This park is vulnerable to coastal inundation/erosion which may impact recreation use, park assets and facilities. The protection of the park's assets and public access along the coast from these hazards is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.	Mangakura Reserve
Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land 	Some or all of the site may be part of a closed landfill and/or known (at the time of writing) to be affected by contamination such as from previous industrial uses like historic horticulture. Ground intrusive activities on the park may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence.	Helensville River Reserve
Other hazards or constraints 	Other hazards or constraints may be present in the park such as National Grid powerlines, wastewater disposal fields, or the park may be vulnerable to overland flooding during storm events. For more information refer to the 'other information' section on individual park sheets.	Rautawhiri Park

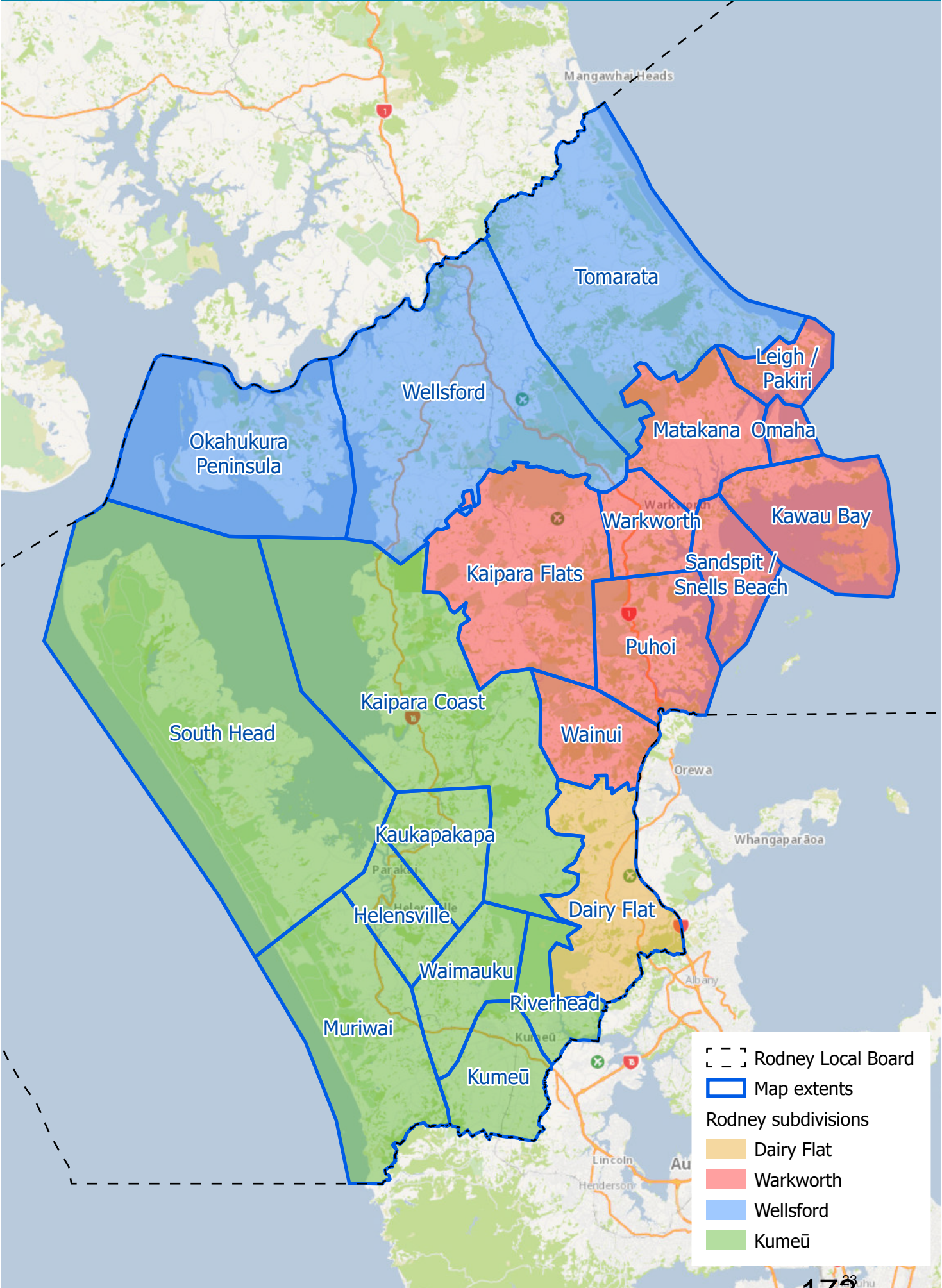


## 12.4[Tbc]

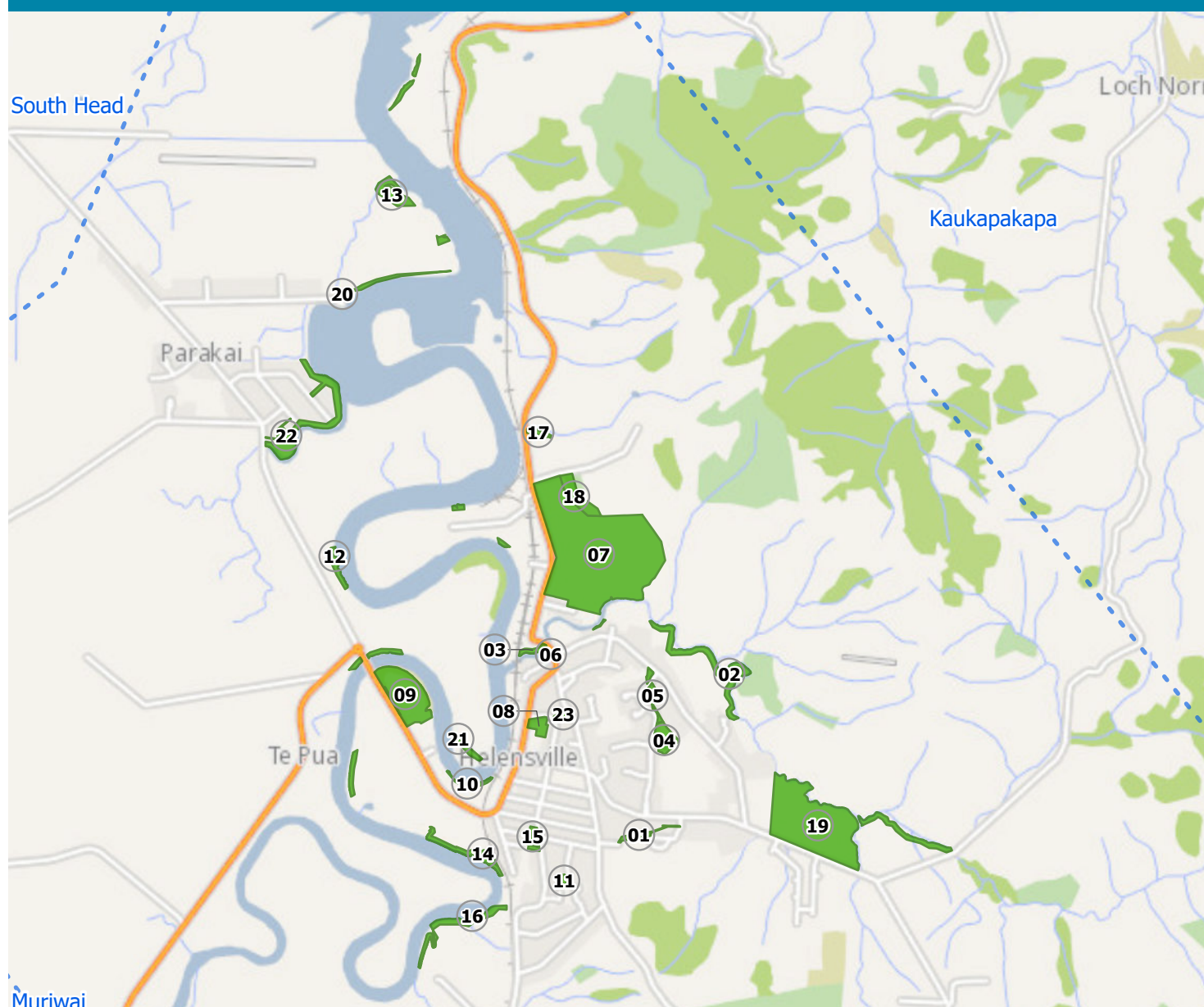
### Individual park sheets

This rest of this document covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

# Rodney Local Board Overview Map



# Helensville



















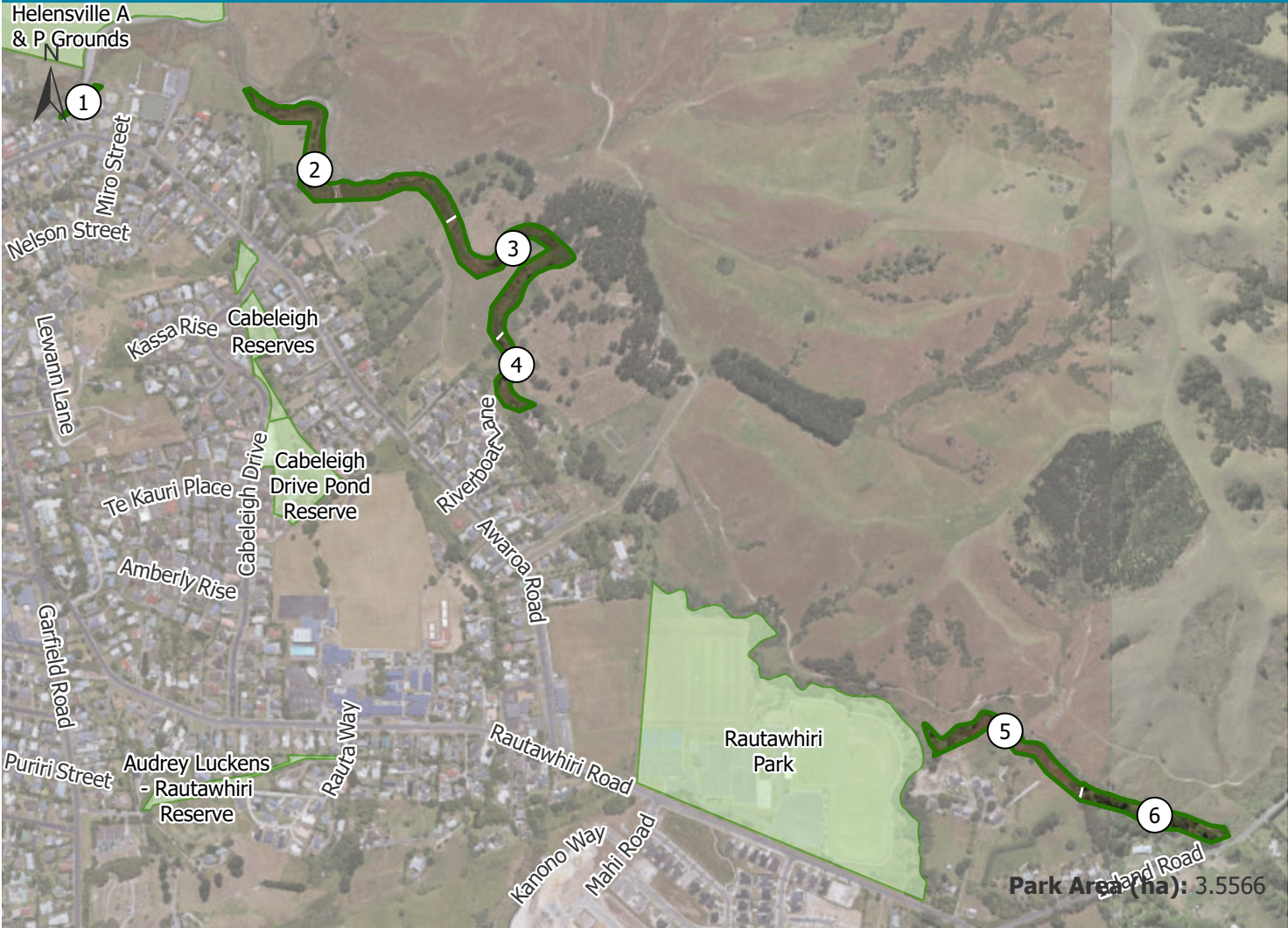
Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Audrey Luckens - Rautawhiri Reserve	Listed in table
02 Awaroa Stream Helensville	See individual map
03 Bridge Street - Awaroa Stream Espl	See individual map
04 Cabeleigh Drive Pond Reserve	See individual map
05 Cabeleigh Reserves	See individual map
06 Green Lane Reserve	See individual map
07 Helensville A & P Grounds	See individual map
08 Helensville Civic Centre Grounds	See individual map
09 Helensville River Reserve	See individual map
10 Helensville River Walkway	See individual map
11 Kaipara Crescent Reserve	Listed in table
12 Kaipara River Helensville	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
13 Kaipara River Parakai	See individual map
14 Kwariki Reserve - TEMP	See individual map
15 Makiri Rd - Mcleod St Closed Landfill	See individual map
16 Mill Rd Esplanade Reserve Helensville	See individual map
17 Pipitiwai Creek Helensville	See individual map
18 Pipitiwai Reserve	See individual map
19 Rautawhiri Park	See individual map
20 Sec 1 SO 327676 Springs Road, Parakai	See individual map
21 Te Horo Marginal Strip	Listed in table
22 Te Moau Reserve & River Esplanade	See individual map
23 West Park	Listed in table





## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Audrey Luckens - Rautawhiri Reserve	10 Audrey Luckens Lane, Helensville	Recreation reserve (Lot 6 DP 146215)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 6 DP 146215)	  
11	Kaipara Crescent Reserve	24 Kaipara Crescent, Helensville	Subject to Local Government Act 2002 (Lot 23 DP 71260)	Informal Recreation (Lot 23 DP 71260)	  
21	Te Horo Marginal Strip	Parkhurst Road, Helensville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Part Tauranga Kawau Block)		     
23	West Park	Porter Crescent, Helensville	Recreation reserve (Lot 21 DP 4614) Recreation reserve (Lot 12 DP 4614) Recreation reserve (Part Te Rewarewa Block) Recreation reserve (Lot 13 DP 4614) Recreation reserve (Part Lot 22 DP 4614)	Informal Recreation (Lot 21 DP 4614) Informal Recreation (Lot 12 DP 4614) Informal Recreation (Part Te Rewarewa Block) Informal Recreation (Lot 13 DP 4614) Informal Recreation (Part Lot 22 DP 4614)	   





List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 180221	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 6 DP 117961	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 5 DP 110508	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 9 DP 122092	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 5 DP 124359	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 112057	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Awaroa Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 156610	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 154834	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation
-  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 123 DP 313455	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 119 DP 187831	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 119 DP 194068	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the issue that new future urban areas in the south-east of Helensville are likely to be some distance from existing community recreation spaces. An opportunity exists to add another neighbourhood play space in this park adjacent to the stormwater ponds. This could be a nature play space integrated with this infrastructure on site. There is currently no play space in the park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cabeleigh Drive Pond Reserve and Cabeleigh Reserve provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to provide a play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences, such as: utilising topography to create challenging play; integrating nature elements; water movement; an education area; and how to reference the local area through design.
2. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES





List of values associated with park

- Natural values
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 54 DP 183277	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 57 DP 183277	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
3	Lot 56 DP 183277	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
4	Lot 55 DP 183277	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cabeleigh Drive Pond Reserve and Cabeleigh Reserve provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 Deeds 891	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 2 Deeds 891	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Macrocarpa. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.



## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Recreation values

-  Connection

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 89976	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 2 DP 89976	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Lot 1 DP 46400	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
4	Part Lot 1 DP 41271	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Awaroa Stream, Kaipara River runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Helensville A and P Showgrounds is located next to Pipitiwai Reserve.
- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to promote and enhance a collection of routes involving bus routes, footpaths and a proposed riverbank path to better link Parakai and Helensville. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks from Kaipatiki Reserve in the north, to Helensville AandP Showgrounds in the east, passing through local parks such as Kaipara River Helensville, Helensville River Reserve, Helensville River Walkway and Te Moau Reserve and River Esplanade. This proposal is an opportunity to improve active modes of travel to work and school and to enhance connectivity in the local area. In the plan it is noted that the proposed riverbank walkway requires further feasibility investigation due to the potential for erosion along the Kaipara River, and to consider any impacts on river traffic from a proposed bridge along a segment of the route.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cultural heritage values may not have been recorded for the site but are likely to be present.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Engage with mana whenua when considering park development and investigate whether an archeological survey is required.
2. Support activities that improve water

quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

3. Investigate and enable connections to be improved between the park and other open spaces in the Parakai and Helensville area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., AandP Show





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
  - Community leisure and recreation facilities
  - Play space

- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

- Mapping features
- Other parks
  - Management Focus Areas
    - Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 31 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 29 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Lot 28 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
4	Lot 27 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
5	Lot 30 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
6	Lot 32 DP 4614	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
7	Part Te Kauri Block	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
8	Part Lot 3 DP 3900	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Helensville War Memorial Hall is a council managed venue for hire.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the issue that new future urban areas in the south-east of Helensville are likely to be some distance from existing community recreation spaces. It also noted that the plays spaces in this park have had a recent upgrade.
- Community Water Site - providing emergency water supply. Located at 49 Commercial Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Activities and facilities relating to the arts, e.g., performing and visual arts
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., budget services, returned services, Plunket
- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks



Road



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 209568	Local purpose (museum) reserve
2	Pt Lot 2 DP 195488	Recreation reserve
3	Pt Lot 2 DP 195488	Recreation reserve
4	Pt Lot 2 DP 195488	Recreation reserve
5	Pt Lot 2 DP 195488	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Helensville Lions.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2802) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Helensville Museum has been exploring opportunities to improve park use and experience.
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Helensville River Reserve Management Plan 1998.
- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 470 Helensville Courthouse.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to promote and enhance a collection of routes involving bus routes, footpaths and a proposed riverbank path to better link Parakai and Helensville. This is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks from Kaipatiki Reserve in the north, to Helensville A and P Showgrounds in the east, passing through local parks such as Kaipara River Helensville, Helensville River Reserve, Helensville River Walkway and Te Moau Reserve and River Esplanade. This proposal is an opportunity to improve active modes of travel to work and school and to enhance connectivity in the local area. In the plan it is noted that the proposed riverbank walkway requires further feasibility investigation due to the potential for erosion along the Kaipara River, and to consider any impacts on river traffic from a proposed bridge along a segment of the route.
- Small portions of this park are unformed legal road or in the strategic transport corridor. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of

Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

- A community-led project is underway to improve facilities for dog walking in the Helensville area.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate and enable connections to be improved between the park and other open spaces in the Parakai and Helensville area.
2. Consider further community planting opportunities to improve park amenity and ecology.
3. Support community efforts to undertake further planting in the park.
4. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:



- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museum






List of values associated with park




- Heritage values

  -  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

  -  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
  -  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Recreation values

  -  Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

  -  Other parks
  -  Management Focus Areas
  -  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 204523	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 3 DP 169332	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

to open spaces in the Parakai and Helensville area.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:  
- Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to promote and enhance a collection of routes involving bus routes, footpaths and a proposed riverbank path to better link Parakai and Helensville. This is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks from Kaipatiki Reserve in the north, to Helensville AandP Showgrounds in the east, passing through local parks such as Kaipara River Helensville, Helensville River Reserve, Helensville River Walkway and Te Moau Reserve and River Esplanade. This proposal is an opportunity to improve active modes of travel to work and school and to enhance connectivity in the local area. In the plan it is noted that the proposed riverbank walkway requires further feasibility investigation due to the potential for erosion along the Kaipara River, and to consider any impacts on river traffic from a proposed bridge along a segment of the route.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local connectivity and access






List of values associated with park


- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values





Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- 


Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- 

Recreation values


Connection
- 

Hazards and constraints


Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 6 DP 403935	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 403935	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 98716	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 346639	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 197756	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2798, SEA\_T\_2799, SEA\_T\_2787) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaipara River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to promote and enhance a collection of routes involving bus routes, footpaths and a proposed riverbank path to better link Parakai and Helensville. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks from Kaipatiki Reserve in the north, to Helensville AandP Showgrounds in the east, passing through local parks such as Kaipara River Helensville, Helensville River Reserve, Helensville River Walkway and Te Moau Reserve and River Esplanade. This proposal is an opportunity to improve active modes of travel to work and school and to enhance connectivity in the local area. In the plan it is noted that the proposed riverbank walkway requires further feasibility investigation due to the potential for erosion along the Kaipara River, and to consider any impacts on river traffic from a proposed bridge along a segment of the route.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

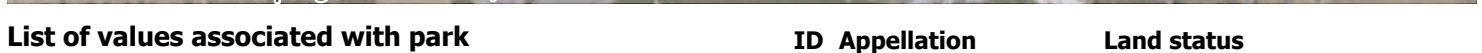
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate and improve connections between the park and other open spaces in the Helensville and Parakai area.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





ID	Appellation	Land status
----	-------------	-------------

1	Lot 3 DP 148216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
---	-----------------	-----------------------------------

1	Lot 3 DP 148216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 148216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 106561	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 5 DP 106561	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 6 DP 106561	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

5 Lot 6 DP 106561 Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2784, SEA\_T\_2783) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaipara River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the river catchment which leads to the Kaipara Harbour and the parks role contributing to water quality in this catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 300 DP 548606	Historic reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Māori call the area Te Horo. Remnants of a pā can be found in the park, that was used as recently as the 18th century. Te Horo Pā forms part of a defensive system of pā along the Kaipara River. The pā is of considerable significance to Ngāti Whātua of Kaipara and to the Te Awaroa/Helensville area and beyond.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- According to archeological studies, the pā is protected by a substantial defensive ditch which survives intact in relatively good condition under the subsurface. During the 1880s, milling and rail industries began to impact use of the pā and the land was then used for farming.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- For administration purposes, a temporary name is being used for the park. Kawariki (a large-leaved coprosma) was traditionally found in the area – a bitter plant given to children to make them stronger.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage and archaeological values associated with the reserve given the significance of the site to mana whenua.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua (including Ngāti Whātua of Kaipara who have a special association with the area) on how best to partner effectively to manage this park.
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Work with mana whenua to investigate cultural inductions and develop tikanga practices to inform maintenance, volunteer and programming activities in the park. Cultural customs and values to protect may be specific to iwi, place or may broadly relate to an activity - refer to the explanation of tikanga in the Māori outcome policy in Volume 1 for further guidance.
4. Investigate with mana whenua and the local board dual naming of the park. As part of naming research investigate the heritage and community significance of other names associated with the place.
5. Work with mana whenua to raise

awareness of the cultural significance of the site including through interpretations in the park that provide the history of Te Horo Pā and wider Te Awaroa area.

6. Manage the park for passive recreation use and maintain in short mown grass.
7. Seating, playground structures and landscaping are not permitted due to unnecessary damage this would cause historic features in the park.
8. Investigate installation of bollards to prevent general vehicle access.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park






Natural values

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Road
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 12 Block 10 DP 214	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 3 DP 68827	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- There are two large unformed legal road ends included in this open space that are under jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. Gerald Stokes Avenue and McCleod Street. While Auckland Council maintains/mows this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any input into future management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values




Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards




Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 153153	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 7 DP 404989	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 123722	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 343720	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 202587	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 153151	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 3 DP 146567	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 4 DP 45125	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

202<sup>52</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2803, SEA\_T\_2805) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaipara River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in these parks and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.



## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 386350	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Pipitiwai Creek runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 24 DP 121971	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 8 DP 140029	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Pipitiwai Reserve is located next to Helensville A and P Showgrounds.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cultural heritage values may not have been recorded for the site but are likely to be present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Engage with mana whenua, especially before progressing significant developments.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Te Tou Kauri Block	Recreation reserve
2	Part Rautawhiri 3 Block	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the issue that new future urban areas in the south-east of Helensville are likely to be some distance from existing community recreation spaces. The intermediate-senior play space at the end of the carpark is also due for renewal and would benefit from a complete redesign.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Rakauwhatia Creek, Awaroa Stream runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Rautawhiri Park Reserve Management Plan 1998.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a Helensville exercise loop route on local roads. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The priority exercise loop follows Inland Road, Rautawhiri Road and Wishart Road. It passes Kaipara College and Rautawhiri Park with its rugby and tennis clubs. This proposal is an opportunity to improve exercise options in the Helensville area.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A popular sports facility, with lower emphasis on experiencing natural features in the park and passive recreation.
- The helicopter landing pad is an important emergency service function for the Helensville area and has an impact on park users and activities.
- No formalised path between rugby club land and tennis club area.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role

contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Keep the helicopter landing pad and the access path to it clear of activities and structures to enable unrestricted access for emergency services. Continue to maintain assets such as lights, beacons, air socks and no-parking spaces, that support the functioning of this facility.
3. Investigate opportunities to improve perimeter path to better connect with activities nearby.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences and reference the local area through design.
5. Investigate nature trail along the banks of the Awaroa and Rautawhiri Stream and expansion of native planting on the stream banks to improve park users' experience/ability to connect with nature and to protect natural values.
6. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
7. Work with Auckland Transport to create an exercise route to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan. Any improvements to connectivity for walkers and cyclists have the potential to improve access and use of this reserve.
8. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. A council operated dump station is located at Shelly Beach Reserve (South Head). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and activities, e.g., tennis, netball
- Emergency services and first responders, e.g., helicopter pad





List of values associated with park

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 327676	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Coastguard Kaipara Incorporated has plans to develop a purpose-built facility on land at the end of Springs Road to enable faster access to the Kaipara River and coast for search and rescue.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

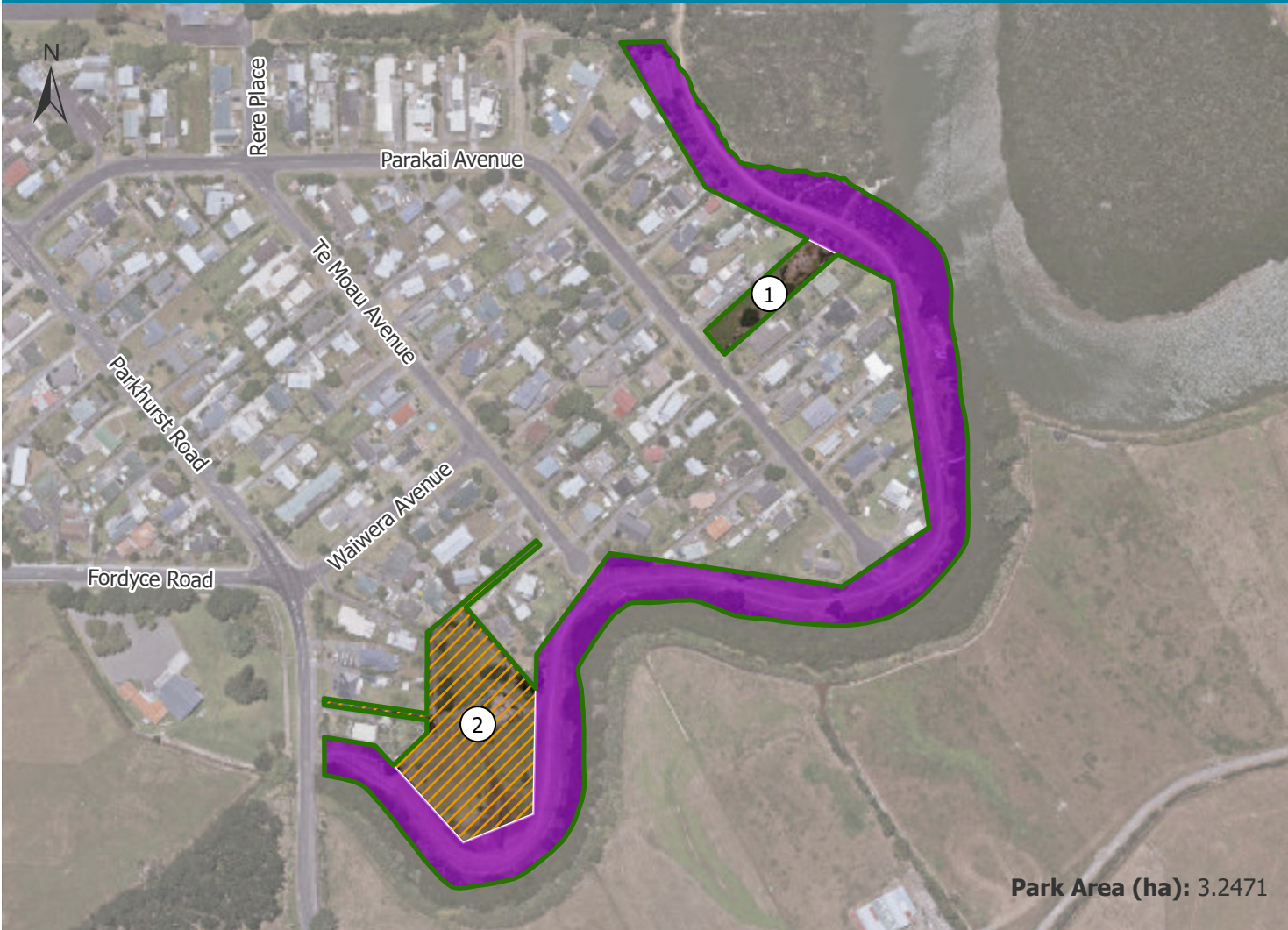
1. Support Coastguard Kaipara's use of the park for the purposes of search and rescue in the Kaipara.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:




- Not for profit marine related community safety services that require access to the coast including coastguard








List of values associated with park




Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Crown Land
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 2 DP 19583	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Part Lot 2 DP 19583	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the issue that there is no play provision for older children and teens in Parakai. There is an existing playground in this park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6370, SEA\_T\_2787) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaipara River, Te Moau Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Kaipatiki Recreation Reserve adjacent to the park is managed by the co-governance entity Te Poari o Kaipātiki ki Kaipara, in accordance with Kaipātiki Reserve Management Plan.
- As shown on the map, a crown marginal strip comprises a large proportion of the park. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these lots, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- The portion of the reserve classified local purpose accessway was vested to allow for potential wharf access in the future.
- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to promote and enhance a collection of routes involving bus routes, footpaths and a proposed riverbank path to better link Parakai and Helensville. This is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks from Kaipatiki Reserve in the north, to Helensville AandP Showgrounds in the east, passing through local parks such as Kaipara River Helensville, Helensville River Reserve, Helensville River Walkway and Te Moau Reserve and River Esplanade. This proposal is an opportunity to improve active modes of travel to work and school and to enhance connectivity in the local area. In the plan it is noted that the proposed riverbank walkway requires further feasibility investigation due to the potential for erosion along the Kaipara River, and to consider any impacts on river

traffic from a proposed bridge along a segment of the route.

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Stop bank in the park provides an important flood control function for surrounding catchment and neighbourhood; the park is also used for informal recreation.
- The awa which the park is adjacent to is eroding land in the park.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

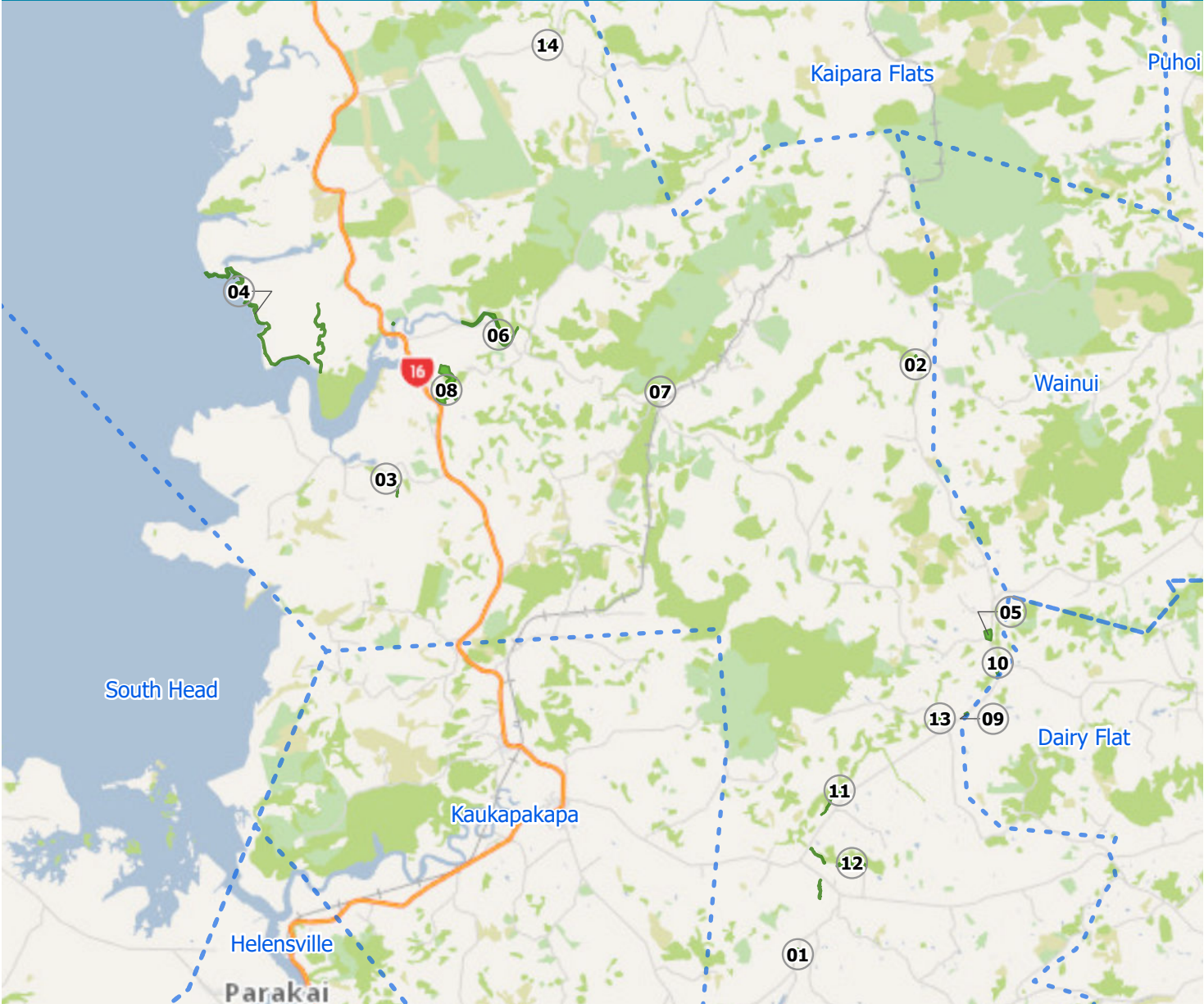
1. Consider the primary purpose of the stop bank for flood management, when considering park development.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local connectivity and access to open spaces in the Parakai and Helensville area.
3. Investigate opportunity to formalise management arrangement with the Crown.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences and reference the local area through design.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





















# Kaipara Coast



Map ID	Park name	Where to find information
01	Forestry Road Waitoki	Listed in table
02	Haururu Stream Monowai Road	Listed in table
03	Jordan Road	See individual map
04	Kaipara Coast Highway Kakanui	See individual map
05	Kelly Thompson Memorial Recreational Res	See individual map
06	Makarau Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
07	Makarau River Makarau Road	Listed in table
08	Omeru Scenic Reserve	See individual map
09	Wainui Hall Grounds	See individual map
10	Waitoki Esplanade 94 Main Road	Listed in table
11	Waitoki Stream Colgan Lane	Listed in table
12	Waitoki Stream Kahikatea Flat Road	Listed in table
13	Waitoki Stream Pebble Brook Road	Listed in table
14	West Coast Road Komokoriki Hill	Listed in table

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status




Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Forestry Road Waitoki	Forestry Road, Waitoki	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 435156)		 
02	Haururu Stream Monowai Road	Monowai Road, Tahekeroa	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 6 DP 172886)		    
07	Makarau River Makarau Road	601 Makarau Road, Makarau	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 11 DP 539350) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 7 DP 539350)		     
10	Waitoki Esplanade 94 Main Road	Waitoki Rd, Wainui	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 519027) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 519027)		 
11	Waitoki Stream Colgan Lane	Colgan Lane, Waitoki	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 8 DP 387774) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 10 DP 154279) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 208584)		      
12	Waitoki Stream Kahikatea Flat Road	Kahikatea Flat Road, Waitoki	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 8 DP 329891) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 123525) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 203969) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 129336) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 161557) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 131664) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 161557)		      
13	Waitoki Stream Pebble Brook Road	Waitoki Road, Waitoki	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 424198)		   
14	West Coast Road Komokoriki Hill	West Coast Road, Makarau	Local purpose (public rest area) reserve (Section 2 SO 404804)		






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 126853	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2151) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park


- Natural values


 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

 Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

 Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

 Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 89225	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 89225	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 7 DP 89225	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Section 28 Block II Kaipara SD	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 5 DP 123033	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Headland, Makarau River - Area 11 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-6b, SEA-M2-180, SEA-M2-6a, SEA\_T\_2572, SEA\_T\_6713, SEA\_T\_2336, SEA\_T\_2685) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Saline: Shell-barrier beaches [Chenier Plains], (SA1.5)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park adjoins the Department of Conservation administered Makarau Stewardship Area.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

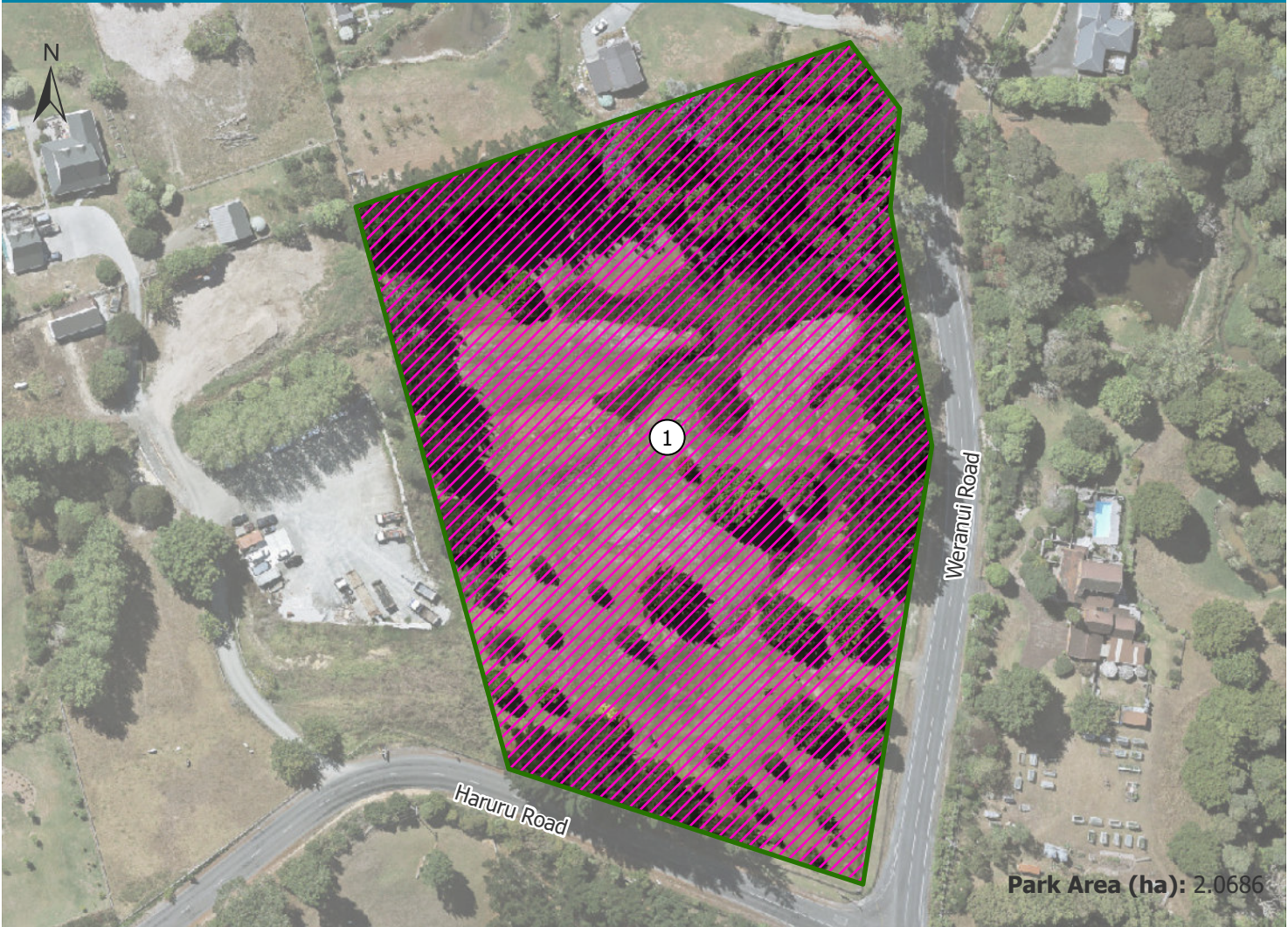
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

Management Focus Areas

- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 152360	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Upper Waiwera Road - Area 47 recorded.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Under utilized park that's flat with shade trees, and well positioned for accessibility and visibility at the corner of Haruru and Weranui Roads.
- The community in the area is changing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

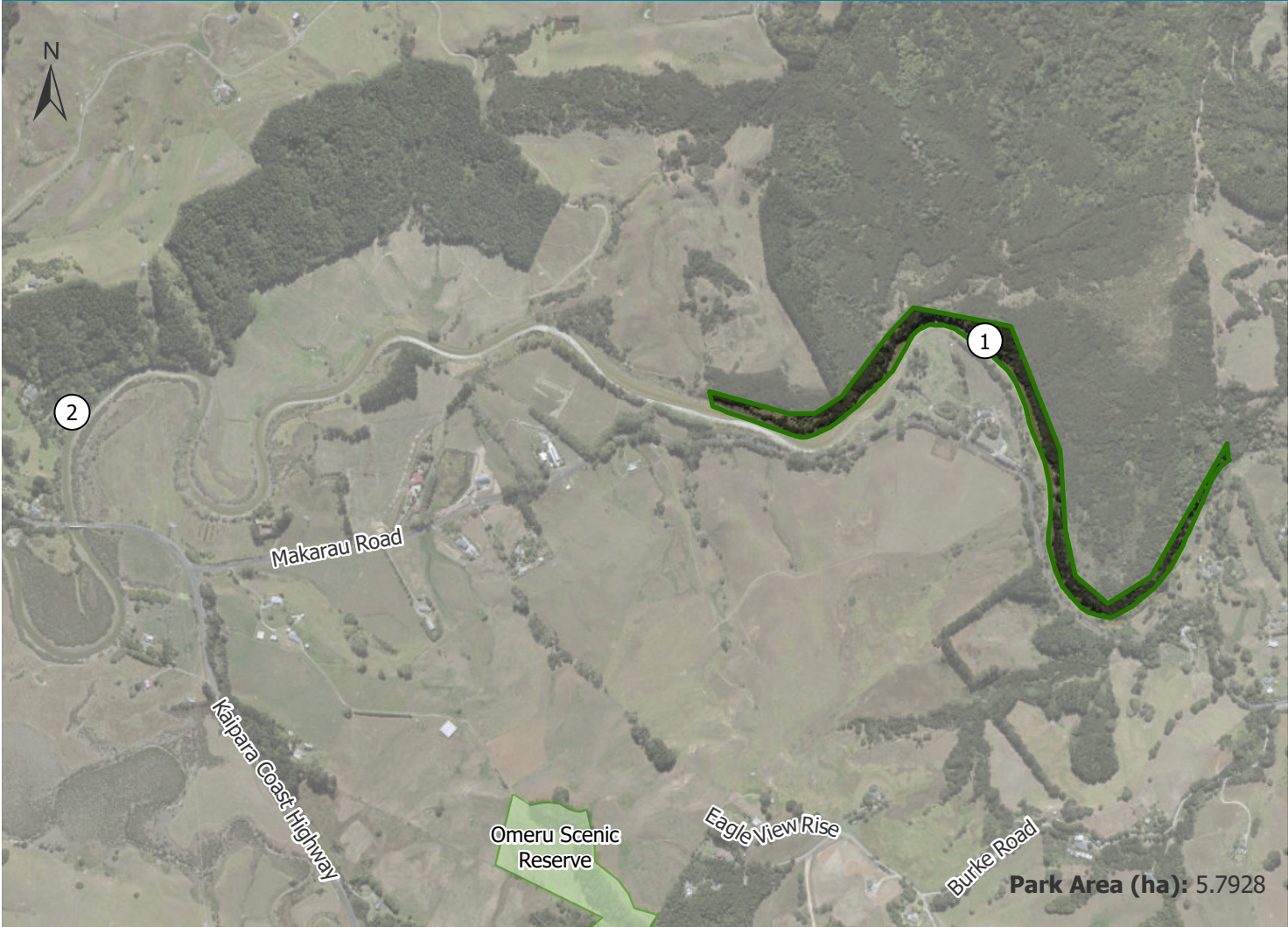
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to utilise this park for community activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 8 DP 107469	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 171040	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

222<sup>72</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2343, SEA\_T\_2344) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Makarau River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 207432	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
2	Lot 6 DP 167406	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
3	Lot 1 DP 67974	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
4	Lot 1 DP 350672	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)

224<sup>74</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - Omeru Pā (CHI No. 9597). The pā is well preserved with visually obvious archaeological features including four terraced layers and 16 kumara pits.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Intact diverse kauri-podocarp-broadleaf forest present, surrounded by permanent streams with waterfalls, deep pools and debris. Previous records of forest and green gecko, koura and long-finned eel - all at risk (declining). Several forest-clad streams provide excellent freshwater habitat.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Waitangi Falls conglomerate, Omeru Scenic Reserve - ID 239 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2153) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Waitangi Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve Management Plan 2010.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Track upgrades are scheduled (expected completion in mid-2022) to provide for kauri protection, and two hygiene stations will be installed. Tracks beyond the waterhole are closed for kauri protection.
- Freshwater swimming area closed due to rahui (Omeru Falls, Waitangi Falls and Waitangi Stream Cascade).
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage values associated with the reserve given the significance of the site to mana whenua.

- Park users and pests causing damage to significant pā site and associated cultural and natural values including quality of flora and fauna and stream.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Disposal field present for facilities on the reserve.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Ngāti Whātua and hapū who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values (including falls and native flora and fauna) and archaeological sites in the park (including pā, midden and ancestral trails) and raise awareness of these values.
3. Work with mana whenua to investigate cultural inductions and develop tikanga practices to inform maintenance, volunteer and programming activities in the park. Cultural customs and values to protect may be specific to iwi, place or may broadly relate to an activity - refer to the explanation of tikanga in the Māori outcome policy in Volume 1 for further guidance.
4. Work with mana whenua to raise awareness of the cultural significance of the site including through interpretations in the park that provide the history of the park and wider area.
5. Investigate defining track in areas near the waterfalls to prevent trampling of forest understorey and potential for a loop track.
6. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
7. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
8. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal field. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Recreation values

- Informal recreation
- Community leisure and recreation facilities
- Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 504382	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Wainui Hall is a council managed venue for hire.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

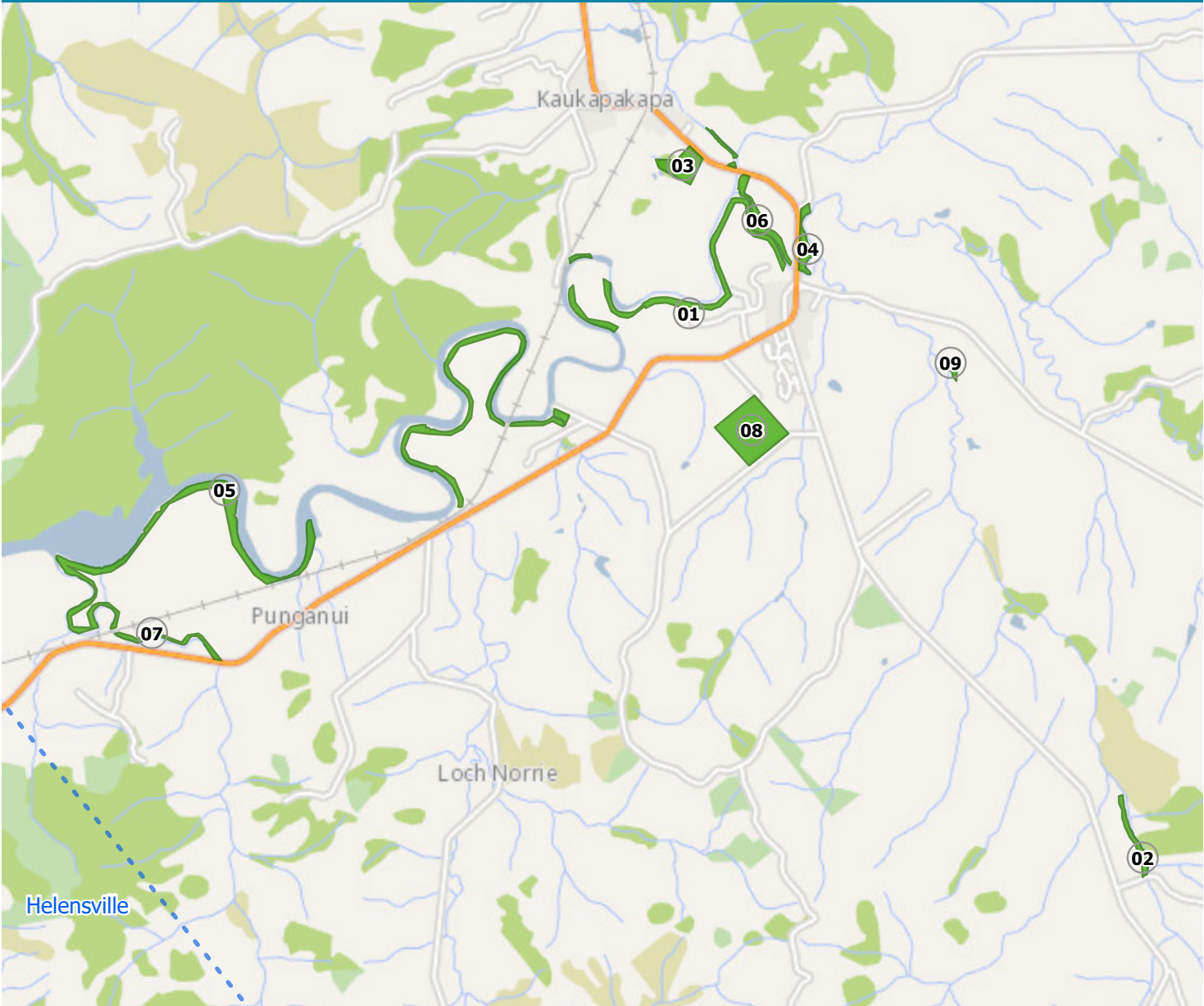
## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue















# Kaukapakapa



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Awatiro Dr accessway	Listed in table
02 Dormer Rd Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
03 Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station	See individual map
04 Kaukapakapa Plantation Reserve	See individual map
05 Kaukapakapa River	See individual map
06 Kaukapakapa Sh16 #887 Esplanade Res	See individual map
07 Ourauwhare River Kaipara Coast Highway	Listed in table
08 Sinclair Park	See individual map
09 Waikahikatea Stream Kaukapakapa	Listed in table



## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Awatiro Dr accessway	Awatiro Dr, Kaukapakapa	Local purpose (accessway) reserve (Lot 43 DP 523159)		  
02	Dormer Rd Esplanade Reserve	11 Dormer Road (East side of), Kaukapakapa	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 10 DP 375302)		   
07	Ourauwhare River Kaipara Coast Highway	Kaipara Coast Highway, Helensville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 12 DP 101147)		   
09	Waikahikatea Stream Kaukapakapa	Kahikatea Flat Road, Kaukapakapa	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 144807)		



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 379863	Local purpose (community buildings) reserve
2	Section 2 SO 379863	Local purpose (fire station) reserve
3	Section 3 SO 379863	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Kaukapakapa Memorial Hall is a council managed venue for hire.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study noted that the community raised funds for a new play space in this park and developed the playground design around a forest swamp theme.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Kaukapakapa Residents and Ratepayers Association.
- Kaukapakapa River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Kaukapakapa Reserve Management Plan 2000.
- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 430 Kaukapakapa Hall and Library
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMI-0255 and HAMI-0254), a HAMP survey 2016 and a Conservation Plan prepared in 2017.
- The library is not part of the council-run library network. It run by the local community and has historic interest.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Kaukapakapa School is located on an adjacent property. An area of bush in the park extends onto school property.
- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a better local path network in Kaukapakapa. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks in the area including Sinclair Park, Kaukapakapa River, Kaukapakapa Sh16, 887 Esplanade Res and Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station. This proposal aims to improve safety for children walking to school, provide local paths for population growth and improve planting along Kaukapakapa River with native species to help stabilise banks and improve ecology.
- Work underway to update wastewater

system and relocate disposal field associated with park facilities.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Kaukapakapa Volunteer Rural Fire Service located in the corner of the park, adjacent to the park carpark.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local paths in the Kaukapakapa area.
2. Permit emergency services to use the park carpark for training purposes when the community is not using it, providing no fires are lit and no harm is done to the car park area or public safety.
3. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways through bush areas.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Emergency services and first responders, e.g., fire service





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 129 Parish of Kaukapakapa	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 129 Parish of Kaukapakapa	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Waikahikatea Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.
- Significant weeds around the gravel pit
  - pampas, willow, privet, Japanese honeysuckle.

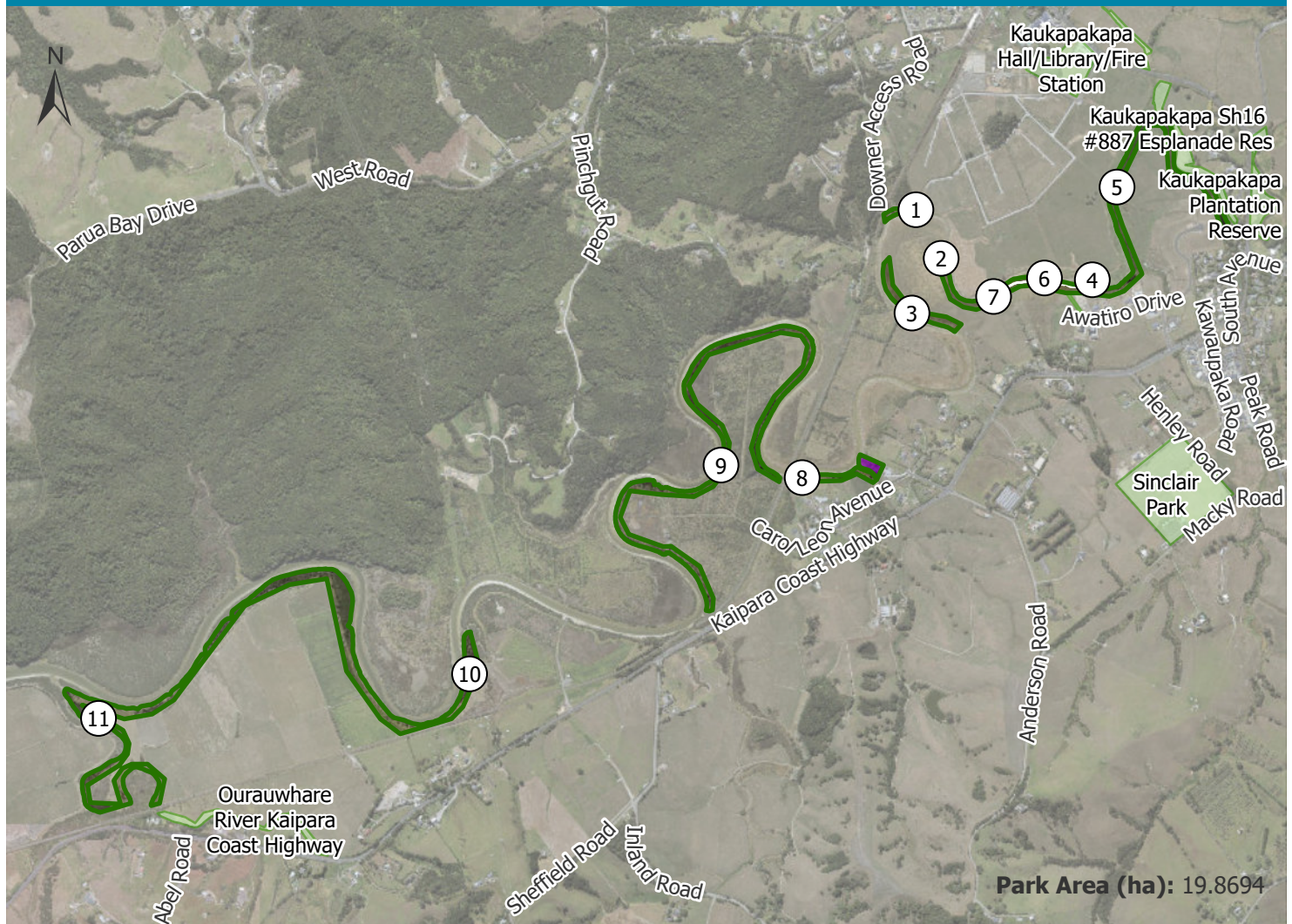
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values

- Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Connection

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees



### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Advocacy parcels



Crown Land

### ID Appellation

- Lot 7 DP 143186
- Lot 5 DP 106739
- Lot 6 DP 106739
- Lot 3 DP 173483
- Lot 3 DP 100194
- Lot 4 DP 173483
- Lot 4 DP 100194
- Lot 7 DP 151196
- Lot 6 DP 151196
- Lot 10 DP 101147
- Lot 11 DP 101147

### Land status

- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
- Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Kaukapakapa River Escarpment - Area 8 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5496, SEA\_T\_1112) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaukapakapa River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A parcel in these parks is owned by the crown. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these lots, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a better local path network in Kaukapakapa. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks in the area including Sinclair Park, Kaukapakapa River, Kaukapakapa Sh16, 887 Esplanade Res and Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station. This proposal aims to improve safety for children walking to school, provide local paths for population growth and improve planting along Kaukapakapa River with native species to help stabilise banks and improve ecology.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence.

Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.
- Areas of the esplanade are being grazed.
- There are some gaps in connectivity among the esplanades along the river.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local paths in the Kaukapakapa area. There may be opportunities to extend the esplanade walkway along Kaukapakapa River in the future, as new reserve land is vested in council.
3. Investigate opportunity to formalise management arrangement with the Crown.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 2 DP 53315	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Part Allotment 13 Parish of Kaukapakapa	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Section 4 SO 379863	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 342285	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Opoto Creek, Te Koru Stream, Waikahikatea Stream runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a better local path network in Kaukapakapa. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks in the area including Sinclair Park, Kaukapakapa River, Kaukapakapa Sh16, 887 Esplanade Res and Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station. This proposal aims to improve safety for children walking to school, provide local paths for population growth and improve planting along Kaukapakapa River with native species to help stabilise banks and improve ecology.
- Part Allot 13 PSH OF Kaukapakapa and Part Lot 2 DP 53315 were acquired for drainage purposes under the Public Works Act.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local paths in the Kaukapakapa area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation
  - Play space
  - Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Informal recreation
  - Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 LT 113164	Local purpose (playcentre) reserve
2	Part Allotment E16 Parish of Ararimu	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Sports fields well used by community.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the opportunity for a new play space in the park near the sports fields and courts.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Sinclair Park Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a better local path network in Kaukapakapa. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority township loop intersects with several parks in the area including Sinclair Park, Kaukapakapa River, Kaukapakapa Sh16, 887 Esplanade Res and Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station. This proposal aims to improve safety for children walking to school, provide local paths for population growth and improve planting along Kaukapakapa River with native species to help stabilise banks and improve ecology.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Flat terrain with potential for more community use.
- Little shade cover or trees in the park.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve local paths in the Kaukapakapa area.
2. Investigate ways to improve facilities and use of the park including provide more shade cover to contribute to the greening of Kaukapakapa.
3. Investigate the need for a new play space in the park with the community, especially given the community recently installed a play space at an alternative site (Kaukapakapa Hall/Library/Fire Station reserve).

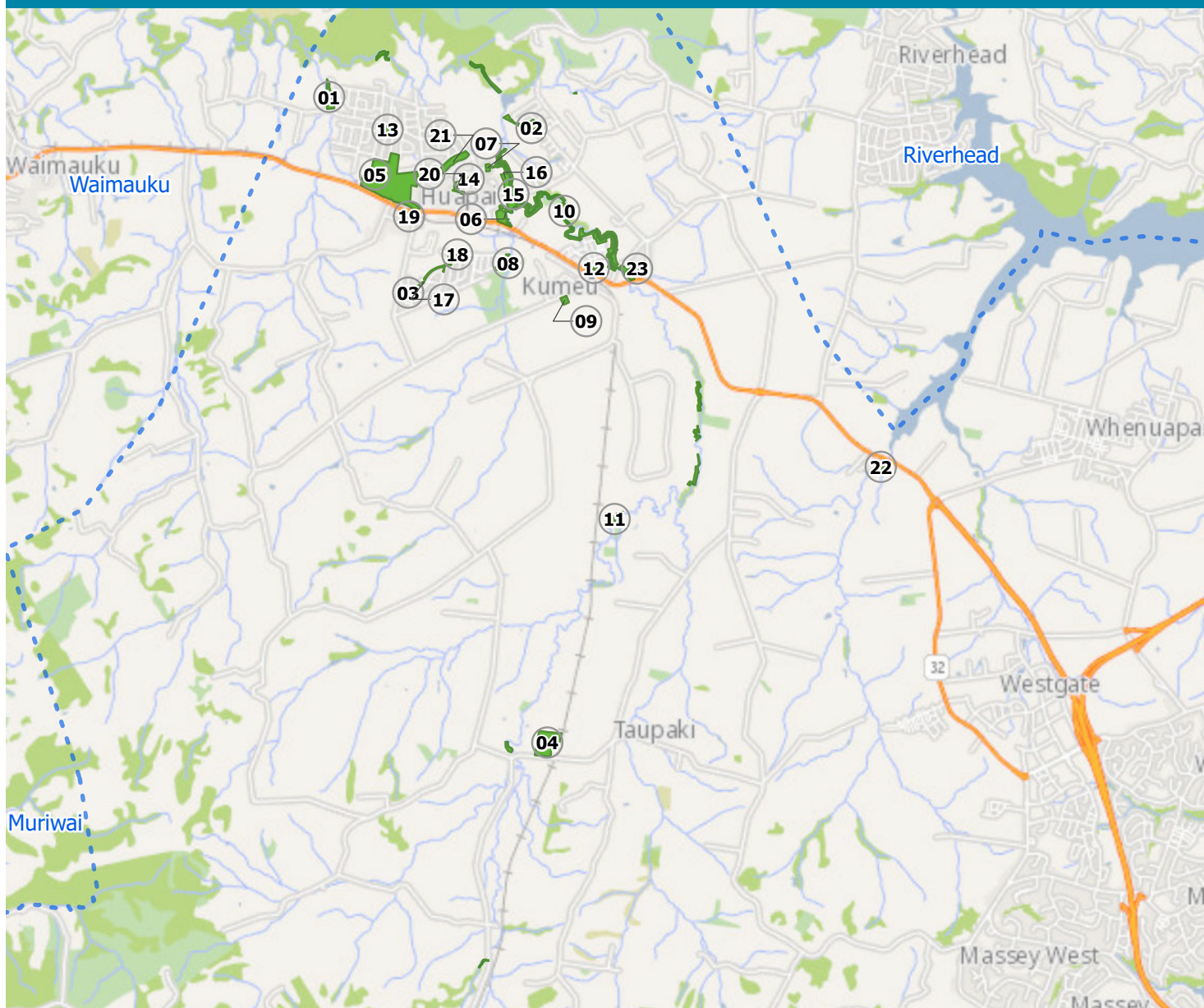
## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Community-based early childhood education services (playcentre)

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and recreation facilities, e.g., equestrian



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 19 Vogwill Road Huapai	Listed in table
02 Accolage Boulevard Reserve-Provisional	See individual map
03 Dida Park Drive Reserve	Listed in table
04 Harry James Reserve	See individual map
05 Huapai Recreation Reserve	See individual map
06 Huapai Service Centre/Kumeu Library	See individual map
07 Kahika Grove Drainage Reserve	See individual map
08 Konoba Ave SW Reserve	See individual map
09 Kumeu Community Centre	See individual map
10 Kumeu River Reserves	See individual map
11 Kumeu River Taupaki	See individual map
12 Kumeu Utility Reserve & Public Toilets	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
13 Matua Road Reserve	See individual map
14 Merlot Heights Reserve	Listed in table
15 Oaha Road Park	See individual map
16 Pinotage Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
17 Podgora Avenue Drainage Reserve	See individual map
18 Schoolside Road Reserve	See individual map
19 Station Road Corner Reserve	See individual map
20 Sunny Crescent - Merlot Heights Reserve	See individual map
21 Sw Storage Basin Res -Huarahi Pai Rd	See individual map
22 Taupaki Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
23 Weza Lane Reserves	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status



Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	19 Vogwill Road Huapai	Matua Road, Kumeu	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 22 DP 535293)		 
03	Dida Park Drive Reserve	16-20 Dida Park Drive, Huapai, Kumeu	Recreation reserve (Lot 500 DP 502639)	Informal Recreation (Lot 500 DP 502639)	
14	Merlot Heights Reserve	48 Merlot Heights, Huapai	Recreation reserve (Lot 56 DP 159586)	Informal Recreation (Lot 56 DP 159586)	







List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 602 DP 522461	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 600 DP 522461	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A playground has been built recently in the park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Recreation values

- Informal recreation
- Play space
- Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Informal recreation
  - Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 181222	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests the next priority for the play space is to add more challenging equipment for older children.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Harry James Taupaki Reserve Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Taupaki Hall is located across the road and owned by the residents and ratepayers association.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The community in Kumeū and Huapai area is changing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park and future development to ensure public open space and recreation values of the reserve are maintained. Consider merits of a village green concept and using the park for a range of recreation and community activities.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the play network.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., equestrian





## List of values associated with park

### Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 2 DP 172447

2 Lot 2 DP 180615

3 Lot 1 DP 48942

4 Lot 14 DP 48576

5 Lot 2 DP 43713

6 Lot 13 DP 48576

7 Lot 3 DP 43713

8 Lot 2 DP 168981

9 Lot 1 DP 54548

10 Lot 6 DP 56956

11 Part Lot 25 DP 14792

12 Section 21 Block VII  
Kumeu SD

### Land status

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- This area is significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

## RECREATION VALUES

- A busy sports park with local and regional catchment.
- Regular community events including a popular food truck event are held in the park.
- Huapai Reserve Advisory Committee is actively involved with the park.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified a shortage of play provision in the Kumeu and Huapai area, a lack of suitable sites for new play spaces and the opportunity to expand and diversify play opportunities when existing playgrounds are being renewed. There are two existing playgrounds at Huapai Recreation Reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Huapai Reserve, Reserve Management Plan 1998.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A needs assessment undertaken in 2016 highlighted projected population growth in Kumeu-Huapai and signalled current facility supply in the area unlikely to meet future demand for indoor sports.
- There is no capital funding in the Long Term Plan 2021-2031 to deliver a new indoor courts facility in the area.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the reserve to provide for a variety of active sport, recreation and event uses.
2. Investigate the opportunity to develop an indoor sports/courts facility with associated services in the park.
3. Investigate funding/operating model

options for this facility. The local board is supportive of considering a commercial lease and/or innovative partnership arrangements if this ensures the facility can be built sooner, enables the facility to be financially sustainable, all while sufficiently meeting community needs.

4. Work with mana whenua to raise awareness of the cultural significance of the site including through interpretation of the history of the park and wider area.
5. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play spaces in the park with the community. Consider potential new location for junior playground, expanding options for teen play, how to provide a diversity of play experiences and referencing the local area through design.
6. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities e.g., cricket, football, multi-purpose indoor sport and recreation facility





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Connection
- Informal recreation
- Community leisure and recreation facilities

- Play space
- Organised sport and recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 149696	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 1 DP 204544	Subject to Local Government Act 2002



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:  
- Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a shared path alongside State Highway 16 linking Huapai Service Centre and Kumeu Arts Centre to Kumeu Town Centre by New World. This is identified as a priority greenway project. This proposal aims to encourage walking and cycling between Huapai and Kumeu.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Proximity of park next to industrial area and Main Road impacting park amenity and experience. Noise and pollution are issues.
- Huapai area has large sports field but generally lacking in civic space, open space and bush clad parks.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara and Waitematā Harbours.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

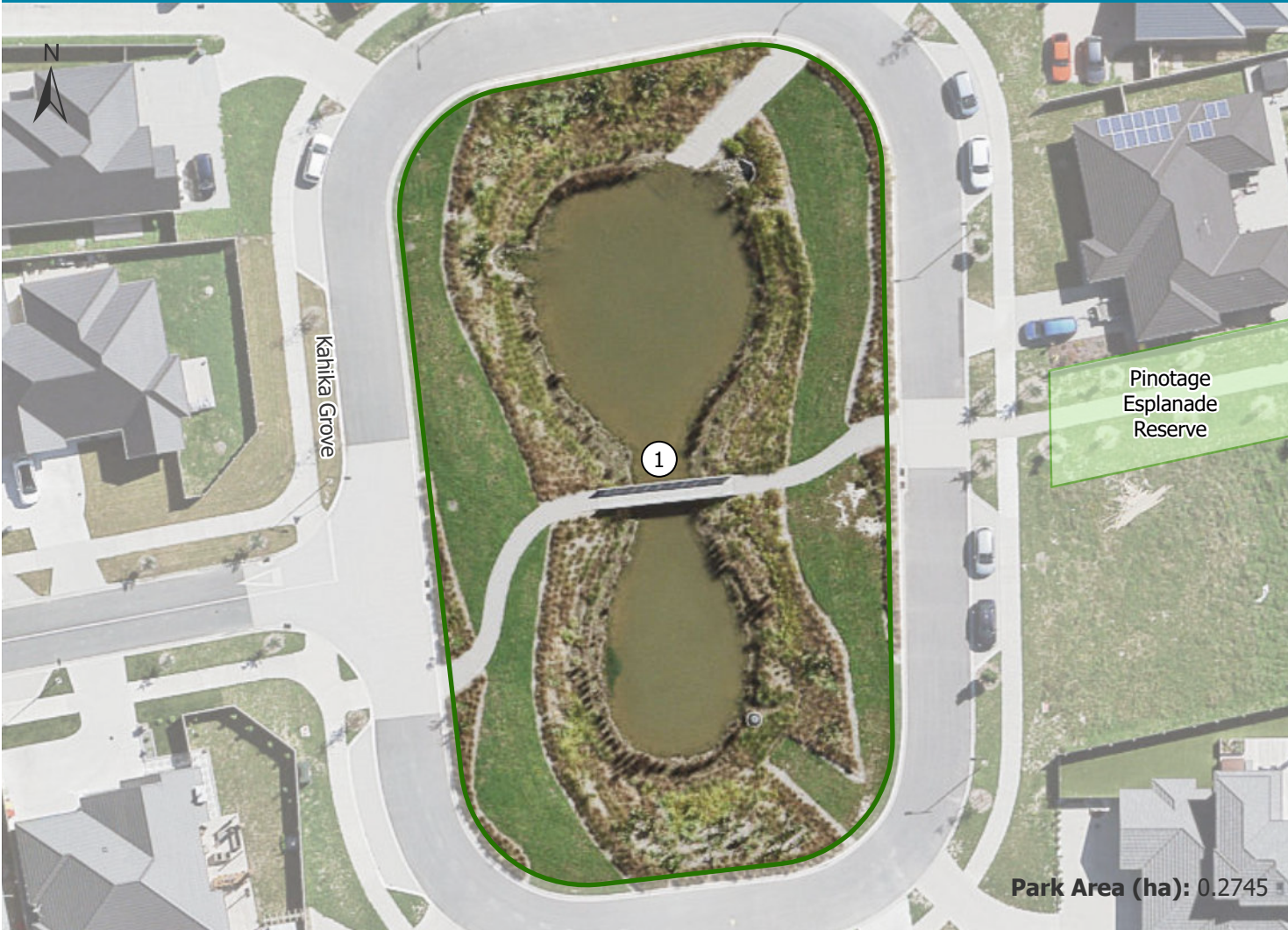
1. Work with Auckland Transport to create a shared pathway alongside State Highway 16 to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan. Any improvements to connectivity have the potential to improve access and use of this reserve.
2. Investigate opportunities for planting along stream in the park to improve connectivity, ecology and park amenity.
3. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


Contemplated leases and licences within

existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Community-based activities and services
- Activities and facilities relating to the arts, e.g., performing and visual arts
- Community-based early childhood education services



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 300 DP 485240	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The stormwater pond has a walkway over it to encourage informal use of the reserve while the pond is at low capacity.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Recreation values

 Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

 Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2002 DP 522391	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This reserve provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 95110	Local purpose (community buildings) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Kumeu Community Centre operates out of the park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Pomona Hall is a heritage building situated at the rear of the park.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is located next to Kumeu Showgrounds. Kumeu Showgrounds is owned by the Kumeu District Agriculture and Horticultural Society.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

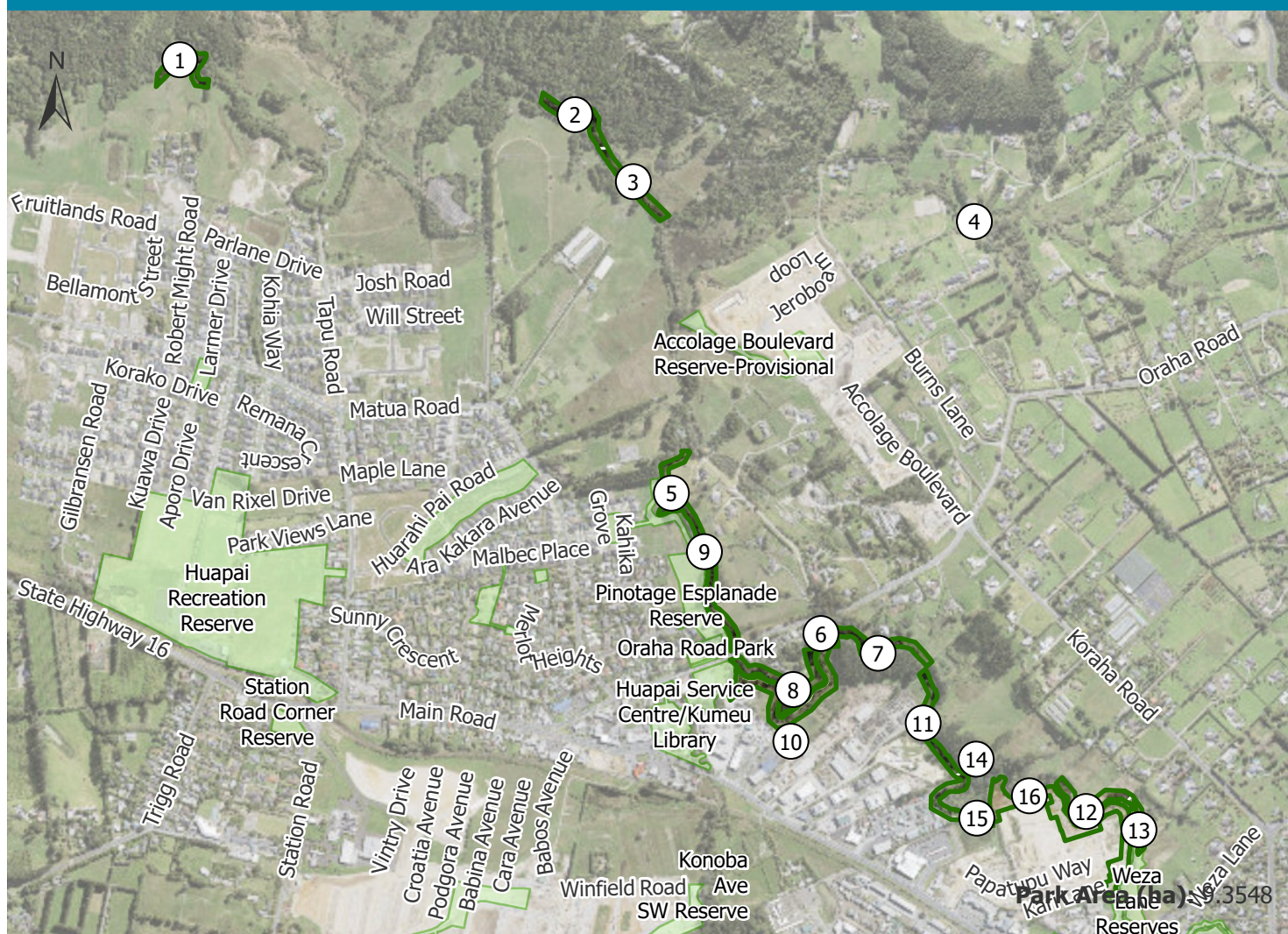
- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services







## List of values associated with park



### Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Crown Land
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Recreation and ecological linkage

### ID Appellation

- | ID | Appellation       |
|----|-------------------|
| 1  | Lot 7 DP 211843   |
| 2  | Lot 6 DP 398276   |
| 3  | Lot 3 DP 178303   |
| 4  | Lot 6 DP 406117   |
| 5  | Lot 10 DP 406261  |
| 6  | Lot 3 DP 386573   |
| 7  | Lot 7 DP 351320   |
| 8  | Lot 6 DP 73784    |
| 9  | Lot 3 DP 433106   |
| 10 | Lot 2 DP 151517   |
| 11 | Lot 2 DP 65534    |
| 12 | Lot 5 DP 349916   |
| 13 | Lot 3 DP 208954   |
| 14 | Lot 3 DP 89269    |
| 15 | Lot 2 DP 63841    |
| 16 | Lot 400 DP 527852 |

### Land status

- | ID | Land status   |
|----|---|
| 1  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 2  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 3  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 4  | Recreation reserve  |
| 5  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 6  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 7  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 8  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 9  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 10 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 11 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 12 | Local purpose (soil conservation and river control) reserve |
| 13 | Local purpose (soil conservation and river control) reserve |
| 14 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 15 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |
| 16 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve                           |

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Kumeu River and tributaries are significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Nature based activities.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Taylor Road, south of Helensville - Area 3 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_7036) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kumeu River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Forest Warm: Pūriri forest, (WF7)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Kumeu Arts Centre.
- The park is adjacent to the crown-owned crown-owned Lot 3 DP 151517, which is out of scope of this plan. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a shared path along the southern side of the river from Huapai to the proposed Kumeu Town Centre via this esplanade reserve. This is identified as a priority greenway project. This proposal aims to encourage a pleasant alternative to walking alongside the State Highway and improve local ecology. More investigation is required to determine feasibility.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

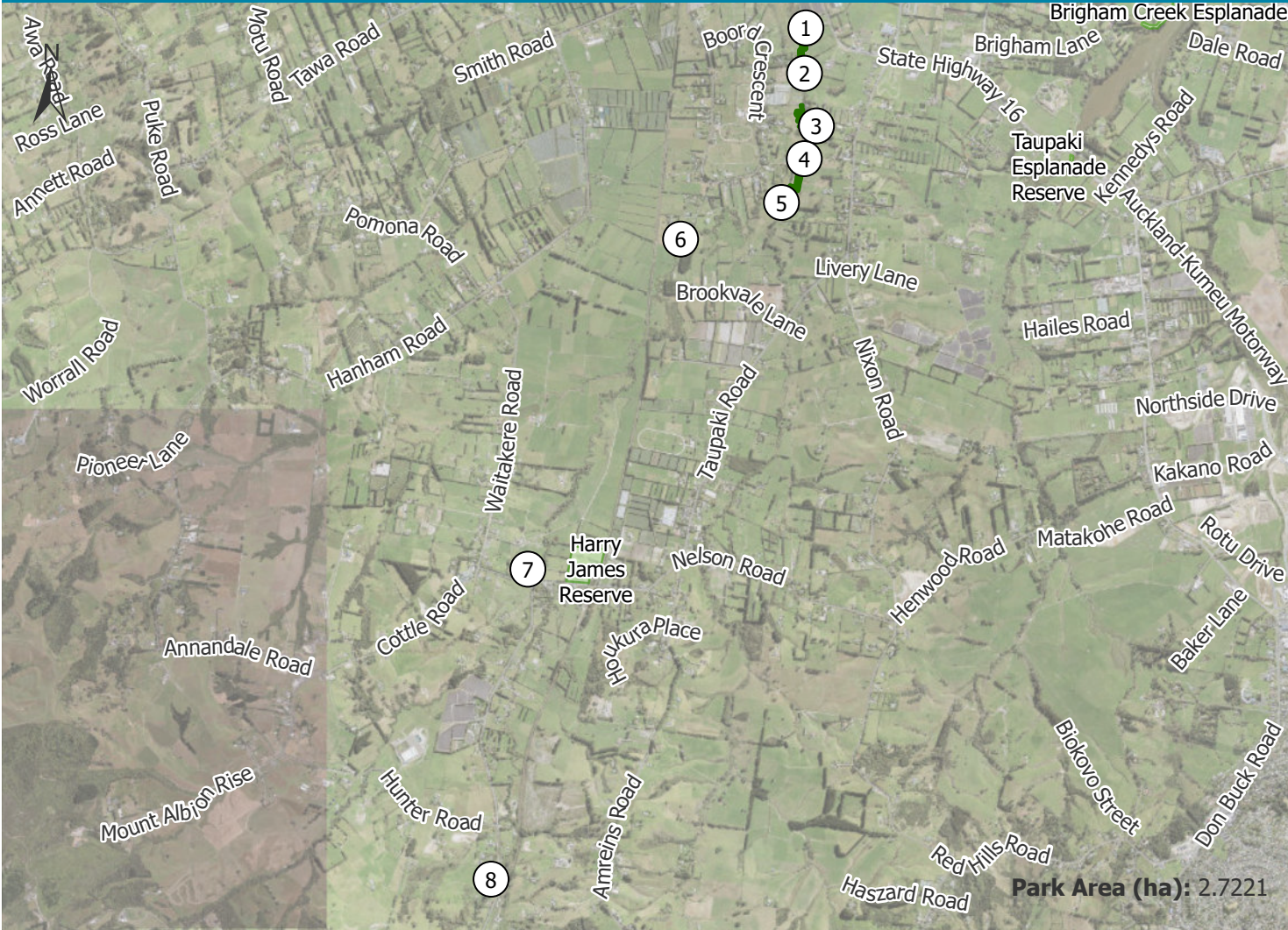
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua to raise awareness of the cultural significance of the site including through interpretation of the history of the park and wider area.
2. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan. Investigate feasibility and opportunities for planting along stream in the park to improve ecology.
3. Support opportunities to improve the open watercourse in the park, including enhancing the riparian environment and water quality.
4. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example creating pedestrian connections between parks, pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.
5. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Natural values
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
  - Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 154497	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 109577	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 146530	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 115371	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 129560	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 109762	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 5 DP 141296	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 3 DP 172089	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Kumeu River and tributaries are significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Kumeu River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is made up of a number of disconnected land parcels.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The esplanade is grazed in places.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 7 DP 59377	Local purpose (community use) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Public toilets are located in this reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services, e.g., Plunket






List of values associated with park

Recreation values

 Connection


Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

Management Focus Areas

 Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 74 DP 489260	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Connection
- Informal recreation

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local park with potential for good use. Not much shade or tree canopy in park or neighbourhood.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate planting further trees for shade.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable











List of values associated with park

- Natural values

  -  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Hazards and constraints

  -  Other hazards or constraints
- Recreation values

  -  Informal recreation
  -  Significant community partnerships
- Mapping features

  -  Other parks
  -  Road
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 169958	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The large berm adjoining the park on Oraha Road is utilised as parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support community initiative to plant a community garden on 45 Oraha Road for teaching and education purposes.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of the portions of unformed legal road that are currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community garden, orchard or cultivation





List of values associated with park

- Natural values
- Other notable vegetation
  - Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation

- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 302 DP 485240	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 301 DP 485240	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 33 DP 110745	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Section 1 SO 373483	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
5	Lot 17 DP 79675	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 40 DP 79675	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 16 DP 79675	Recreation reserve
8	Lot 12 DP 36897	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The Kumeu River runs through part of the park.
- Kumeu River runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.

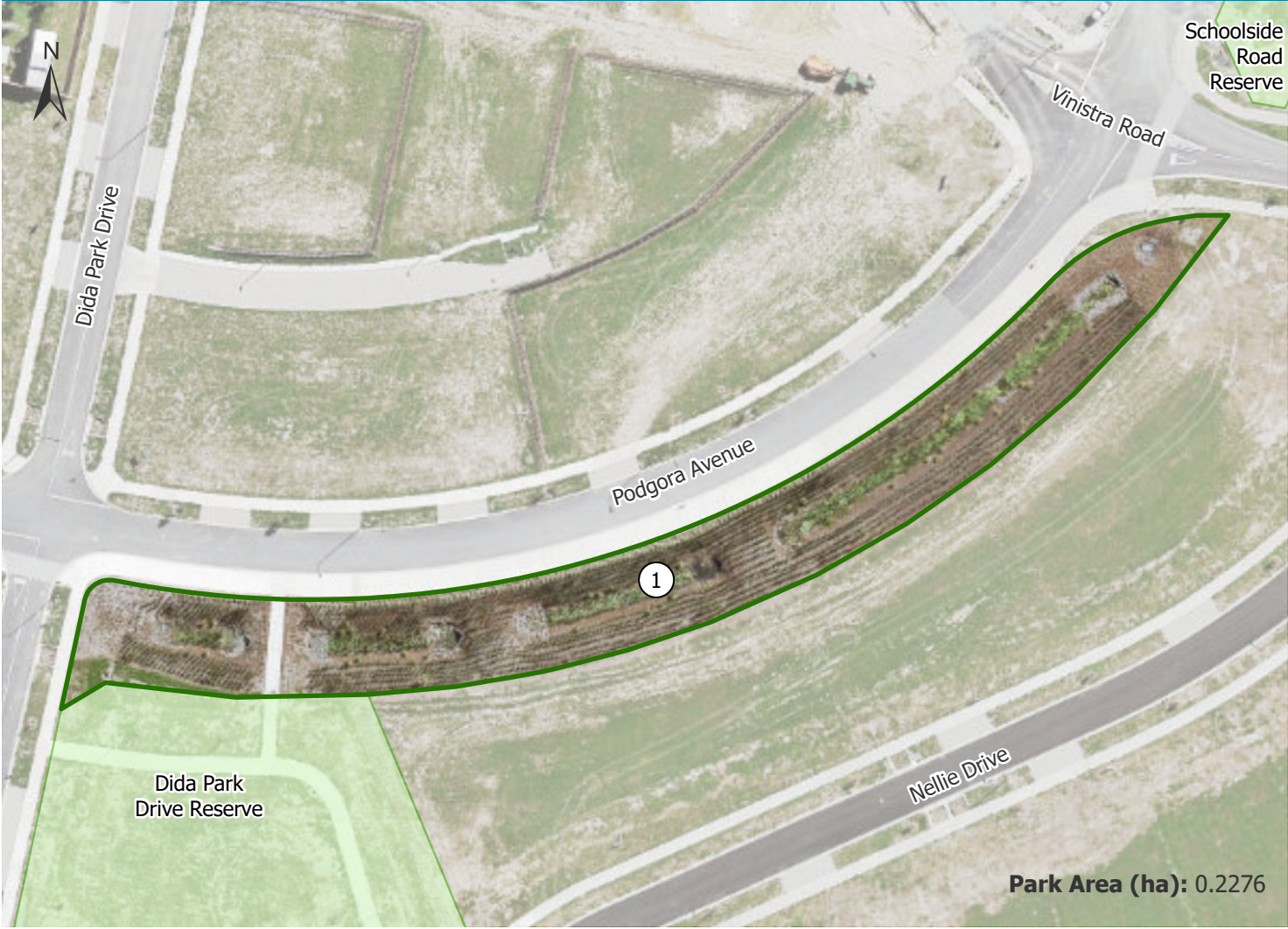
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 501 DP 502639	Local purpose (drainage) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The stormwater channel has a walkway through it to encourage informal use of the reserve while water levels are low.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This reserve provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation
  - Play space

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 503 DP 509358	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 500 DP 514952	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 1111 DP 513781	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 1000 DP 513781	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A playground has been built recently in the park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 14 DP 14792	Recreation reserve
2	Part Lot 16 DP 14792	Recreation reserve
3	Part Lot 15 DP 14792	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This recreation reserve is situated on the corner of Station Road and State Highway 16.
- Station Road is a connector route in the Auckland Cycle Network.
- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a footpath on both sides of Station Road and that one side of the road becomes a shared walkway and cycleway. The plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposal seeks to improve walking and cycling opportunities to Huapai District School and shops.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport to enable opportunities to improve connections along Station Road to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan. Any improvements to connectivity along Station Road have the potential to improve access and use of this reserve.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation
  - Play space
- Hazards and constraints
- Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
  - Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
- Road
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 34 DP 169540	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 55 DP 156332	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified a shortage of play provision in the Kumeu and Huapai area, a lack of suitable sites for new play spaces and the opportunity to expand and diversify play opportunities when existing playgrounds are being renewed. There is an existing playground in this park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The accessway that connects the park to Malbec Place is part of the road network. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a shared path through this reserve linking Merlot Heights, Malbec Place and Sunny Crescent. The plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposal seeks to improve connectivity to north Huapai as the area gets developed and improve the wider connection between Huapai and Kumeu Town Centres. Further planting within this reserve could also provide a wildlife island strengthening the riparian corridor to the north.
- Local park with potential for good use.
- Park has not much shade.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the

Rodney Greenways Plan. Consider ecological enhancement of the area by planting.

2. Investigate opportunities for planting further trees for shade, especially around playground.

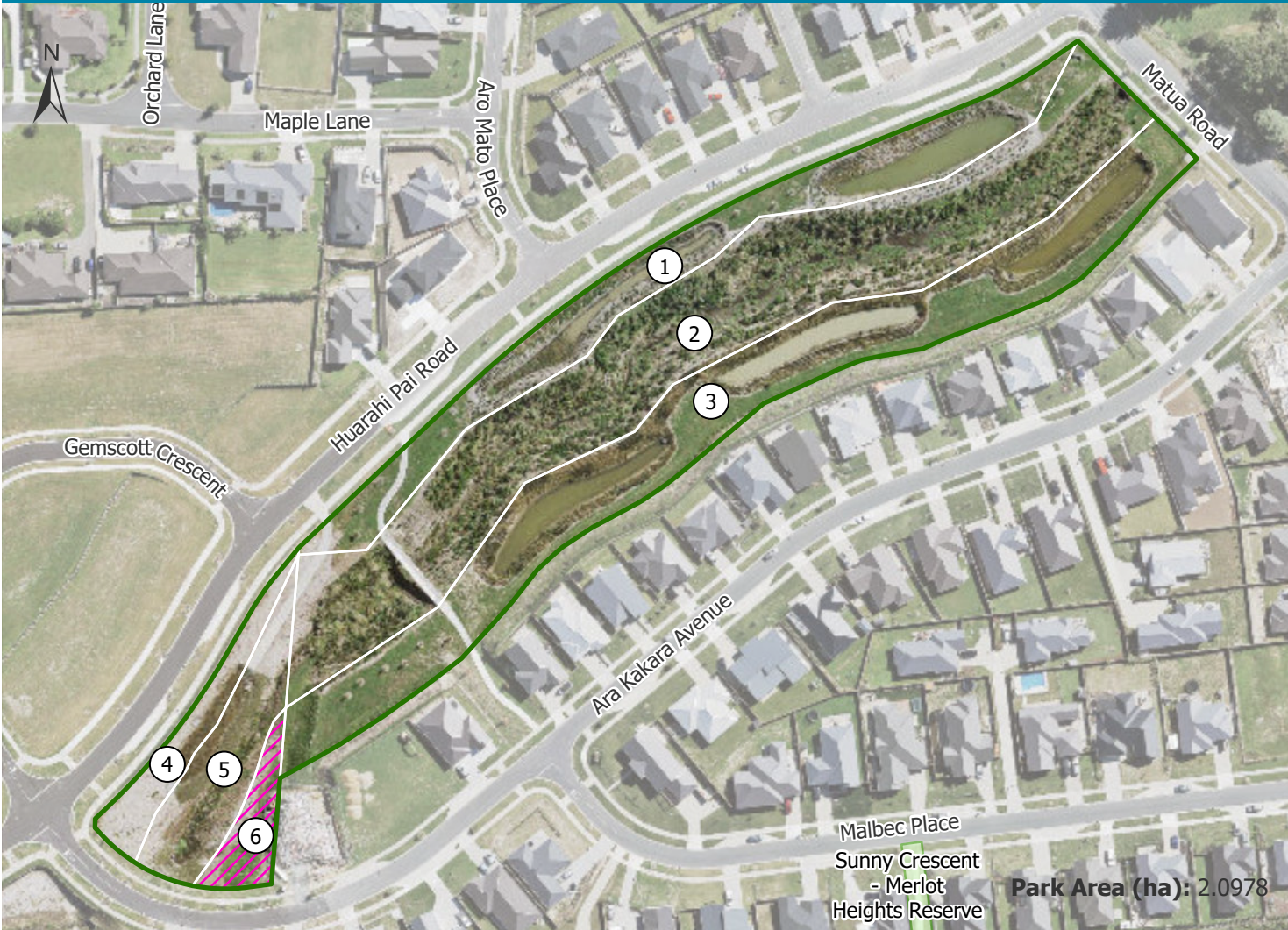
3. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

4. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play spaces in the park with the community. Consider potential new location for existing playground, expanding the offer for older age groups, how to provide a diversity of play experiences and referencing the local area through design.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 501 DP 487843	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
2	Lot 600 DP 481680	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 500 DP 481680	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
4	Lot 102 DP 505162	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
5	Lot 103 DP 505162	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 104 DP 505162	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The stormwater channel has a walkway through it to encourage informal use of the reserve while water levels are low.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment. They may be prone to flooding.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 326070	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Ngongetepara Stream runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Natural values



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Crown Land

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 6 DP 330233	Local purpose (soil conservation and river control) reserve
2	Section 5 SO 531217	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Lot 4 DP 49784	Local purpose (soil conservation and river control) reserve
4	Section 3 SO 531217	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
5	Marked A SO 66700	Local purpose (soil conservation) reserve
6	Section 1 SO 531217	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
7	Section 1 SO 439526	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
8	Section 2 SO 439526	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
9	Section 6 SO 479769	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Lot 8 DP 41310	Local purpose (soil conservation and river control) reserve
11	Section 3 SO 439526	Subject to Local Government Act 2002



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Kumeu River runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The Crown-owned Kumeu River Marginal Strip is located adjacent to the park. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Weza Lane provides an important drainage function for the surrounding catchment; the open space area in the park is prone to flooding and is also being used for informal recreation.

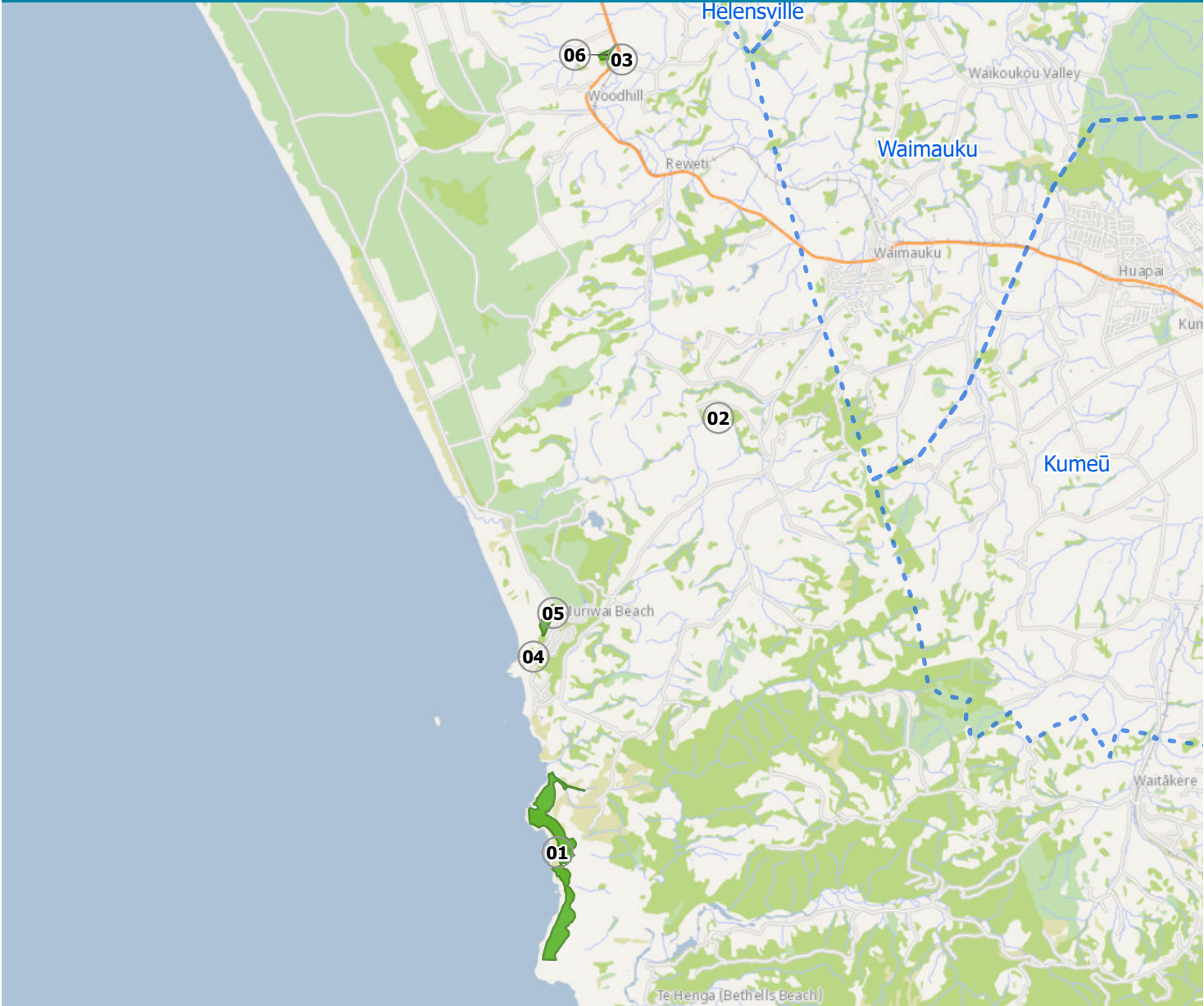
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider drainage function of the reserve, when considering park development or activities.
2. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example creating pedestrian connections between parks, pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable

# Muriwai



Map Park name		Where to find information
ID		
01	Constable Road Reserve - Muriwai	See individual map
02	Hamilton Rd Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
03	Kiwitahi Road Esplanade Reserve, Paehoka	Listed in table
04	Muriwai Beach Playground	See individual map
05	Muriwai Village Green	See individual map
06	Thomas Grace Scenic Reserve	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status


Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
03	Kiwitahi Road Esplanade Reserve, Paehoka	Kiwitahi Road, Helensville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 319435)		







List of values associated with park

- Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement


Heritage values


Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values


Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Geological and landscape features

Recreation values


Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 190087	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- The area is important for Te Kawerau ā Maki and Ngāti Whātua. Both tribes signed a peace agreement in the area.
- An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - Pā site (CHI No. 6728). Further evidence of Māori occupation, terraces and middens (CHI No. 4977, 4989, 5079, 7366), are also recorded at the site.
- The name Parihoa is significant to Te Kawerau ā Maki and is associated with the reserve.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Identified as a site of significant biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017.
- One of the only patches of coastal turf on Auckland's mainland. Mosaic of vegetation types present with high habitat values. Two new patches of *Leptinella rotundata* were found in the park. *Leptinella rotundata* is a creeping, perennial herb, occupying steep, salt blasted edges of vegetated coastal cliff faces and amongst boulder falls. This species has a threat ranking of Nationally Vulnerable and Regionally Critical and has a very restricted distribution. It was thought to be extinct in the Auckland region until its rediscovery in 2010 on the south Muriwai coastline. Since then eight small patches have been found, and six of these are within the park on highly erodible and weed infested terrain.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Waitakere Ranges and coastline - Area 73 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6737, SEA\_T\_5487, SEA-M1-13c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Coastal turf [Herbfield], (SA5)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka dominated scrub, (VS3.2)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Constable Māori Reserve is located adjacent to the park, as is the crown-owned Muriwai Marginal Strip. The

general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

- Muriwai Regional Park is situated north of the park. A separate management plan covers all regional parks.
- Te Henga Walkway, which runs through the land, is administered by Department of Conservation. There is an easement over the land subject to the New Zealand Act 1990.
- Te Henga Walkway runs through this local park and it is part of the Hillary Trail.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- There is a proposal to have a day four campsite as part of the Te Henga Walkway in a valley up past O'Neill's beach which is subject to further investigation.
- The rāhui placed on the Hillary Trail because of kauri dieback is resulting in this park getting more use.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- Risk of grazing animals accessing sensitive natural features such as native plantings.
- Protecting cultural heritage values including a cliff pā site located within the reserve. Mana whenua have plans underway for a forest edge walkway along the coast from Titirangi in the south to Muriwai in the north. Te Henga marae development plans include possible accommodation for walkway visitors. Will be an opportunity to experience different types of trails, ecology and cultural interpretations.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Te Kawerau ā Maki and Ngāti Whātua who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Investigate with mana whenua dual

naming of the park. As part of naming research investigate the heritage and community significance of other names associated with the place.

4. Consider opportunities to advocate for the park to be managed as part of the regional parks network.
5. Support further investigation into the potential of a campsite in the park.
6. Support conservation management of the park as a significant site in the North-West Wildlink with important biodiversity values.
7. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
8. Manage the track for higher use while still protecting high ecological values.
9. Support community involvement with weed and pest control to protect threatened plant populations. This community effort is facilitated when boundary fencing is maintained.
10. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcels) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.





## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 156270	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6730) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Raurataua Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Play space

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 40 Block IX Kumeu SD	Recreation reserve
2	Part of Part Lot 72 DP 35335	Recreation reserve
3	Part of Lot 2 DP 43396	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 1 DP 43460	Recreation reserve

288<sup>128</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the potential to improve the play space, so it is more in keeping with the surrounding natural environment and beach location.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5526) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

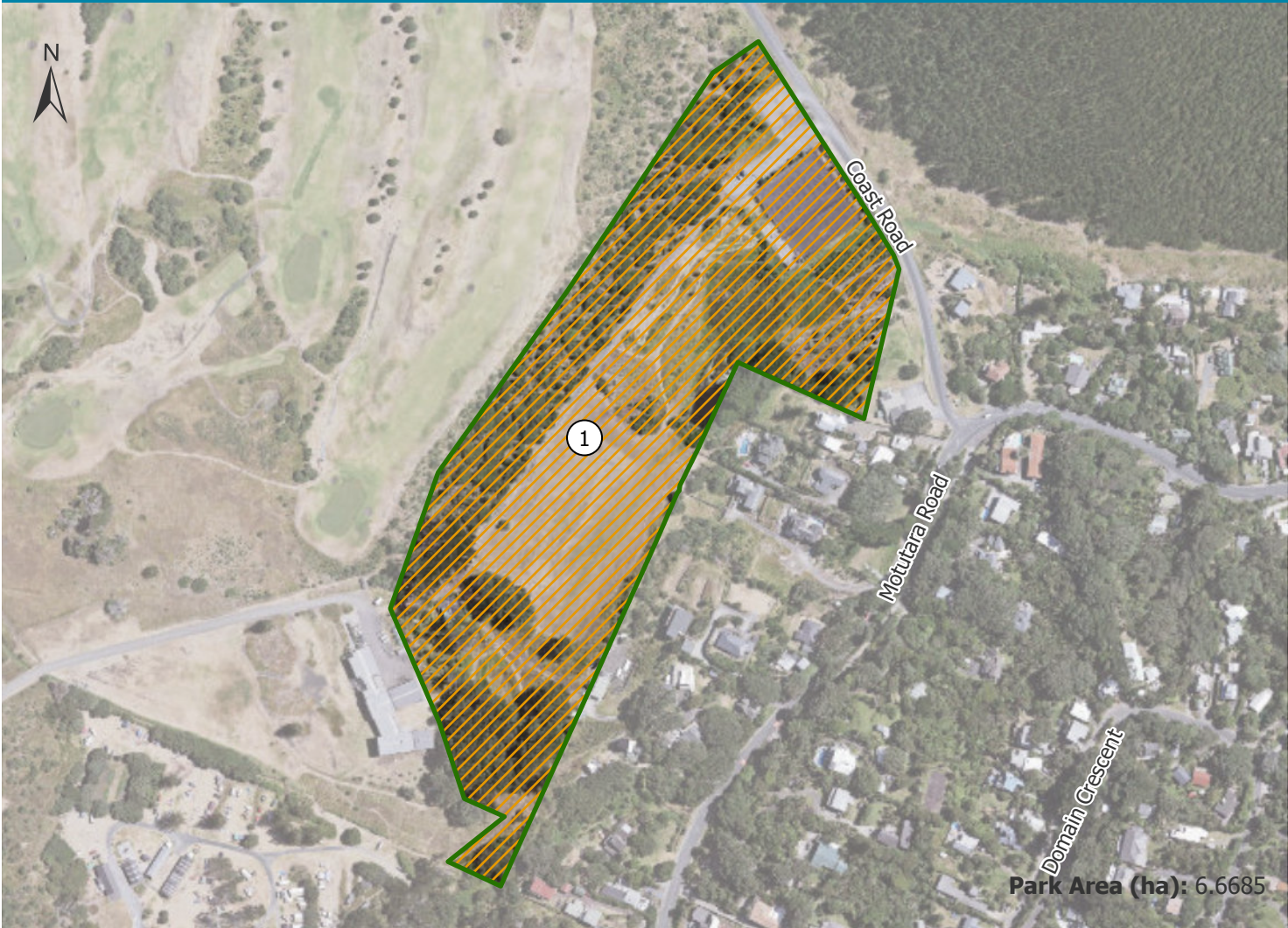
- The playground in Muriwai is very close to the beach entrance of Muriwai Regional Park but is not located within the regional park. It is used by many visitors from outside the area who may consider it as part of their regional park experience. It is also used by the local community.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage this as a local park to ensure any developments to the park including its playground meet the needs of Muriwai residents as well as visitors to the area.
2. Investigate for opportunities to improve existing play space in the park with the community. Consider referencing the local area through the design of the playground.





## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part of Section 6 SO 69320	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_4166, SEA\_T\_5524) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Muriwai Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Muriwai Village Green Management Plan 2010.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Woodhill Forest is a large recreation facility adjacent to Muriwai Regional Park which is privately owned and managed by Ngā Maunga Whakahii o Kaipara.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified that further investment in the play spaces in the park should be considered to offer a diverse range of play experiences and to provide for the permanent population and seasonal visitors.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Muriwai Environmental Action Community Trust (MEACT)
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Muriwai Village Green is a local park located within Muriwai Regional Park (the village green area is included with scope of this plan, and the remainder of the park is included within scope of the Regional Parks Management Plan). The village green is well used by Muriwai residents, acting as an oasis for locals when the regional park is busy. It has a sports field and tennis courts.
- A closed landfill in the southern end of the park creates the risk of soil contamination.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage this as a local park to ensure the park continues to meet the needs of Muriwai residents.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play spaces in the park with the community.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:




- Provision of environmental education and restoration activities and facilities







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 68576	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest, scrub and wetland. Good diversity and high habitat value in forest.
- Nature based activities - community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6512) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a loop for cyclists from Helensville to Woodhill. The plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to provide an alternative to motorised transport using road corridors. The priority destination to destination loop passes Thomas Grace Scenic Reserve.
- There are no formal tracks in this reserve, and no access to kauri.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project of a destination to destination route for cyclists between Helensville and Woodhill, subject to appropriate kauri protection measures.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated

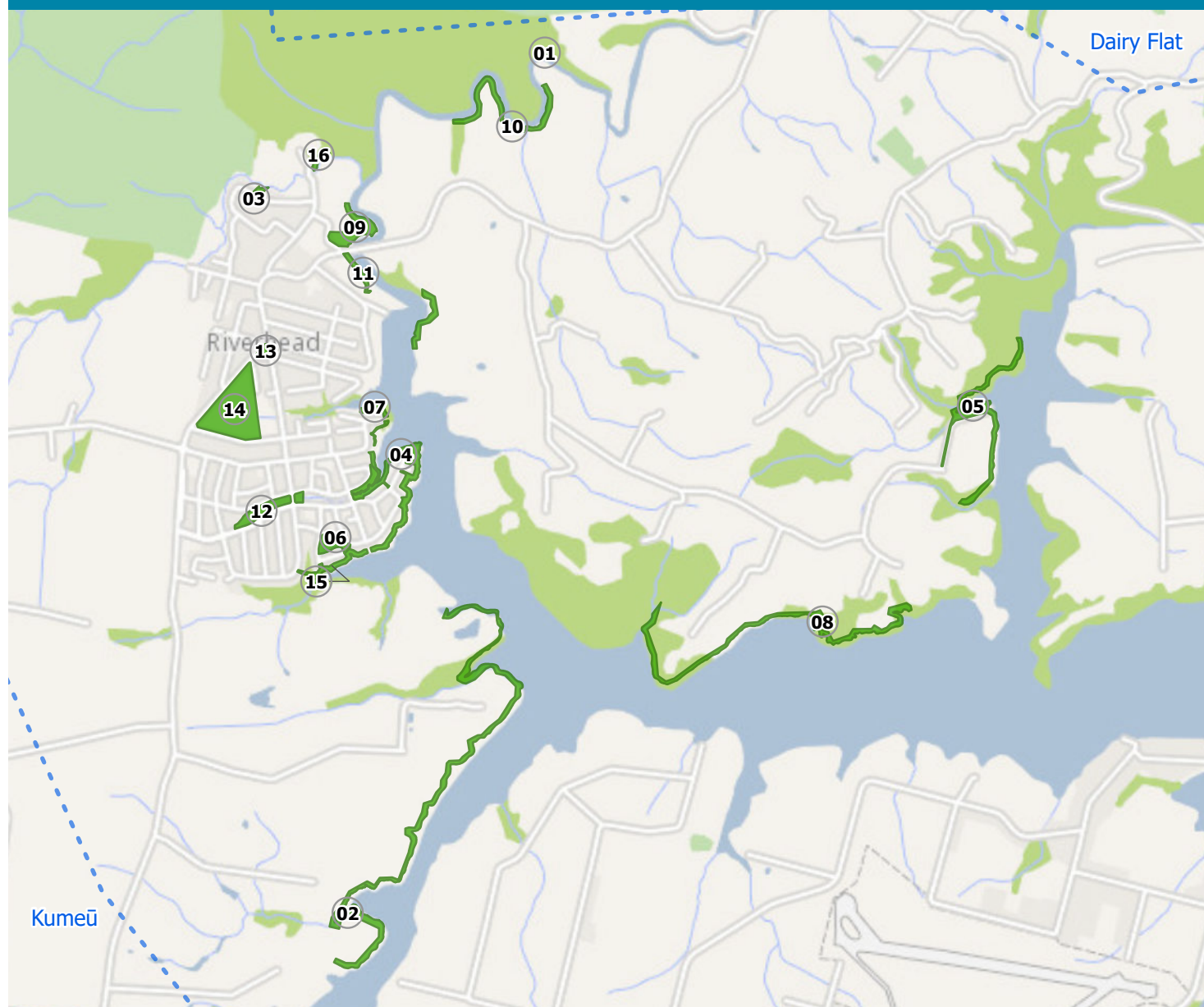
ecosystems. Potential for wetland restoration.

3. Protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback through maintaining the existing lack of access.
4. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary. Maintain weed and animal control, particularly on margins.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

# Riverhead





Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 37 Mill Flat Road Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
02 Brigham Creek Esplanade	See individual map
03 Crabb Fields Lane Riverhead	See individual map
04 Dinning Road Esplanade	See individual map
05 Edward Jonkers Reserve	See individual map
06 Jessie Rise Stormwater Pond	See individual map
07 Kent Terrace Esplanade Riverhead	See individual map
08 Lloyd Road Esplanade Riverhead	See individual map
09 Murray Jones Reserve	See individual map
10 Rangitopuni Stream Riverhead	See individual map
11 Riverhead Historic Mill Espl Reserve	See individual map
12 Riverhead Point Reserve-Provisional	See individual map
13 Riverhead Triangle Reserve	See individual map
14 Riverhead War Memorial Park	See individual map
15 The Landing - Riverhead	See individual map
16 Wautaiti Stream Riverhead	See individual map



List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 536534	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6540) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This small piece of esplanade connects with esplanade owned by the crown.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 83710	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 10 DP 117042	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

297

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The esplanade is situated alongside Brigham Creek, an inlet of the Waitematā harbour.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-57b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Huruhuru Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
3. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The northern end of the reserve is adjacent to Huapai Golf Course.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- There is no obvious path through the reserve and public access is limited from the landward side.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.


## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS



1. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans including connectivity to reserves further north in Riverhead and in the south to Whenuapai across Brigham Creek.






List of values associated with park

- Natural values
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Hazards and constraints
-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 51 DP 443300	Local purpose (utility) reserve
2	Lot 54 DP 443300	Local purpose (utility) reserve
3	Lot 52 DP 443300	Local purpose (utility) reserve
4	Lot 55 DP 443300	Local purpose (utility) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





Park Area (ha): 3.2897

## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

### Recreation values



Informal recreation



Play space

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

## ID Appellation

## Land status

1	Lot 23 DP 477656	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 201 DP 515385	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 203 DP 515385	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 202 DP 509356	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
5	Lot 200 DP 509356	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- A tributary of Ngongetepara Stream runs to the east of the reserve.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-57b, SEA\_T\_6359) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- In 2021, the Rodney Local Board adopted a concept plan for this park: [https://infocouncil.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/Open/2021/04/RD\\_20210421\\_AGN\\_10653\\_AT\\_WEB.htm](https://infocouncil.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/Open/2021/04/RD_20210421_AGN_10653_AT_WEB.htm)
- A recent addition to the park network in Riverhead, helping to serve residential growth in the area. The reserve has a pathway alongside the river.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the Riverhead Parks and Play Concept Document. For this park, the plan provides for a low level of physical activity and connection to water via small nature play and picnic areas and proposed footpaths.
2. Promote the contribution of pathways through the park to Rodney's Greenways.
3. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Geological and landscape features



Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 23 DP 311670	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 104246	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

303<sup>153</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The park is a popular spot for canoeing.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Paremoremo Escarpment - Area 1 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6745, SEA-M2-57b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Auckland's Cultural Heritage Inventory records many historic heritage sites in this reserve including remnants of a barge.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is located on the banks of Paremoremo Creek and provides access to the Waitemata Harbour.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities

to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 503 DP 463515	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
2	Lot 405 DP 463610	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6359) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- These reserves provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values




Connection




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 209262	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 53010	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 49294	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

307

157

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-57b, SEA\_T\_3422) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded archaeological site CHI 21939 (historic domestic).

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a shared path through Victoria Street (unformed road) and connectivity among local streets including George Street, Sussex Terrace and Kent Street. In this plan, restoration and maintenance of Victoria Street is identified as a priority greenway project being led by The Riverhead Beautification Society with landowner approval from Auckland Transport. The proposal is an opportunity to enhance the ecological connection from the coast to Riverhead Memorial Park. This plan shows a proposed greenway via Kent Terrace Esplanade Riverhead where there is no current path.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.
- There appears to be private planting, building or structures near river's edge in esplanade.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan. Support the

restoration and maintenance work being led by The Riverhead Beautification Society. Any improvements to connectivity in the local area have the potential to improve access and use of this reserve.

2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Recreation values

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 104244	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 104245	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3432, SEA-M2-57b, SEA\_T\_2652) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 415407	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 48084	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 196361	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Plan Change 22 to the Auckland Unitary Plan has scheduled a total of 30 sites and places of significance to mana whenua across Auckland. Site 94 covers Murray Jones Reserve and Riverhead Historic Mill Esplanade Reserve – Riverhead, an historic Māori settlement (kāinga) known as Taurangatira. A founding ancestor of Te Kawerau ā Maki lived in this area.
- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are of significance to mana whenua. Rangitopuni Stream is located next to the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- The land-water interface in this park provides recreation opportunities including boating and fishing.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting, by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Riverhead Scouts.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka dominated scrub, (VS3.2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Murray Jones and Riverhead Mill Reserve Management Plan 2008.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Murray Jones Reserve is separated from Riverhead Historic Mill Espl Reserve by a short path along the banks of the river.
- Riverhead School is located near the park on School Road.
- Refer to Auckland Unitary Plan (D21 Sites and Places of Significance to Mana Whenua Overlay) for objectives and policies addressing the protection of Māori cultural heritage and values associated with this site of significance; this includes restricted discretionary activities and discretionary activities impacting temporary activities, new buildings or structures, alterations and subdivision.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage values associated with the reserve given the significance of the site to mana whenua.
- The boat ramp is best used for smaller vessels because of height restrictions on the bridge.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Te Kawerau ā Maki who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Investigate with mana whenua and the local board dual naming of the park. As part of naming research investigate the heritage and community significance of the name 'Murray Jones Reserve'.
4. Retain and enhance public access to Rangitopuni Stream and Waitemata Harbour.
5. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
6. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:





- Organised recreation and education activities and facilities, e.g., youth activities and development





List of values associated with park




Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 209820	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 147321	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 6 DP 146995	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 154902	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are of significance to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-57b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Rangitopuni Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Informal recreation
- Natural values


Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Coastal hazards

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other hazards or constraints

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 16 Parish of Paremoremo	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

- Mapping features
- Other parks

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Plan Change 22 to the Auckland Unitary Plan has scheduled a total of 30 sites and places of significance to mana whenua across Auckland. Site 94 covers Murray Jones Reserve and Riverhead Historic Mill Esplanade Reserve – Riverhead, an historic Māori settlement (kāinga) known as Taurangatira. A founding ancestor of Te Kawerau ā Maki lived in this area.
- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are of significance to mana whenua. The park is located on the banks of Rangitopuni Stream.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-57b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Heritage research for this park includes a conservation plan prepared in 2005 (CHI Biblio 6872).
- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 2109 Waitemata Flour Mill/Riverhead.
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Murray Jones and Riverhead Mill Reserve Management Plan 2008.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Riverhead Historic Mill Espl Reserve is separated from Murray Jones Reserve by a short path along the banks of the river.
- Refer to Auckland Unitary Plan (D21 Sites and Places of Significance to Mana Whenua Overlay) for objectives and policies addressing the protection of Māori cultural heritage and values associated with this site of significance; this includes restricted discretionary activities and discretionary activities impacting temporary activities, new buildings or structures, alterations and subdivision.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage values associated with the reserve.
- The park contains the remains of one of the oldest industrial sites in the Auckland region, with remnants of a flour and paper mill. A fence surrounds the historic mill site as a safety measure and to protect the ruins.
- The park is under utilised.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Te Kawerau ā Maki who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Investigate with mana whenua and the local board dual naming of the park. As part of naming research investigate the heritage and community significance of the name 'Riverhead Historic Mill Esplanade Reserve'.
4. Retain and enhance public access to Rangitopuni Stream and Waitemata Harbour.
5. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans.
6. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.


## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Natural values
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Recreation values
-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 500 DP 463515	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 501 DP 463515	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 502 DP 463515	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 402 DP 463525	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- In 2021, the Rodney Local Board adopted a concept plan for this park
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the Riverhead Parks and Play Concept Document. For this park, the plan provides for a medium level of physical activity and connection to nature with nature play and a small playground.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Road
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 75 Parish of Paremoremo	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A portion of this park is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Triangular park bordered by roads and has a few large shade trees. High visibility location in centre of Riverhead.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Promote informal use of park and given high visibility of the site whether it is a potential location for public art.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable











List of values associated with park

Natural values




-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Play space

-  Organised sport and recreation
-  Hazards and constraints
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 56612	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 55325	Recreation reserve
3	Allot 597 Parish of Paremoremo	Recreation reserve
4	Allotment 598 Parish of Paremoremo	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 2 DP 55325	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- In 2021, the Rodney Local Board adopted a concept plan for this park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Riverhead Scouts.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Riverhead War Memorial Park Reserve Management Plan 2008.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to develop a shared path through Victoria Street (unformed road) and connectivity among local streets including George Street, Sussex Terrace and Kent Street. In this plan, restoration and maintenance of Victoria Street is identified as a priority greenway project being led by The Riverhead Beautification Society with landowner approval from Auckland Transport. The proposal is an opportunity to enhance the ecological connection from the coast to Riverhead Memorial Park. This plan shows a proposed greenway via Kent Terrace Esplanade Riverhead where there is no current path. Another priority project is a proposal to develop a cycleway from Huapai to Riverhead War Memorial Park via Oraha Road, Koraha Road and Riverhead Road.
- A small strip in the south east of this park is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Popular park which is increasingly surrounded by high density housing and pressured roading infrastructure creating demands for how open space is used now and into the future.
- High utilisation of park impacting capacity of infrastructure particularly water and wastewater treatment and disposal.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Implement the Riverhead Parks and Play Concept Document. For this park, the plan provides for a high level of physical activity and connection to community via enhancements to playground, pedestrian access and circulation and activity zones.
3. Investigate opportunities to improve treatment of water and wastewater on site including connection to town supply and disposal system.
4. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.
5. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on the priority projects in the Rodney Greenways Plan.
6. Support the restoration and maintenance work being led by The Riverhead Beautification Society.
7. Work with Auckland Transport to improve local cycleways in the Huapai to Riverhead area. Any improvements to connectivity in the local area have the potential to improve access and use of this reserve.
8. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development
- Organised sport and facilities
- Community-based activities and services






List of values associated with park


- Natural values

 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

 Informal recreation


 Hazards and constraints

 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints
- Recreation values

 Connection

 Mapping features

 Other parks

 Advocacy parcels

 Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 404 DP 476204	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 700 DP 463610	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 75058	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The reserve has a pathway alongside the river and a pontoon to enable water access. The reserve is providing informal recreation opportunities for the growing residential area in Riverhead.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6359, SEA-M2-57b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is a proposal to complete a missing section of the coastal walkway in Riverhead that goes through this park. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. The proposal is an opportunity to enhance access in wetter months.
- A small portion of this park is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.
2. Support activities that improve water

quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

3. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES





- Not applicable





List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 406279	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6540) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour catchment.

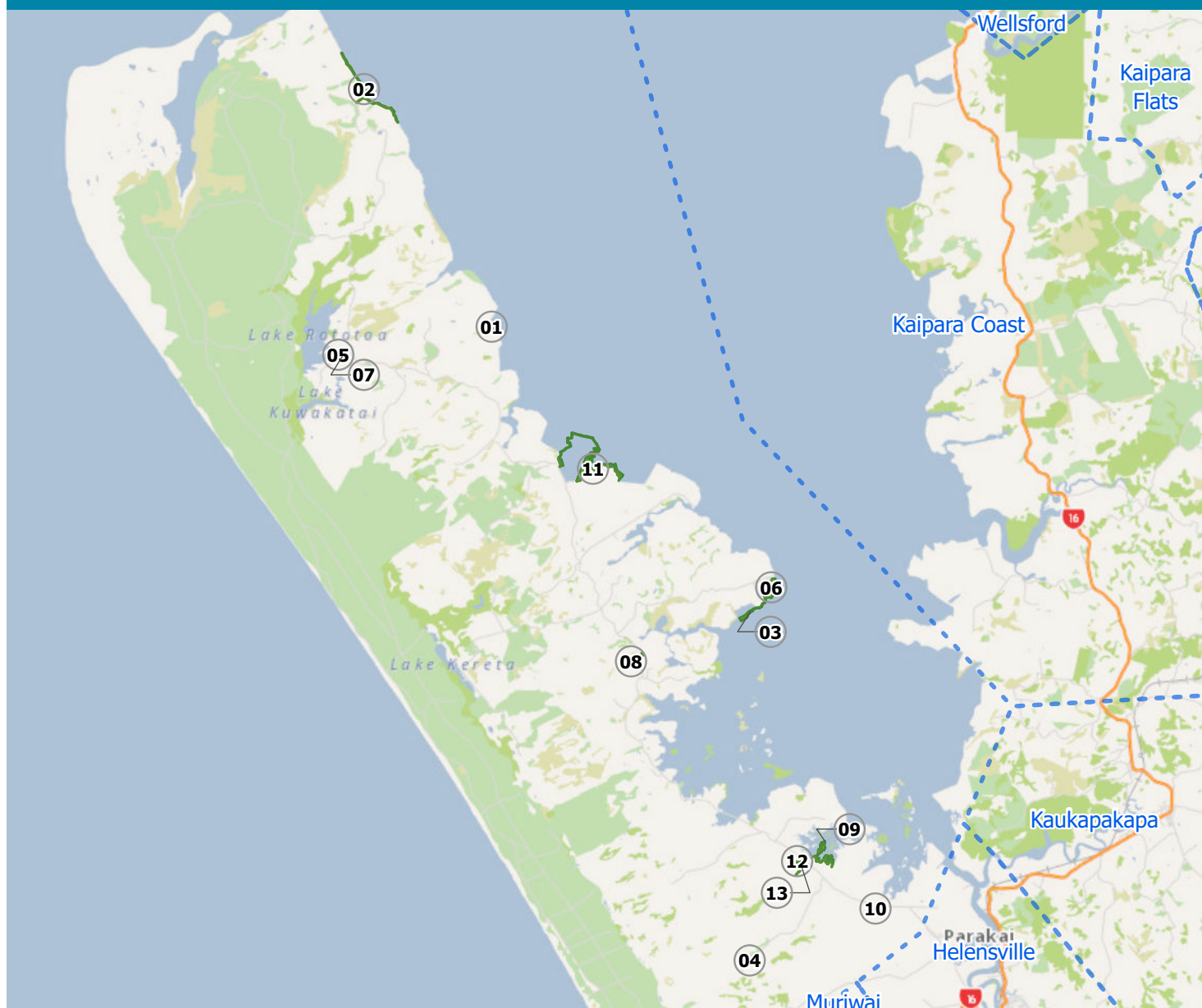
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES




















- Not applicable

# South Head



Map ID	Park name	Where to find information
01	Higham Road Esplanade, Waioneke	Listed in table
02	Mosquito Bay	See individual map
03	Omana Ave Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
04	Parkhurst Cemetery	See individual map
05	Rototoa	See individual map
06	Shelly Beach Reserve	See individual map
07	South Head Hall Grounds	See individual map
08	South Head Road Esplanade, Mairetahi	Listed in table
09	South Head Road Esplanades, Haranui	See individual map
10	South Head Road Esplanades, Parkhurst	See individual map
11	South Head Road Esplanades, Waioneke	See individual map
12	Takapau Reserve, South Head Road	See individual map
13	Te Hihi Creek Esplanades, South Head Road	Listed in table

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status


Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Higham Road Esplanade, Waioneke	Higham Road, South Head	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 92205)		       
08	South Head Road Esplanade, Mairetahi	South Head Road, South Head	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 8 DP 163546)		      
13	Te Hihi Creek Esplanades, South Head Road	South Head Road, South Head	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 130498) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 173343)		   







List of values associated with park

Cultural values


 Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

 Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 7 DP 127829	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 127829	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 127829	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- An archaeological site - Pā site (CHI No. 6664) is recorded on the adjacent property.
- Numerous other archaeological sites are recorded in the reserve and surrounding area.
- The reserve and adjacent marginal strip are significant to mana whenua including Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Identified as a site of biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-9a, SEA-M2-9w1, SEA\_T\_6519) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The crown-owned Omokoiti Bay Marginal Strip is directly to the south of the park. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage values including the pā site.
- A key issue is the importance of water

quality in the park and the parks' role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara who have a special association with the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Investigate with mana whenua and the local board dual naming of the park. As part of naming research investigate the heritage and community significance of other names associated with the park.
4. Support conservation management of the park as a linkage in the North-West Wildlink with important biodiversity values.
5. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.




## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 13 DP 41269	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 151407	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 56 DP 344735	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- A mosaic of ecosystems present in the park including saltmarsh, salt meadow, shell barrier beach, freshwater wetland and coastal cliffs. The saltmarsh and shell beach are used by shorebirds. The coastal cliffs likely provide important habitat for native birds and possibly native lizards.

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2680, SEA\_T\_835, SEA-M2-8a, SEA-M2-168) within or adjacent to the parkland.

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:

- Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
- Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
- Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
- Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)
- Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
- Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Shelly Beach Reserve is directly to the north of this reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- Shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values

within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Encourage weed control to restore native dominated coastal forest.

2. Actively encourage people to take care of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable






List of values associated with park


Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 2A Block XIII Kaipara SD	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - Kaea Trig Pa Site (CHI No. 11665).
- The site is wāhi tapu (a sacred place).

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded archaeological site CHI 10110 (historic cemetery).
- Sites within the park are scheduled for additional protection including Pa site (Kaea Trig) Q10\_121; ridge pa site with terrace/s, pit/s and burial. Overlay rules apply for works in the park.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This is a closed cemetery, no longer accepting burials.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The site is wāhi tapu. Issues include protecting cultural and historic heritage values including the pā site located within the reserve.









## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park.
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Work with mana whenua to investigate cultural inductions and develop tikanga practices to inform maintenance, volunteer and programming activities in the park. Cultural customs and values to protect may be specific to iwi, place or may broadly relate to an activity - refer to the explanation of tikanga in the Māori outcome policy in Volume 1 for further guidance.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park		ID	Appellation	Land status
Cultural values				
	Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori			
Natural values				
	Significant ecological and biodiversity areas			
	Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present			
	Geological and landscape features			
Recreation values				
	Informal recreation			
Mapping features				
	Other parks			
	Advocacy parcels			
	Road			



## CULTURAL VALUES

- The Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara Claims Settlement Act 2013 changed the name of the lake to Rototoa.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Dune lakes on the Kaipara Peninsula are identified as a site of significant biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017.
- Refer to Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-30 for more information on council's management of plant and animal pests near and in the lake.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Lakes Ototoa and Kuwhakatai - Area 5 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5540) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The legal status of this site is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan, however, will guide the local board's position and any future input into the management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Rototoa Conservation Area and Lake Rototoa Scenic Reserve adjacent to the park are significant to mana whenua including Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara.
- Lake Rototoa Scenic Reserve and Rototoa Stewardship Area surround the lake and connect with the paper road. These pieces of land are managed by the crown. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- The site is situated across the road from South Head Hall Grounds.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Restoration of Lake Rototoa is a key focus before increasing public access around the lake.
- Confirmed freshwater swimming area.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support lake access for informal recreation and conservation management. The lake and surrounds have important biodiversity values and are a significant site in the North-West Wildlink.
2. More actively manage the impacts of visitors on the vegetation adjacent to the lake. Investigate ways to minimise the impacts on adjacent vegetation.
3. Continue water quality monitoring in summer months.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

  -  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
  -  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

  -  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

  -  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
  -  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
  -  Other notable vegetation
- Recreation values

  -  Water access
  -  Informal recreation
  -  Play space
  -  Organised sport and recreation
- Hazards and constraints

  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

  -  Other parks
  - Management Focus Areas

    -  Informal recreation
    -  Recreation and ecological linkage
    -  Water and coastal access
- Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 2 Block V Kaipara SD	Recreation reserve
2	Part Lot 1 DP 8688	Local purpose (fire station and community buildings) reserve
3	Part Lot 1 DP 8688	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 18 DP 48454	Local purpose (road) reserve
5	Lot 12 DP 41269	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Aotea was an area of significant Māori occupation. It has significant historical and cultural importance to Ngāti Whātua with long and enduring occupation by Ngāti Whātua hapu tribes. There is a pā site (CHI No. 9589) and shell middens in the park and urupa on land adjoining the reserve.
- In 2011, the Crown signed a Deed of Settlement to settle Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara's historical Treaty of Waitangi claims at Aotea/Shelly Beach.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Mobility access to the beach is good because the terrain is very flat.

## NATURAL VALUES

- A mosaic of ecosystems are present including saltmarsh, salt meadow, shell barrier beach, freshwater wetland and coastal cliffs. The saltmarsh and shell beach are used by shorebirds. The coastal cliffs likely provide important habitat for native birds and possibly native lizards.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2680, SEA-M2-168, SEA\_T\_968, SEA-M2-168w1) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Shelly Beach Reserve Management Plan 2009.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The area classified as local purpose (road) provides access to private property as well as to the park from James McCleod Road.
- Omana Ave Esplanade Reserve is directly to the south.
- A small area of berm immediately adjoining the park on Shelly Beach Road is utilised as parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Recent enhancements to beach area include importing sand and groyne construction.
- During storm events areas of the

parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting significant cultural heritage values associated with the park including the pā site located at the top of a 30-metre high cliff at the northern end of the park.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- Shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.
- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- Disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Ngāti Whātua who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Work with mana whenua to investigate cultural inductions and develop tikanga practices to inform maintenance, volunteer and programming activities in the park. Cultural customs and values to protect may be specific to iwi, place or may broadly relate to an activity - refer to the explanation of tikanga in the Māori outcome policy in Volume 1 for further guidance.
4. Work with mana whenua to raise awareness of the cultural significance of the site including through interpretations in the park that provide the history of the park and wider area.
5. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Encourage weed control to restore native dominated coastal forest.
6. Actively encourage people to take care

of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology.

7. Promote universal access opportunities at the beachfront.
8. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the play network.
9. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of the berm that are currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.
10. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules.
11. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal fields. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Operation of a café or restaurant

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Emergency service and first responders, e.g., fire service





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

- Community leisure and recreation facilities
- Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 57 Parish of Waioneke	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 57 Parish of Waioneke	Local purpose (hall) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- South Head Hall is a council managed venue for hire.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Lakes Ototoa and Kuwhakatai - Area 5 recorded.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is situated across the road from Lake Rototoa Reserve.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

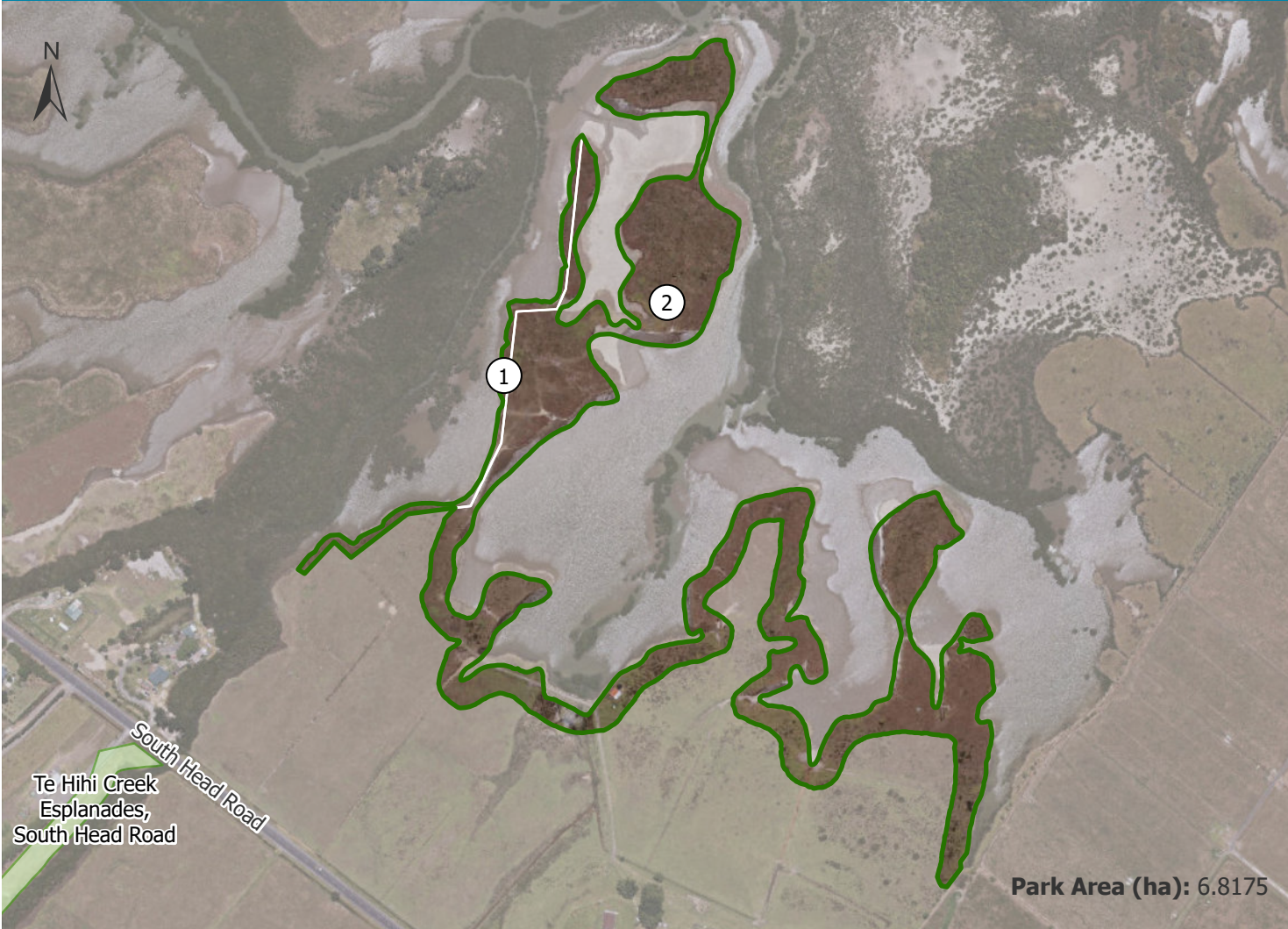
- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:




- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 92699	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 124310	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Identified as a site of significant biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017. The area is identified as having key habitat for wading, shore, marsh and migratory birds and is the largest single block of mangrove in the Auckland region.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-7a, SEA\_T\_2743) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park adjoins the crown owned Te Hihi Creek Marginal Strip.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement conservation management in the park as a significant site in the North-West Wildlink with important biodiversity values.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Coastal hazards
  - Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 14 DP 195696	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 15 DP 195696	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Esplanade connected to a wider estuary environment that's been identified as having high biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017. Esplanade also connected to crown owned marginal strips, albeit separated by South Head Road.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable






List of values associated with park




Cultural values




-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values


-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 135148	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 88015	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 491166	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- The reserve and adjoining marginal strip are significant to mana whenua including Ngāti Whātua o Kaipara.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Omokoiti/ Waioneke salt meadows - ID 137 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-9b, SEA-M2-9a, SEA\_T\_2686) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Wetland: Mānuka, tangle fern, scrub, fernland, (WL12)
  - Saline: Sea grass, (SA1.1)
  - Forest Warm: Dune forest, (WF5)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The reserve adjoins Omokoiti Flats Marginal Strip and Karukaruhui Creek Stewardship Area.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 130498	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

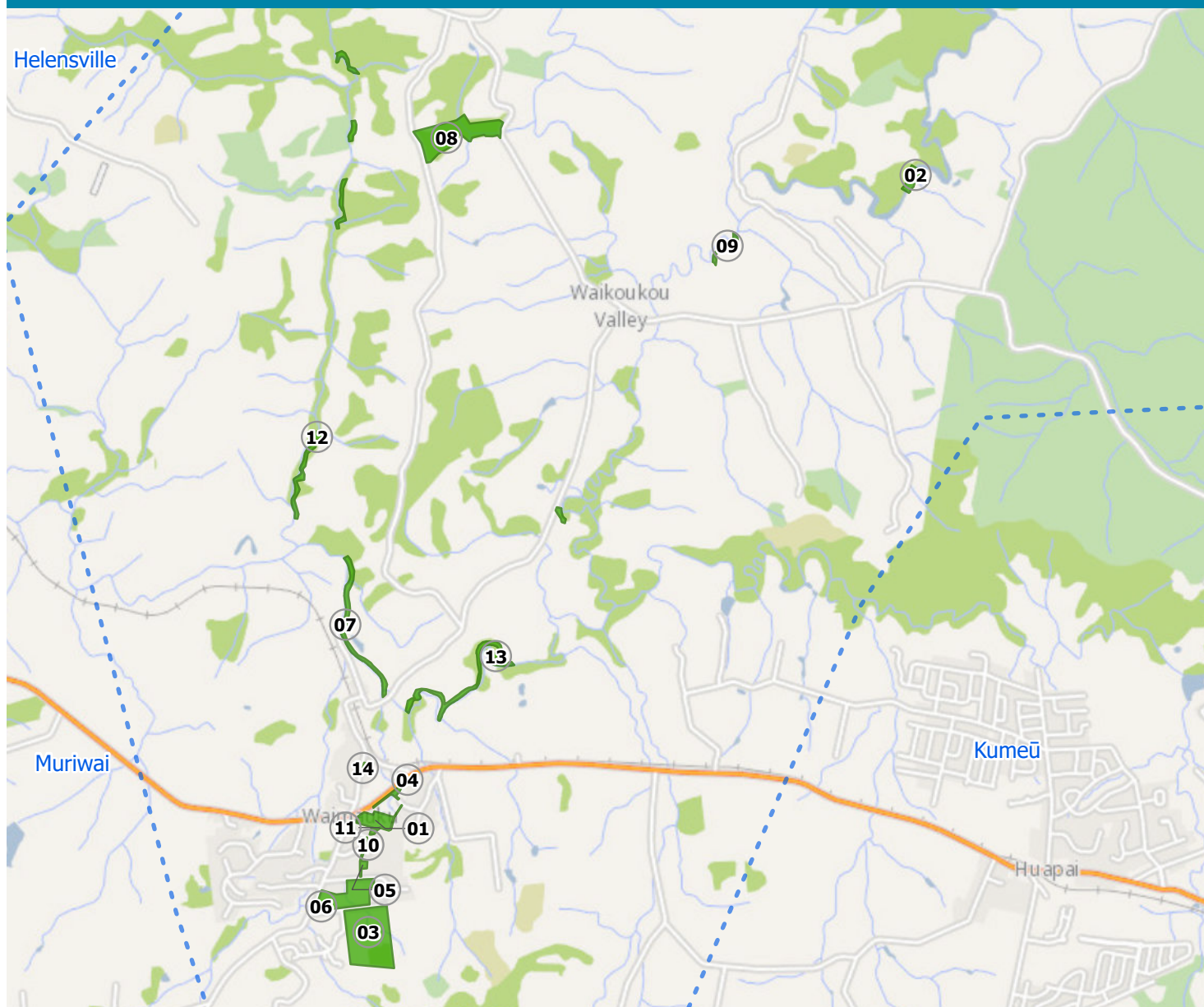
- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



















# Waimauku

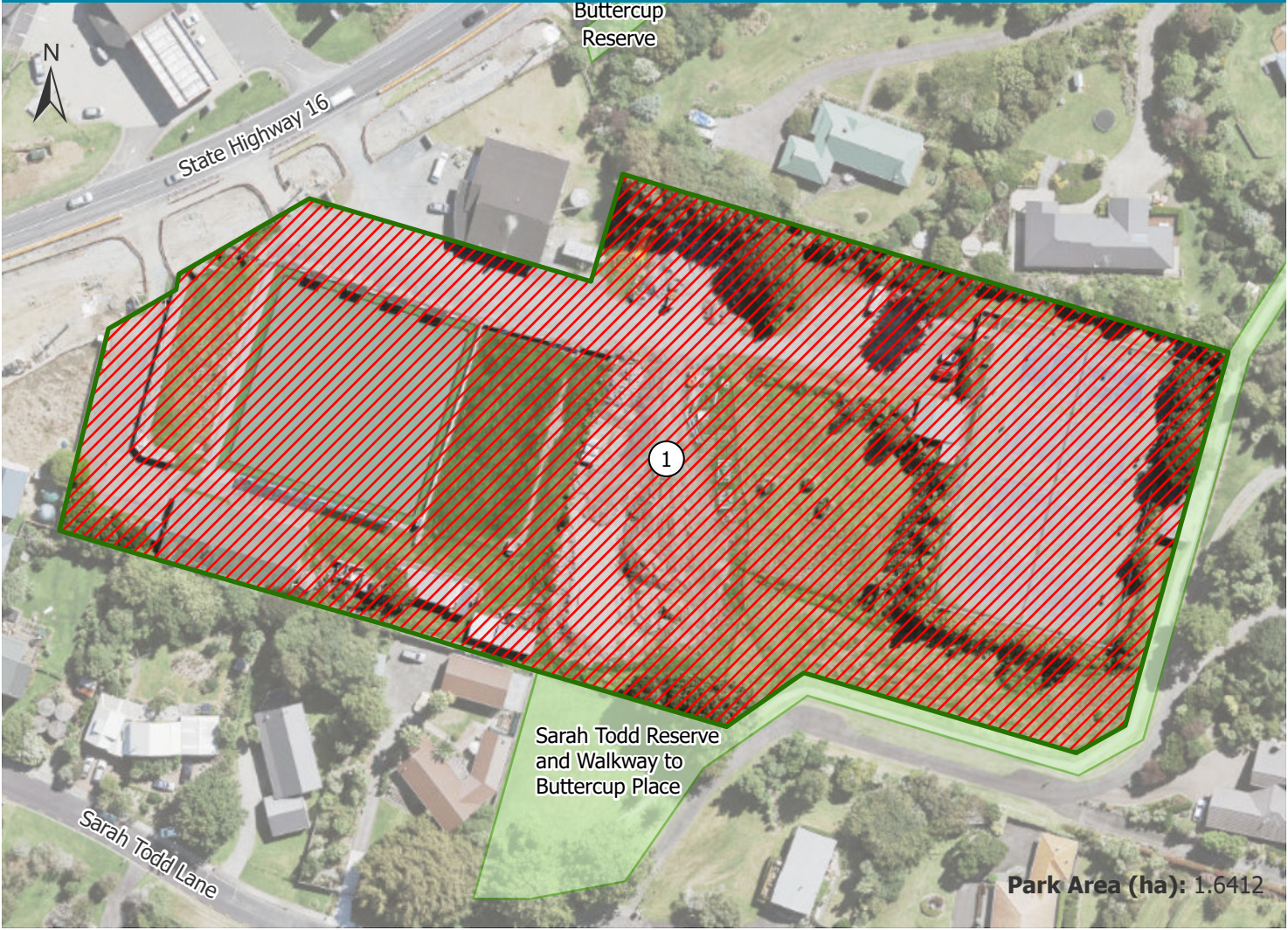


Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku	See individual map
02 Ararimu Stream	Listed in table
03 Blomfield Reserve	See individual map
04 Buttercup Reserve	See individual map
05 Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway	See individual map
06 Glasgow Park	See individual map
07 Kaipara River Waimauku	See individual map
08 Mildred Amy Kerr-Taylor Reserve	See individual map
09 Old North Road Waikoukou Valley Esplanade	Listed in table
10 Rosella Grove Reserve	See individual map
11 Sarah Todd Reserve and Walkway to Buttercup Place	See individual map
12 Taylor Road Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
13 Waikoukou Valley Esplanade Reserves	See individual map
14 Waimauku War Memorial Hall	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status


Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
02	Ararimu Stream	R47 Ararimu Valley Road, Helensville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 390059)		     
09	Old North Road Waikoukou Valley Esplanade	920 Old North Road, Waimauku	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 210072)		   
12	Taylor Road Esplanade Reserve	Taylor Road, Waimauku	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 316720) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 12 DP 170735) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 179124) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 333673) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 134271)		     








List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 6 SO 527453	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:



- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., bowling, tennis






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 356956	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Wetland: Machaerina sedgeland, (WL11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Glasgow Park is located across the road.
- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Consider planting opportunities to extend bush area in southern portion of the reserve.
2. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development





List of values associated with park

- Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

Recreation and ecological linkage
- Management Focus Areas

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 165784	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 23 DP 160514	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 25 DP 150117	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 325967	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.
- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment area.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.
2. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation



Hazards and constraints  
Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 31 DP 331139	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
2	Section 4 SO Plan 315586, being Part Lot 3 DP 116048	Local purpose (community use) reserve
3	Section 6 SO 315586	Local purpose (community use) reserve
4	Section 3 SO Plan 315586, being part Lot 3 DP 150212	Recreation reserve
5	Section 5 SO Plan 315586, being Part Lot 3 DP 150212	Local purpose (community use) reserve
6	Section 2 SO 518152	Recreation reserve
7	Section 7 SO 315586	Local purpose (community use) reserve
8	Section 1 SO 518152	Local purpose (playcentre) reserve
9	Part Lot 2 DP 46357 Marked A on SO 57716. Plus Sections 1 and 2 SO 518152	Local purpose (site for a play centre) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Glasgow Park Hall Committee involved in managing the hall. The hall is well utilised.
- The local Lions Club have invested in the playground previously.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the park has a new playground. In the future potential small enhancements could include planting, nature and wheel play, and more investigation into connectivity in local area to improve access to the park for children.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Glasgow Park Reserve Management Plan 1999.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Blomfield Reserve is located across the road.
- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.
- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This is one of the largest parks in the Kumeu and Huapai area. The community in Kumeu and Huapai area is growing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community

changes.

- Location/layout of the existing facilities within the park may not be making the best use of space for activities.
- Motorised bikes are increasingly using areas of the park. Associated problems include noise, safety, damage to grounds and conflict with other park users.
- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to enhance coordination and consolidation of park assets and services to enable better use as the community grows, which may require the development of a spatial plan in the future.
2. Work with Auckland Transport to install no motorbike signage if required particular and manage issues via a range of techniques. This may include installation of gates to deter access, community engagement to help change behaviour and nuisance bylaw in cases of last resort.
3. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play spaces in the park with the community.
5. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development
- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., equestrian
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue


Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:


- Community-based early childhood education services








List of values associated with park


- Natural values
-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


 Other notable vegetation

 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

 Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

 Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

 Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 359021	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 319526	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 403216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 4 DP 360622	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Taylor Road, south of Helensville - Area 3 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6381) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kaipara River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES





- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Natural values


-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 42551	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
2	Lot 1 DP 207810	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- An entirely forest clad reserve almost 6ha in size. The forest canopy is dominated by kanuka with frequent emergent secondary species including kauri, kahikatea, tanekaha, rimu, nikau and puriri. The understory is dense and diverse. The forest buffers a permanent stream with a range of aquatic habitat including deep pools, undercut banks, roots and woody debris.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Taylor Road, south of Helensville - Area 3 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2653) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Continue to undertake pest and weed control with a focus on tradescantia; Chinese privet and monkey apple.
2. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 16 DP 107555	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 24 DP 150117	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Informal recreation
-  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 26 DP 160514	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 169006	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 13 DP 107555	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Kumeu, Huapai, Waimauku and Riverhead Rodney Greenways Plan (2016), there is potential for good park connectivity in Waimauku from Blomfield Reserve and Glasgow Park in the south, to 895 State Highway 16 Waimauku and Buttercup Reserve in the north. Parks that provide connectivity between these main reserves include Freshfield Road-Rosella Grove Walkway, Rosella Grove Reserve and Sarah Todd Reserve. A shared path on this route is identified as a priority greenway project. This shared path is suggested to enable the community to walk safely among the park network rather than along a busy Muriwai Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on this priority project in the Rodney Greenways Plan.


## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable








List of values associated with park

- Natural values
-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

 Other notable vegetation


 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

 Geological and landscape features


Recreation values

 Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks
- | ID | Appellation     | Land status                       |
|----|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 2 DP 94063  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 2  | Lot 3 DP 373171 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 3  | Lot 3 DP 352832 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 4  | Lot 3 DP 380497 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 5  | Lot 3 DP 204803 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
- 369<sup>248</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Taylor Road, south of Helensville  
- Area 3 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2650) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Abuts a significant ecological area so would benefit from planting.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other hazards or constraints

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 43085	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 8 DP 105420	Local purpose (community use) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 2270 Waimauku Memorial Hall.
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMI-0259), a HAMP survey 2016 and a condition report prepared in 2018.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Waimaukau Hall is a council managed venue for hire.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

Volume 2

May 2022

Find out more: **phone 09 3010101**

or visit **[aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)**



**Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere**

**Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney**

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

**Volume 2: Individual parks in Dairy Flat subdivision**







# Rārangi Upoko

## Table of Contents

<b>12 Individual Parks .....</b>	<b>3</b>
12.1 How to read the individual parks sheets .....	4
12.2 Full map legend .....	13
12.3 Iconography to convey park values .....	14
<b>12.4 Individual parks sheets .....</b>	<b>21</b>
Rodney Local Board Overview Map .....	22
Dairy Flat .....	23

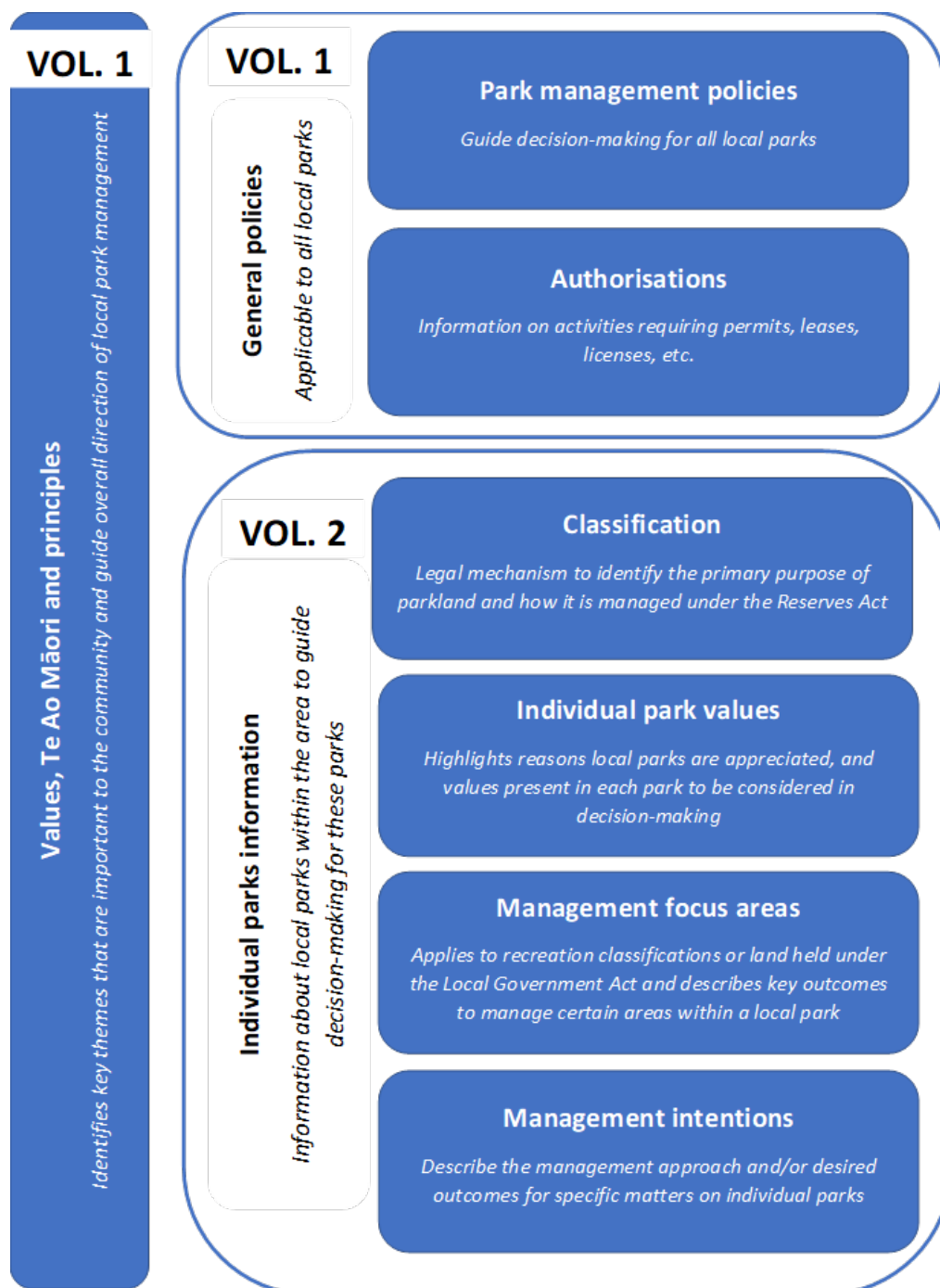
## 12 Ngā Papa Rēhia Tū Takitahi

### Individual Parks

This section covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

Information about each park is presented on individual sheets in alphabetical order. Please note the information about individual parks needs to be read in conjunction with the park management principles and policies in Volume 1 of this plan.

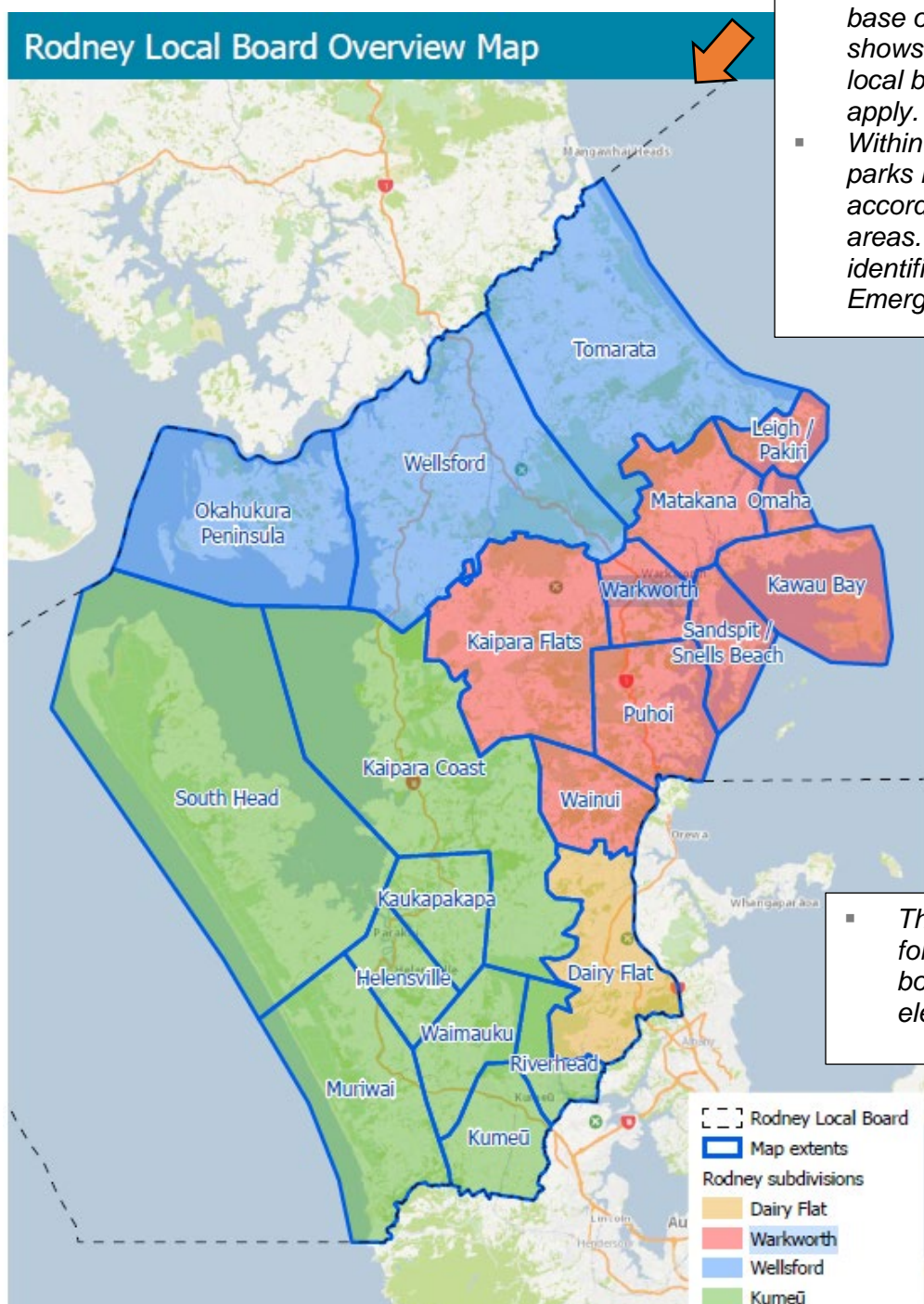
The diagram below shows the different volumes and sections of this plan and how they relate to each other.



## 12.1 [Tbc]

### How to read the individual park sheets

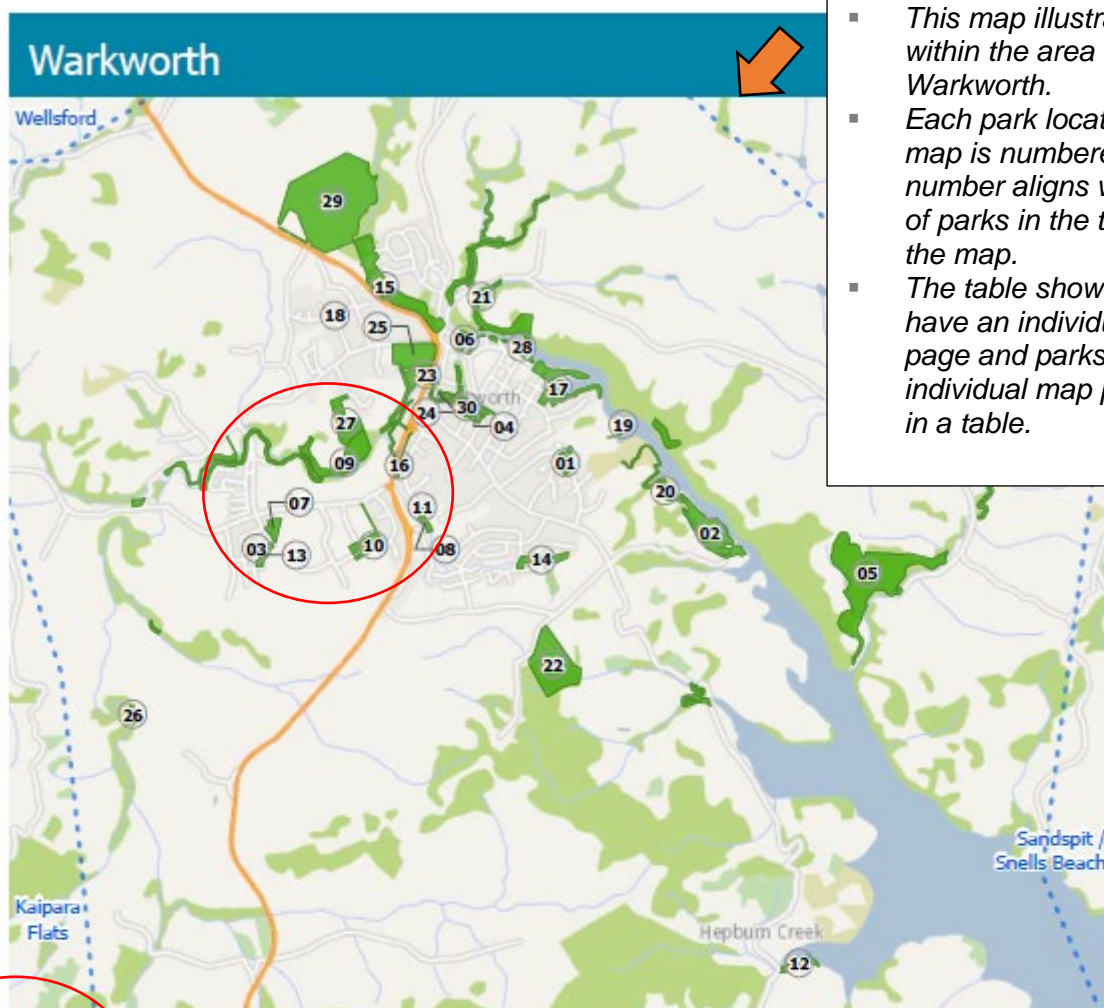
The following is a guide on how to read the content of the individual park sheets, including reference documents where more detailed information can be found.



#### Local board overview map

- Each local board area has a base overview map. This map shows sub-divisions within each local board area where they apply.
- Within each sub-division, local parks have been mapped according to geographical areas. These areas have been identified using Fire and Emergency New Zealand data.

- There are four map sets for the Rodney local board area, one for each electoral sub-division.



### Map extent overview











- This map illustrates parks within the area of Warkworth.
- Each park located on the map is numbered and this number aligns with the list of parks in the table below the map.
- The table shows parks that have an individual map page and parks without an individual map page listed in a table.

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Alnwick Street Stormwater Reserve	See individual map
02 Cement Works	See individual map
03 Christopher Lane Reserve	See individual map
04 Church Hill Reserve	See individual map
05 Duck Creek, Warkworth	See individual map
06 Elizabeth Street Reserve	See individual map
07 Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond	See individual map
08 Fairwater Road Esplanade	See individual map
09 Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10 Glenmore Drive Reserve	See individual map
11 Haulti Street Park	See individual map
12 Hepburn Creek Road Esplanades	See individual map
13 Jamie Lane Reserve	Listed in table
14 John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond	See individual map
15 Kōwhai Park	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
16 Langridge Reserve	Listed in table
17 Lucy Moore Memorial Park	See individual map
18 Lyttle Lane	Listed in table
19 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Alnwick Street	See individual map
20 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Kowhai View	See individual map
21 Mahurangi River Esplanades, Sandspit Road	See individual map
22 Parry Kauri Park	See individual map
23 Rotary Grove (Warkworth)	See individual map
24 Sesquicentennial Walkway	See individual map
25 Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
26 Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
27 View Road Bush Reserve	See individual map
28 Warkworth River Bank-Town W/Way	See individual map
29 Warkworth Showgrounds	See individual map
30 Whitaker Road Reserve	See individual map



## An example of a table showing parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information

List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status					
Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Jamie Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 400 DP 530566) Recreation reserve (Lot 132 DP 447445)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 132 DP 447445)	
16	Langridge Reserve	Auckland Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Section 4 SO 441781)		   
18	Lyttle Lane	2 Lyttle Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 36 DP 183094)		
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Valerie Close, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 342415) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 344489)		   

### Parks listed in table

- This table illustrates parks within Warkworth which do not have management issues or intentions, and/or lease or licence information recorded.
- The table shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park; the park must be managed according to this land status.
- For recreation reserves and LGA land, a management focus area will apply (see below for further information and refer to Section 10.0 in Volume 1).
- Values associated with the park are illustrated as icons (for more detail about these icons refer section 12.3).

## An example of an individual park sheet – Parry Kauri Park

Information about an individual park is likely to be shown over one or more pages. The **first page** includes a map of the park with basic information about the park. If two or more pages are required, the **following pages** will include text to explain park values, issues and intentions in more detail.

Example of first page:

### ADDRESS

- Physical street address derived from Auckland Council
- Some parks don't have a street number.

### Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### PARK NAME

- Name of the park and the suburb the park is located
- In this example, Parry Kauri Park is located in Warkworth.



### List of values associated with park

Heritage values	Geological and landscape features
Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees	Recreation values
Natural values	Informal recreation
Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	Hazards and constraints
Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present	Other hazards or constraints
Other notable vegetation	Mapping features
Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast	Other parks
	Management Focus Areas
	Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

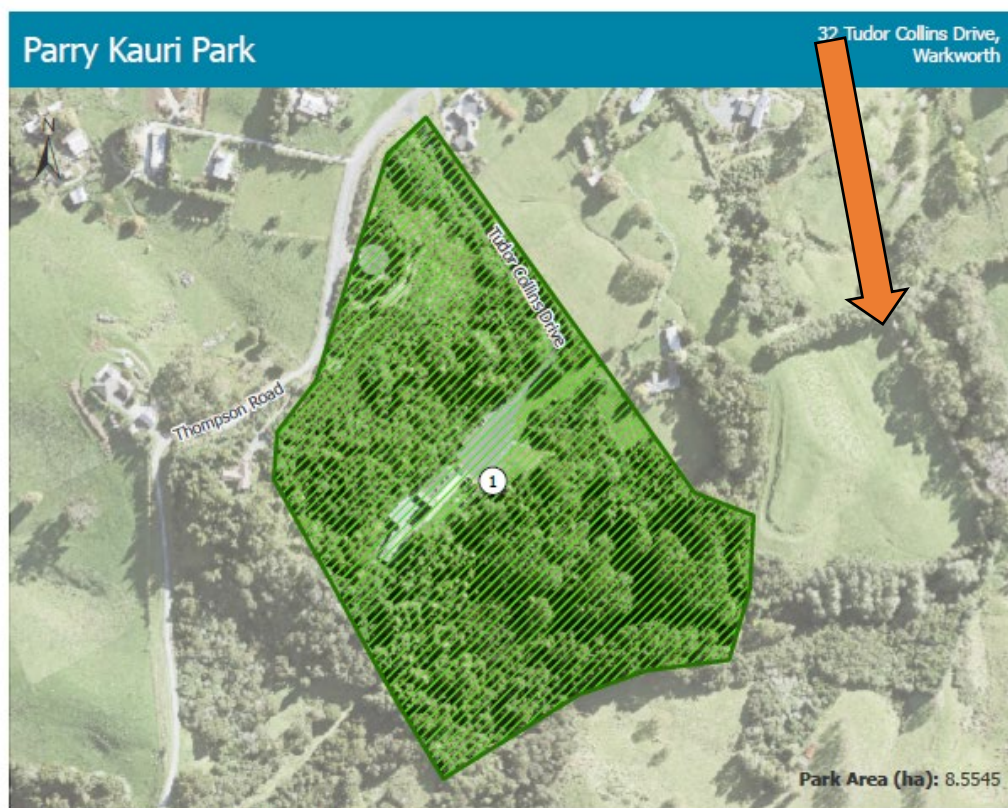
The scale of the maps varies depending on the size and configuration of the park.

### PARK AREA (m<sup>2</sup> or ha)

- This is the approximate total area of all land parcels that make up the park. The area is in square metres (m<sup>2</sup>) if the park is under one ha in size.

## LAND STATUS

- The table below the map shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park.
- Numbers on the map correspond to numbers in column 1 of the table.
- The land status includes the lot number (Appellation) and Reserves Act classification or identifies that the parcel is held under the Local Government Act 2002.
- Section 9 of this plan contains a description of each Reserves Act classification.
- The classification of a reserve can be changed as per section 24 of the Reserves Act.



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values

- Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

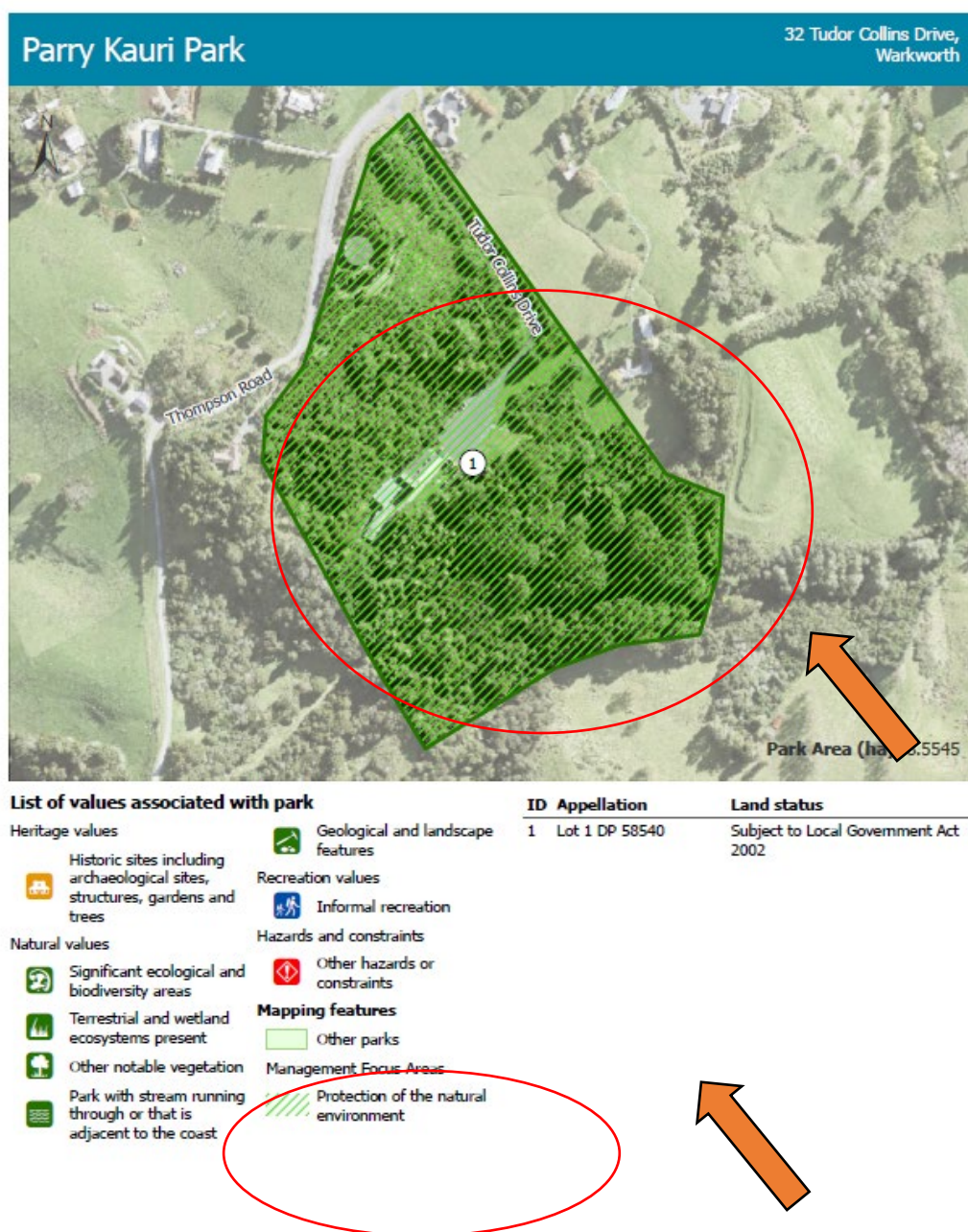
- Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

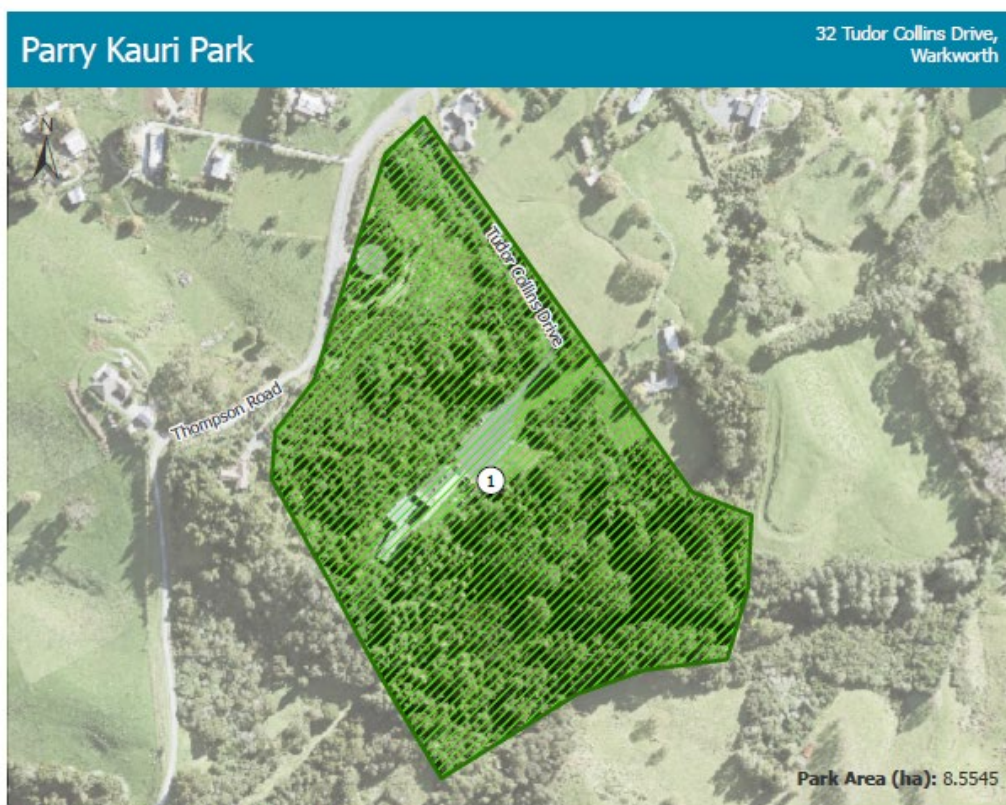




## MANAGEMENT FOCUS AREAS

- Management focus areas (MFAs) are used in the plan as a management tool. They describe a park or area within a park according to its characteristics, noting common issues, and outlining the outcomes sought for these areas. MFAs apply to land classified as recreation reserve or land held under the Local Government Act. Refer to Section 10 in Volume 1 for an overview of the six management focus areas used in the plan.
- In this example the recreation reserve has a protection of the natural environment focus.
- All parks will be managed based on the five management principles set out in Section 8 in Volume 1. Not all principles will apply to every park. The park's classification, and where relevant management focus areas, will guide the priority in which the principles are applied.





#### List of values associated with park

##### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

##### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features



Recreation values



Informal recreation



Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

##### Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Protection of the natural environment

#### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

#### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## OVERVIEW OF VALUES ASSOCIATED WITH PARK

- An icon set has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are present in individual parks.
- The icons are a starting point to identify values or hazards that exist in each park. For some parks, more detail about park values and other information has been provided to inform management issues and intentions (see next page).
- For an explanation of all the icons used to convey park values or hazards refer to the map key in section 12.2 and the data sources for each icon in section 12.3.

## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

### RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

### NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

### HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

### OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

### MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially among tourism enterprises impacting, for example, capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements.

### MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion, kauri dieback, insect pest control, track upgrades, and fencing near kauri, fencing.
2. Encourage pest control measures to ensure the park is undisturbed by kauri dieback and insect pests where needed.
3. Freedom camping. The Local Government regulated through the Freedom of Access Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw for more information about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support high park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush tracks. Safety improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

### LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MORE DETAIL ABOUT PARK VALUES

- The **main** values present at a park are described. The values which include cultural, heritage, natural, and recreation, are not intended to be an exhaustive list of all values, but give an indication of the most significant, unique or prominent values, which have informed management issues and intentions.

## LEASES & LICENCES

- This section identifies the **types of lease and licence** activities that are contemplated within existing lease area footprints or proposed lease areas.
- It will generally reflect the lease/licence activities on the park and identify the legal description of the area where these types of lease or licence activities can occur e.g., Lot 27 DP 47622.
- In most cases, these lease or licence activities will only occupy part of the land parcel.
- If proposed future lease types/activities are contemplated, subject to satisfactory completion of all statutory processes and approvals these are identified in the **management intention** section.
- The information in this section is for information purposes only. If there are any discrepancies, the correct information is as specified in the lease or licence documents.

## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

### RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

### NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

### HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

### OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

### MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially

### MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging access near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
2. Encourage pest and weed control to ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
3. Freedom camping on land held by the Local Government Act 2002 regulated through Council's bylaw under the Freedom Camping Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw for relevant information about freedom camping at this council operated dump station at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush track and improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

### LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences for existing footprints for land held by the Local Government Act 2002 for community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This section outlines management issues specific to a park. Not all parks have specific management issues, as often issues are common to parks in general, or to parks with the same management focus. Common issues for the different management focus areas are covered in Section 10 of Volume 1.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- Management intentions describe the management approach or desired outcomes for specific activities, experiences, or issues at a park.
- They may also signal development opportunities that may be considered in the future (subject to availability of funding through the LTP processes).
- Not all parks will have individual management intentions. If there are no individual management intentions for a park, then its management is directed by the classification under the Reserves Act or the management focus area(s) it has been assigned (for parks held under the LGA).
- The general policies in Section 11 of Volume 1 apply to all parks. They set the direction for how the local board intends to manage parks to maximise the benefits to park users and minimise the impacts on values of parks. **If in conflict, the individual management intentions will take precedence over the general policies.**

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This section covers miscellaneous information specific to the park that may impact use or development such as walkway connections to surrounding streets.
- It also includes potential constraints on ground intrusive projects and activities and notification of potential hazards.





## 12.2[Tbc]

### Full map legend


The map legend below illustrates the full list of icons and management focused areas used in the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

#### Values associated with park






##### Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

##### Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

##### Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features

##### Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation



Significant community partnerships



Event

##### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land





Other hazards or constraints

##### Management Focus Areas

 Community use

 Informal recreation

 Organised sport and recreation

 Protection of the natural environment

 Recreation and ecological linkage


 Water and coastal access

##### Mapping features

 Park extent

 Other parks

Advocacy parcels

 Crown Land

 Road

 Common Marine and Coastal Area



#### ADVOCACY AREAS

- *The local park management plans have identified situations where decision-making for parkland sits elsewhere, or the land is owned by the Crown. An example of an advocacy area is an unformed legal road, often maintained by council and viewed by the public as parkland, but under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the board's position and input into future management or development of these areas where they are required. Other advocacy areas include crown land adjacent to parks and parkland within the coastal marine area.*



## 12.3[Tbc]

### Iconography to convey park values


The table below explains in more detail the symbol set that has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are identified in individual parks.


The table explains how each set of symbols were derived using data from technical experts and the council's GIS Viewer, GeoMaps.

This summary of park values is a guidance point when considering activities or development in local parks. Further investigation is required to determine if additional values are relevant and the location, extent, and quality of values, to help determine appropriate ways to protect them.


When cultural significance has been highlighted in relation to a park, it is important to refer to mana whenua to ensure activities and development protects cultural values.

### Symbols for cultural values




Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Landscape/area of cultural significance to Māori 	This icon identifies a park which is situated within a wider cultural landscape of significance to Māori, and highlights parks raised by mana whenua as being important to them. Cultural landscapes may be associated with spiritual, environmental, historical and/or traditional uses and values of an area. Cultural significance may be recognised statutorily for example through the Auckland Unitary Plan which identifies sites of significance to mana whenua.	Riverhead Historic Mill and Murray Jones Reserve
Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement	Archaeological surveys have recorded important cultural heritage in or nearby a park. These archaeological sites are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI), NZ Archaeological Association (NZAA) and/or Heritage NZ Listed	Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve




	<p>Sites and have a corresponding number for reference. Pā sites and kāinga were historically semi-permanent bases for settlement and there are many other indicators that Māori used the whenua before modern day parks were created. Parks include evidence of whare, terraces, camps, urupā, middens, hangi and kumara pits, umu and other land formations indicating early Māori occupation. Not all parks have been surveyed to determine if there are archaeological sites present. Care needs to be taken when managing this park to ensure wider cultural landscapes of significance to Māori and any unrecorded heritage is protected and respected.</p>	
---	---	--

## Symbols for heritage values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Historic site including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees</p> 	<p>This icon identifies where there are historic sites within a park including archaeological, built heritage, botanic and maritime sites, places of special interest to Māori or other reported heritage sites (such as the location of a battle or a building). There are over 16,800 locations of cultural heritage interest and over 10,600 archaeological sites in Auckland, numbers which increase annually and are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI). Sites of heritage significance are also highlighted in the Historic Heritage Overlay in the Auckland Unitary Plan. When heritage is significant, a site may have a conservation plan to protect the heritage features or may benefit from development of such a plan.</p>	<p>Cement Works in Warkworth</p> <p>Riverhead Historic Mill</p> <p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>

## Symbols for natural values




Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Significant ecological and biodiversity areas</p> 	<p>Areas of significant indigenous vegetation or habitats are scheduled for protection in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan according to whether they're located on land, in freshwater environments or coastal marine areas. Management plans provide an opportunity to protect and enhance significant ecological and biodiversity areas through strategies such as planting, weed and pest management. Parks located in these areas may have scenic protections under the Reserves Act 1977, and/or management intentions to guide park use to avoid damage to park ecology.</p>	<p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>
<p>Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present</p> 	<p>All terrestrial and wetland ecosystems in Auckland have been classified according to a national ecosystem classification system. Ecosystems vary in size from small ephemeral wetlands to large tracts of forest. This icon highlights where wetland, forest, cliff, regenerating, coastal saline and dune ecosystems are present in a park. Each of these ecosystems support a variety of wildlife and have a threat status (from low concern through to collapsing). For more information refer to the report Indigenous terrestrial and wetland ecosystems of Auckland 2017.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney have an important ecosystem role.</p>
<p>Other notable vegetation</p> 	<p>This refers to Kauri and other notable trees such as those planted during pioneer times, that have legal protections in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan. Trees may be notable for a variety of reasons including commemorating important events, being exceptional examples of a species or critical to the survival of other species. Kauri trees are also important</p>	<p>Parry Kauri Park</p>






	cultural taonga; healthy ngāhere (forests) with mature species like kauri enable communities living in harmony with the whenua to prosper.	
<p>Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast</p> 	<p>Water is of high ecological value for its ability to sustain life and important taonga for mana whenua. Many significant stream systems flow through parkland. This icon draws on catchment and hydrology data in GeoMaps. Council also conducts more detailed watercourse assessments in parts of the stream network to determine the type and health of waterways and to assist with management of these waterways. There are often constraints on development when parks are in flood plains or tidal areas.</p>	<p>Rangitopuni Stream and Dairy Stream border Green Road Park.</p> <p>There are many parks located along the coastline and inland waterways in Rodney.</p>
<p>Fauna e.g., birds, skinks/lizards, and fish</p> 	<p>New Zealand is special in that it has so many endemic species that can't be found anywhere else in the world. This icon highlights where technical experts have identified a park with important fauna populations such as significant bird wading areas. For selected parks, fish surveys may have been conducted.</p>	<p>Kōwhai Park and Campbells Beach Reserve</p>
<p>Geological and landscape features</p> 	<p>Auckland is built on a volcanic field. Its volcanoes have left behind rich volcanic soil, rock formations such as caves and fossils, and have formed lakes, hills and maunga. These features may be present in local parks and are a treasured part of the cityscape for cultural, spiritual, amenity and education and scientific reasons. This icon also draws on layers in the Auckland Unitary Plan to convey when a park has Outstanding Natural Character, Features or Landscape areas so that management of a park can recognise the need to protect these natural values.</p>	<p>Green Road Park has an Outstanding Natural Landscape Overlay in the Unitary Plan.</p>






## Symbols for recreation values

This section lists key recreational activities currently associated with parks. The impact on these recreation values needs to be considered alongside other park values when approving/determining what activities can take place on parks. The table in the Appendix further describes recreational values listed in this section.

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Water access 	Auckland has about 1,800km of coastline which many local parks give people access to. Often there is infrastructure in a park to provide water access such as paths, boat ramps, carparks, pontoons or wharfs. Providing people with access to water for activities such as sailing, rowing, fishing, surf lifesaving, diving and swimming helps Aucklanders be active and provides an opportunity to experience beach, ocean, river or estuarine environments.	Matheson Bay Sandspit Omaha Beach Helensville River Walkway
Connection 	Auckland's local parks are full of walkways, trails and cycling tracks. Local parks help connect people between home and school, with their places of work and offer destinations to visit for recreation. This icon illustrates a park featured in AKL Paths, an online tool helping Aucklanders discover more than 200 paths across the region. It also includes some parks which are an important part of Auckland's visionary Greenways plans to provide a network of linked parks, open spaces, and streets across the region.	Snells Beach
Informal recreation 	People often tell us they love local parks because each park has its own character to enjoy. A range of equipment is provided in parks to enable people to exercise, socialise and enjoy nature including seats, picnic tables, dog exercise areas, fitness equipment and BBQs.	Most parks in Rodney provide an opportunity for informal recreation.

<p>Events</p> 	<p>This icon conveys which parks in each local board area are a popular venue for festival and events. Events bring people together to share memorable experiences, celebrate Auckland and its people and help invigorate the economy. Many local boards have iconic local events that showcase what is unique about different parts of Auckland.</p>	<p>Kowhai Festival, Warkworth</p> <p>Lucy Moore Memorial Park</p>
<p>Community leisure and recreation facilities</p> 	<p>Facilities in parks provide spaces where Aucklanders can connect, socialise, learn and participate in a wide range of social, cultural, art and recreational activities. Community facilities are managed as part of a network to ensure we have the right facilities and programmes in the right place at the right time. Building footprints on parks include art and culture facilities, community centres, campgrounds, backpackers, libraries, pools and leisure facilities and venues for hire.</p>	<p>Wellsford War Memorial Library at Wellsford War Memorial Park</p> <p>Rural halls</p>
<p>Play space</p> 	<p>There are some imaginative play spaces in local parks ranging from structured playgrounds, pump tracks, learn to ride areas and skate ramps, to more unstructured play experiences like nature play, māra hūpara (Māori play elements) and youth programmes. Flat grassy spaces are also highly valued for the play opportunities they create e.g., kicking or throwing a ball about.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney provide play opportunities.</p>
<p>Organised sport and recreation</p> 	<p>Local parks help promote individual and community wellbeing through participation in organised recreation and sport, helping people be more active, more often. A lot of the infrastructure for sport and recreation is in a local park. Council has a booking system to encourage use of sports facilities, which are used throughout the year.</p>	<p>Shoesmith Domain</p> <p>Rautawhiri Park</p>
<p>Significant community partnerships</p> 	<p>Volunteers do a huge amount to help protect and enhance what people value about local parks including helping to plant trees and shrubs to regenerate the ecology, and weeding to nurture the growth of these plants, and other activities such as wai care and helping to protect a park's heritage values.</p>	<p>Mahurangi College is helping to restore Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve</p>

## Symbols for other information

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Coastal hazards 	This park is vulnerable to coastal inundation/erosion which may impact recreation use, park assets and facilities. The protection of the park's assets and public access along the coast from these hazards is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.	Mangakura Reserve
Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land 	Some or all of the site may be part of a closed landfill and/or known (at the time of writing) to be affected by contamination such as from previous industrial uses like historic horticulture. Ground intrusive activities on the park may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence.	Helensville River Reserve
Other hazards or constraints 	Other hazards or constraints may be present in the park such as National Grid powerlines, wastewater disposal fields, or the park may be vulnerable to overland flooding during storm events. For more information refer to the 'other information' section on individual park sheets.	Rautawhiri Park

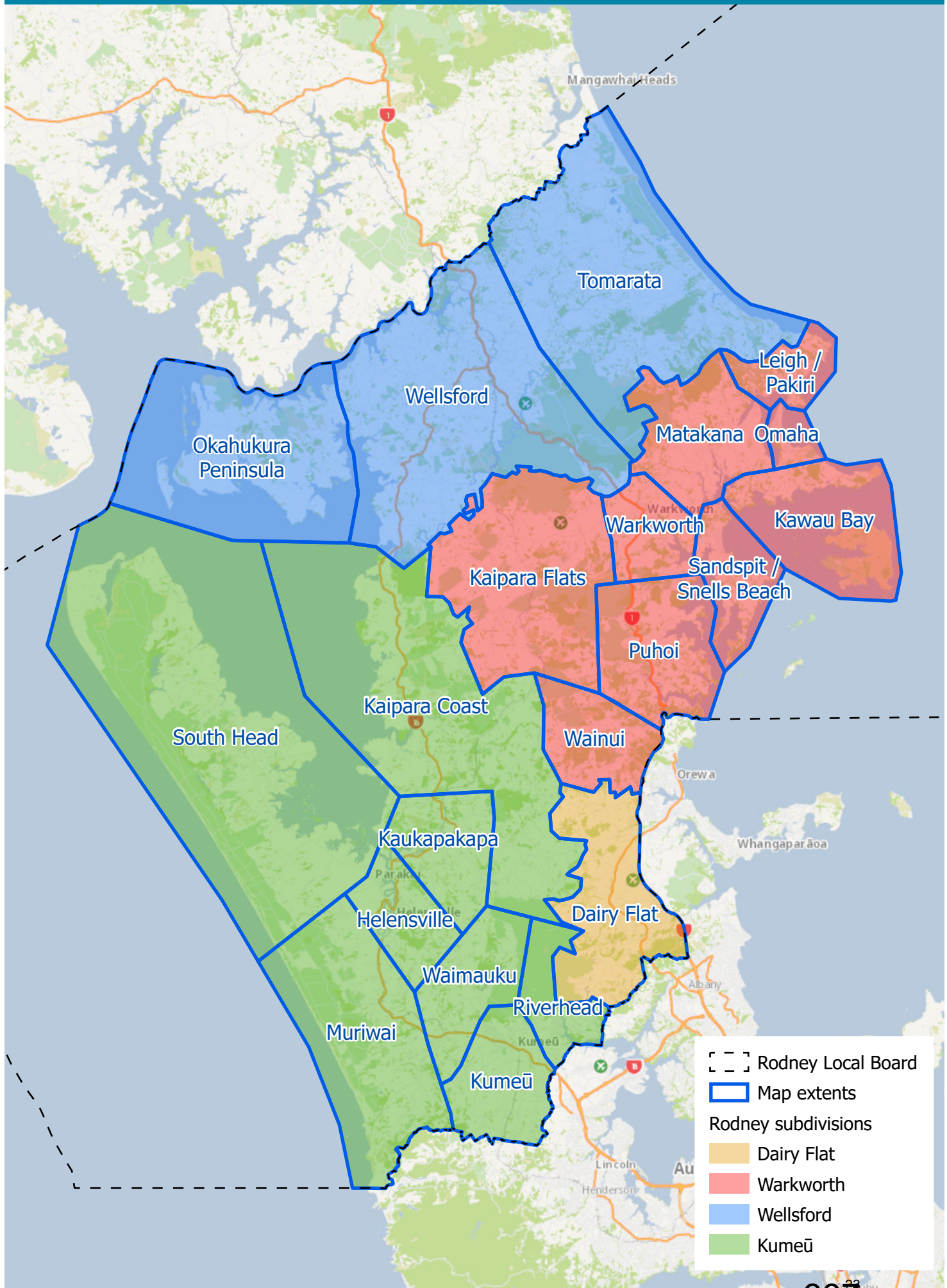
## 12.4[Tbc]

### Individual park sheets

This rest of this document covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

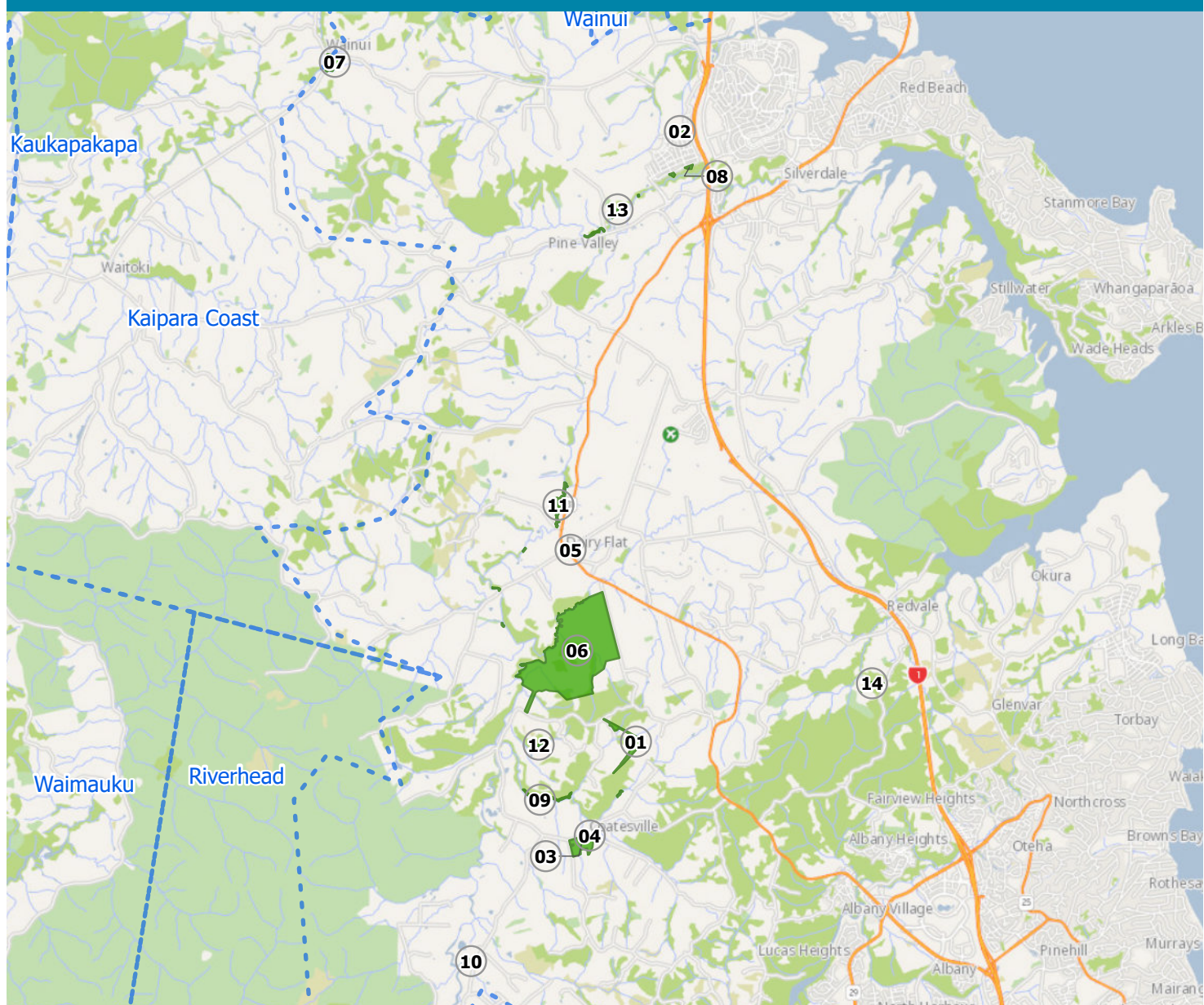


# Rodney Local Board Overview Map
















# Dairy Flat



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 430 Sunnyside Road Coatesville	See individual map
02 Archibald Drive - TEMP	See individual map
03 Coatesville Recreation Reserve	See individual map
04 Coatesville Settlers Hall Grounds	See individual map
05 Dairy Flat Reserve	See individual map
06 Green Road Park / Rangitopuni	See individual map
07 Kings Farm (Wainui)	See individual map
08 Milldale	See individual map
09 Mohenui Stream Coatesville	Listed in table
10 Rangitopuni Stream Coatesville	See individual map
11 Rangitopuni Stream Dairy Flat	See individual map
12 Sunnyside Road Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
13 Weiti Stream Pine Valley Road	See individual map
14 Wright Road Redvale	Listed in table

25  
List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information  
- to be managed according to their land status





Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
09	Mohenui Stream Coatesville	Sunnyside Road, Coatesville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 149974) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 333776)		     
12	Sunnyside Road Esplanade Reserve	238 Sunnyside Road, Coatesville	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 544397)		 
14	Wright Road Redvale	R148 Wright Road, Dairy Flat	Recreation reserve (Lot 16 DP 130617)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 16 DP 130617)	  







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 7 DP 196677	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



#### CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

#### RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

#### NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Sunnyside Road, Coatesville - Area 49 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6418, SEA\_T\_6683, SEA\_T\_6482) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

#### HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

#### OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a Coatesville Scenic Reserve trail. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to link Green Road Park through established native forest to Coatesville Settlers Hall and Coatesville Recreation Reserve. The proposal incorporates restoring a bush pathway on Coatesville Scenic Reserve (crown land) and involves a route from Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road via this park.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

#### MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

#### MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project of a reserve trail between Green Road Park and Coatesville.

#### LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park

Recreation values

 Play space

Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

Management Focus Areas

 Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4001 DP 529556	Recreation reserve

CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

RECREATION VALUES

- Close proximity of this pocket sized park to a new subdivision.

NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This is a newly vested park, located in a suburb which is in early stages of development.

MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Prepare a recreation study to determine initial reserve requirements for the new community in Milldale.

LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





### List of values associated with park

#### Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

#### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation



Significant community partnerships

#### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features



Other parks

#### Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation



Recreation and ecological linkage

#### ID Appellation

#### Land status

1	Allotment 695 Parish of Paremoremo	Local purpose (site for a play centre) reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 155753	Local purpose (swimming pool and community facility) reserve
3	Section 2 SO 518756	Recreation reserve
4	Section 1 SO 518756	Local purpose (site for a play centre) reserve
5	Section 1 SO 69930	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A popular farmers market is held on the 1st Sunday of every month, a pony club hold a large annual event and regularly use park facilities, and a school pool is situated in the park.
- Coatesville Settlers Hall Incorporated actively involved in running events such as weddings and market.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Coatesville Garden Club.
- Large oak trees are present in the park.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Coatesville Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2009.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a Coatesville Scenic Reserve trail. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to link Green Road Park through established native forest to Coatesville Settlers Hall and Coatesville Recreation Reserve. The proposal incorporates restoring a bush pathway on Coatesville Scenic Reserve (crown land) and involves a route from Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road.
- An alternative route is proposed to the Coatesville Scenic Reserve path, also linking the destination of Coatesville (and this park) with Green Road Park. This follows Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road, where an access strip connects with Green Road Park. The route is predominately on the road.
- A third proposal to create a Coatesville Loop Route is a priority greenway project. The aim is to create a cycle and walking loop connecting Mahoenui Valley Road, Ridge Road and Glenmore Road, and via some paper roads in areas where the main roads are too dangerous. The proposal is predominately via the roading network and passes Coatesville Recreation Reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This park is well used by multiple

groups. The park will be under increasing pressure for use as the community grows and recreation needs change.

- Disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Commence discussions with community groups to formalise lease or licence arrangements.
2. In the future as the community grows, consider the need for a masterplan, to help manage existing facilities and respond to changing recreation and community needs.
3. Protect rural character, open space and informal recreation values of the reserve.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the three priority greenway projects in the area. This includes a reserve trail between Green Road Park and Coatesville, a Coatesville Loop Route and a destination to destination connection between this park and Green Road Park. Any improvements to connectivity for walkers and cyclists in this area have the potential to improve access and use of all reserves in the area.
5. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting and signage or fencing of disposal fields. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., equestrian

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Community-based early childhood education services
- Swimming pool



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 334 Parish of Paremoremo	Local purpose (hall site) reserve
2	Allotment 335 Parish of Paremoremo	Local purpose (hall site) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Coatesville Settlers Hall Incorporated actively involved in venue management. A scout group use the hall.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 427 Coatesville Settlers Hall.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a Coatesville Scenic Reserve trail. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to link Green Road Park through established native forest to Coatesville Settlers Hall and Coatesville Recreation Reserve. The proposal incorporates restoring a bush pathway on Coatesville Scenic Reserve (crown land) and involves a route from Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with the community to provide community-led venue management.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project of a reserve trail between Green Road Park and Coatesville.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:



- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue







List of values associated with park

Recreation values

- Community leisure and recreation facilities
- Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 192798	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Dairy Flat Hall Committee actively involved in venue management.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study highlights there is little play provision in the Silverdale/Dairy Flat/Wainui area presently and that this park is a potential starting point for a community play cluster, alongside the large recreation reserve off Green Road.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Dairy Flat (Hall) Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park is a key community facility which contributes to recreation provision in the wider Dairy Flat area.

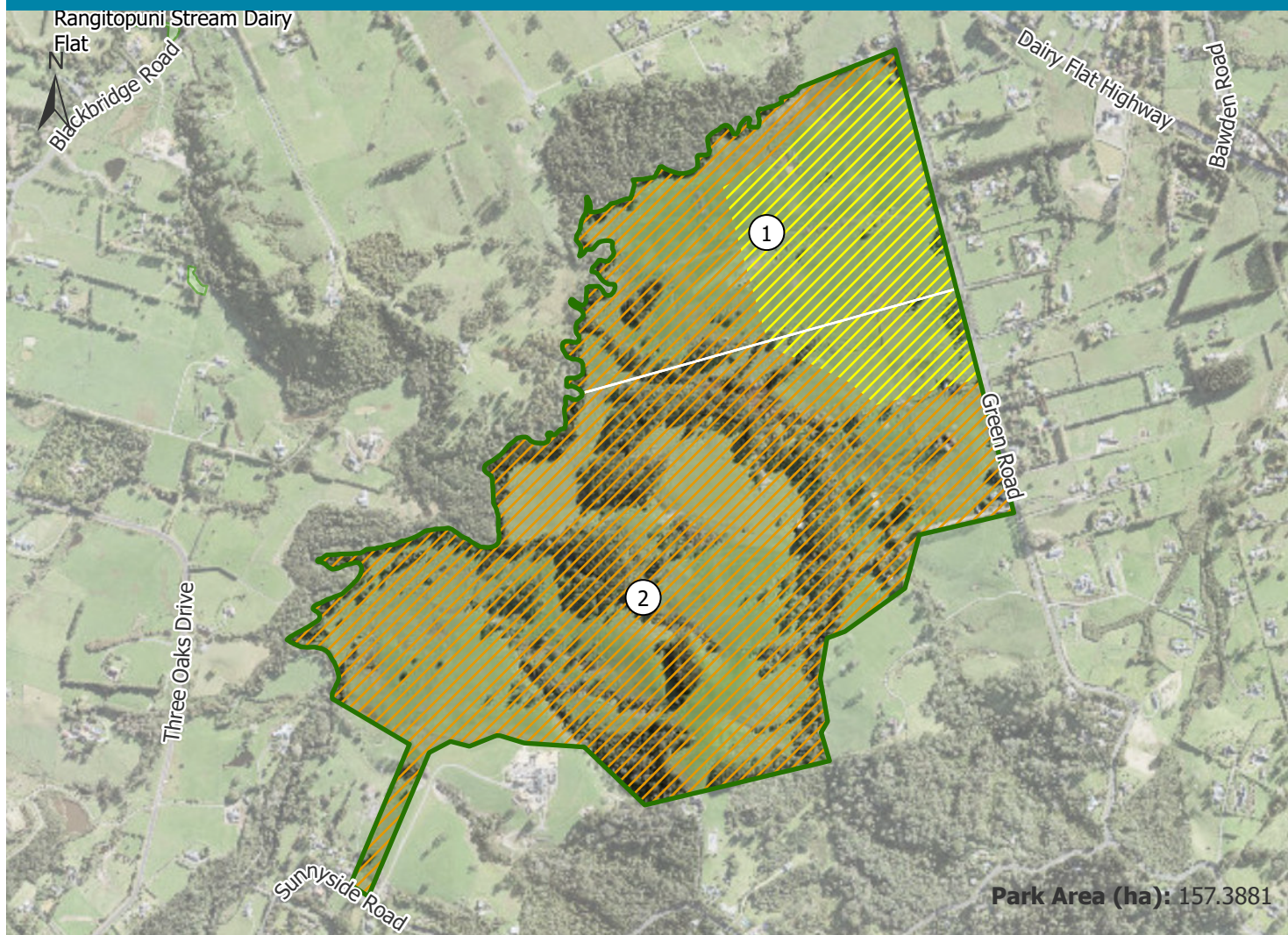
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Explore opportunities for further active and passive recreational provision to widen the appeal of the reserve.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve play provision in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the play network.
3. Consider needs in this reserve alongside wider provision in the Dairy Flat/Silverdale parks network including Green Road Park when that is developed.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis
- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue



## List of values associated with park

### Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values

-  Connection



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Part Allotment 282 Parish of Pukeatua SO 904	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 365603	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Mana whenua were actively involved in establishing a vision for the park via masterplan development and continue to have a strong interest in the park's future.
- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki. Rangitopuni Stream runs through the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The park is a significant size with rural vistas and large open space areas. It's currently grazed and has potential for substantial planting around riparian margins and to create a promenade of specimen trees. Refer to masterplan for further information.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Sunnyside Road, Coatesville - Area 49 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6422, SEA\_T\_6421, SEA\_T\_6384) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Dairy Stream, Rangitopuni Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)
  - Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to create a Coatesville Scenic Reserve trail. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to link Green Road Park through established native forest to Coatesville Settlers Hall and Coatesville Recreation Reserve. The proposal incorporates restoring a bush pathway on Coatesville Scenic Reserve (crown land) and involves a route from Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road. An alternative route is proposed to the Coatesville Scenic Reserve path which links the destination of Coatesville with Green Road Park. This follows Coatesville Riverhead Highway to Sunnyside Road, where an access strip connects with Green Road Park. The route is predominately on the road.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- In 2020, Rodney Local Board adopted a masterplan for Green Road park. The plan sets out the direction of the park over the next ten years and beyond: <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/about-auckland-council/how-auckland-council-works/local-boards/all-local-boards/rodney-local-board/Documents/green-road-park-masterplan-october-2020.pdf>
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Waitematā Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the masterplan for Green Road Park over the next ten years, in partnership with the local community, and according to the vision and principles outlined in the plan, which has a focus on beginning ecological restoration, enhancing public access and continuing existing uses in the park.
2. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
3. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project of a reserve trail between Green Road Park and Coatesville and the destination to destination connection between this park and Coatesville.
4. Continue to maintain the properties at 98 and 124 Green Road through tenancy agreements as per their pre Reserves Act status, until such time the council requires these buildings to be removed or used for another purpose.
5. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including hygiene measures.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., equestrian
- Organised recreation and education activities and facilities, e.g., model aircraft
- Grazing







List of values associated with park


Natural values

- 
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Recreation values

- 
- Connection
- 
- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- 
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- 
- Other parks
- 
- Management Focus Areas
- 
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 366653	Recreation reserve



#### CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

#### RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

#### NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

#### HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

#### OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Draft Rodney West | Local Paths (Greenways) Plan from 2019, there is a proposal to improve connectivity between Waitoki and Milldale via Wainui. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. A priority destination to destination loop intersects these areas and incorporates this park. The broader aim is to improve opportunities for recreation travel into rural Rodney from these residential areas via main roads. Teachers from Wainui School also commented that they would make better use of this reserve if there was a safe path from the school to the reserve. More investigation is required to determine feasibility of the destination to destination loop.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

#### MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A large under utilized park that's flat and well positioned and visible at the corner of Wainui and Weranui Roads.

#### MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate and support changing uses of the park as the community changes.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to the priority greenway project to improve connectivity between Waitoki and Milldale via Wainui.
3. Work with the Wainui School community to investigate opportunities to improve access and safety to this reserve from school grounds.




#### LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 7005 DP 539136	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 7006 DP 545596	Recreation reserve

#### CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

#### RECREATION VALUES

- Close proximity of these pocket sized parks to a new subdivision.

#### NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2192a) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)

#### HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

#### OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

#### MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This is a newly vested park, located in a suburb which is in early stages of development.

#### MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Prepare a recreation study to determine initial reserve requirements for the new community in Milldale.

#### LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 60672	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

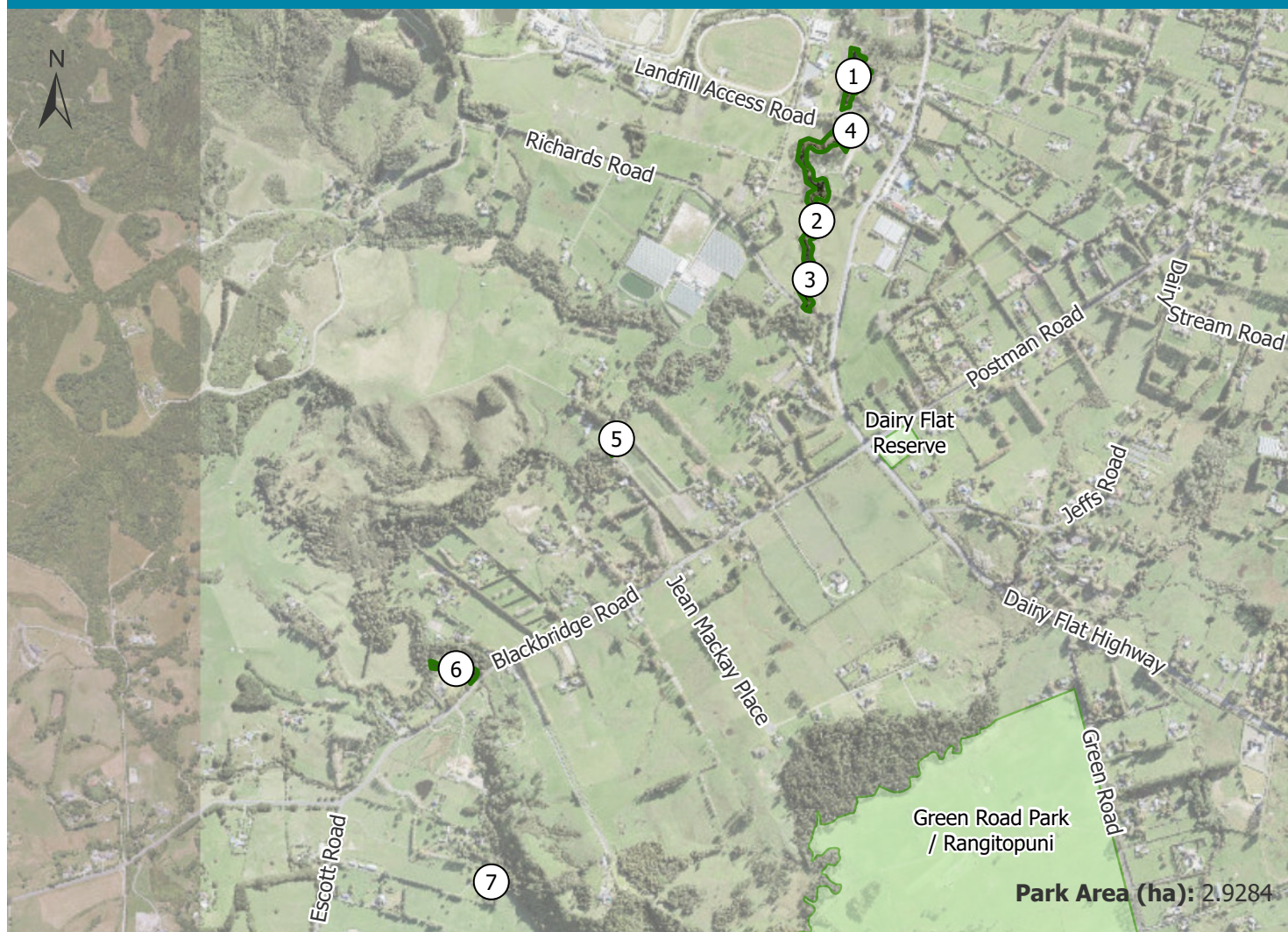
- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



### List of values associated with park

#### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

#### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

#### Recreation values



Informal recreation



#### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features



Other parks

#### ID Appellation

1	Lot 3 DP 322777
2	Lot 7 DP 155355
3	Lot 6 DP 155355
4	Lot 3 DP 204436
5	Lot 3 DP 93249
6	Lot 3 DP 142082
7	Lot 3 DP 530729

#### Land status

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Rangitopuni Stream and tributaries are significant to mana whenua including Te Kawerau ā Maki.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6384, SEA\_T\_2205) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Rangitopuni Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES





- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 19 DP 110442	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 147265	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 17 DP 110442	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 4 DP 106350	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5446, SEA\_T\_2192) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Weiti Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)
  - Forest Warm: Kahikatea, pukatea forest, (WF8)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is made up of a number of disconnected land parcels.
- Weiti Stewardship Area is adjacent to the park.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

Volume 2

May 2022

Find out more: **phone 09 3010101**  
or visit **[aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](http://aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)**







**Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere**

**Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney**

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

**Volume 2: Individual parks in Warkworth subdivision**





# Rārangi Upoko

## Table of Contents

<b>12 Individual Parks .....</b>	<b>3</b>
12.1 How to read the individual parks sheets .....	4
12.2 Full map legend .....	13
12.3 Iconography to convey park values .....	14
<b>12.4 Individual parks sheets .....</b>	<b>21</b>
Rodney Local Board Overview Map .....	22
Kaipara Flats .....	23
Kawau Bay .....	37
Leigh / Pakiri .....	55
Matakana .....	95
Omaha .....	127
Puhoi .....	176
Sandspit / Snells Beach .....	196
Wainui .....	260
Warkworth .....	262

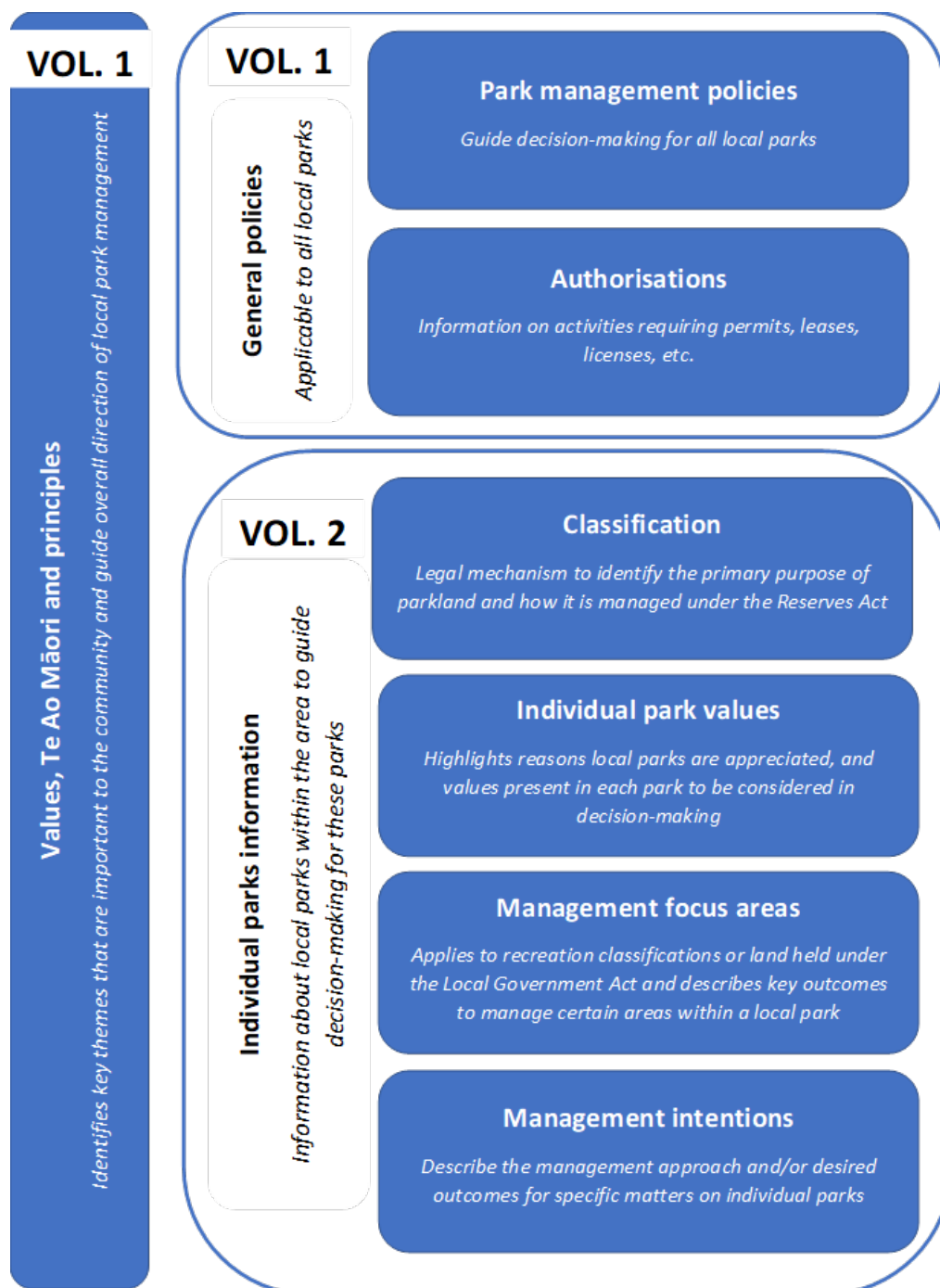
## 12 Ngā Papa Rēhia Tū Takitahi

### Individual Parks

This section covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

Information about each park is presented on individual sheets in alphabetical order. Please note the information about individual parks needs to be read in conjunction with the park management principles and policies in Volume 1 of this plan.

The diagram below shows the different volumes and sections of this plan and how they relate to each other.

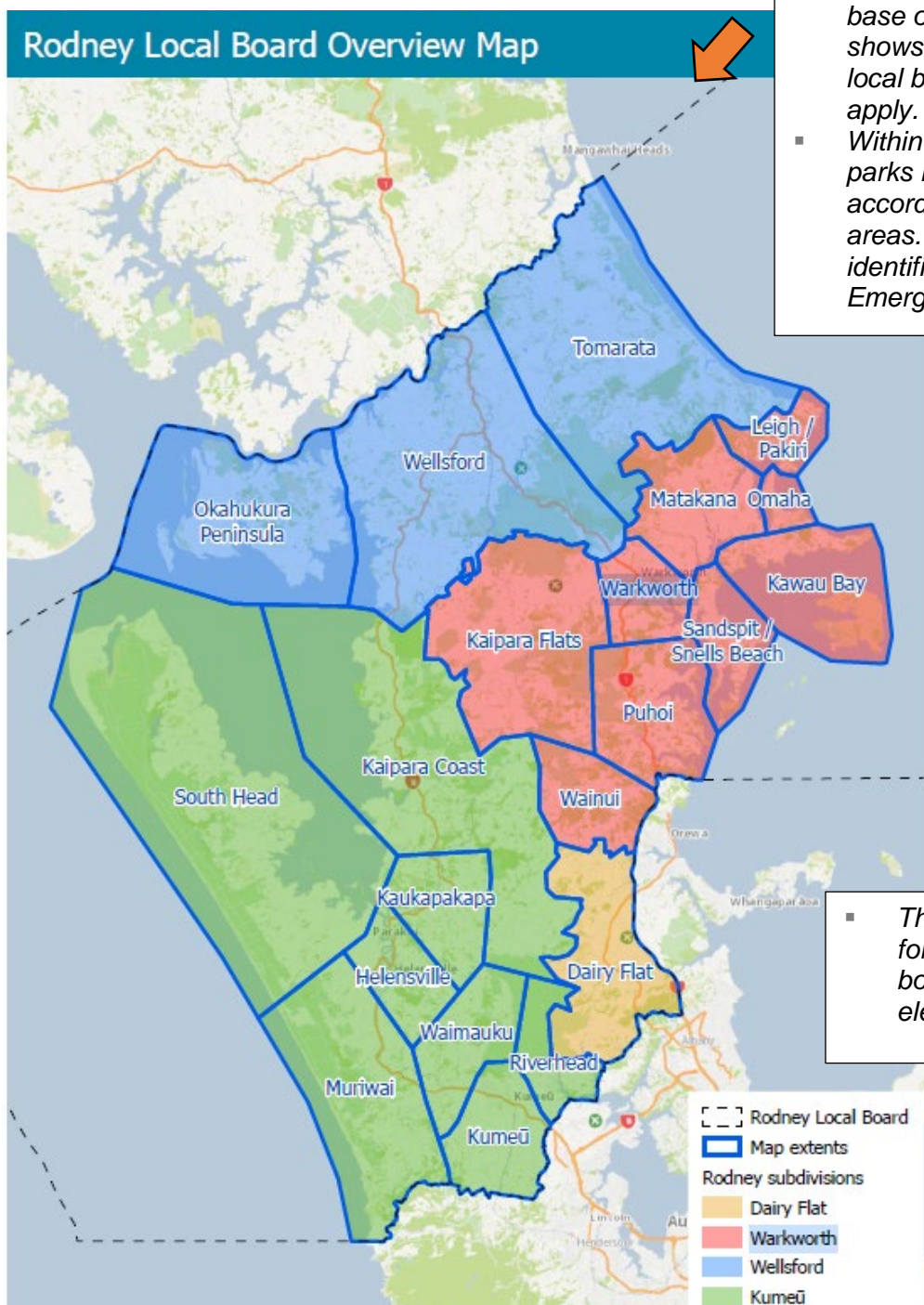




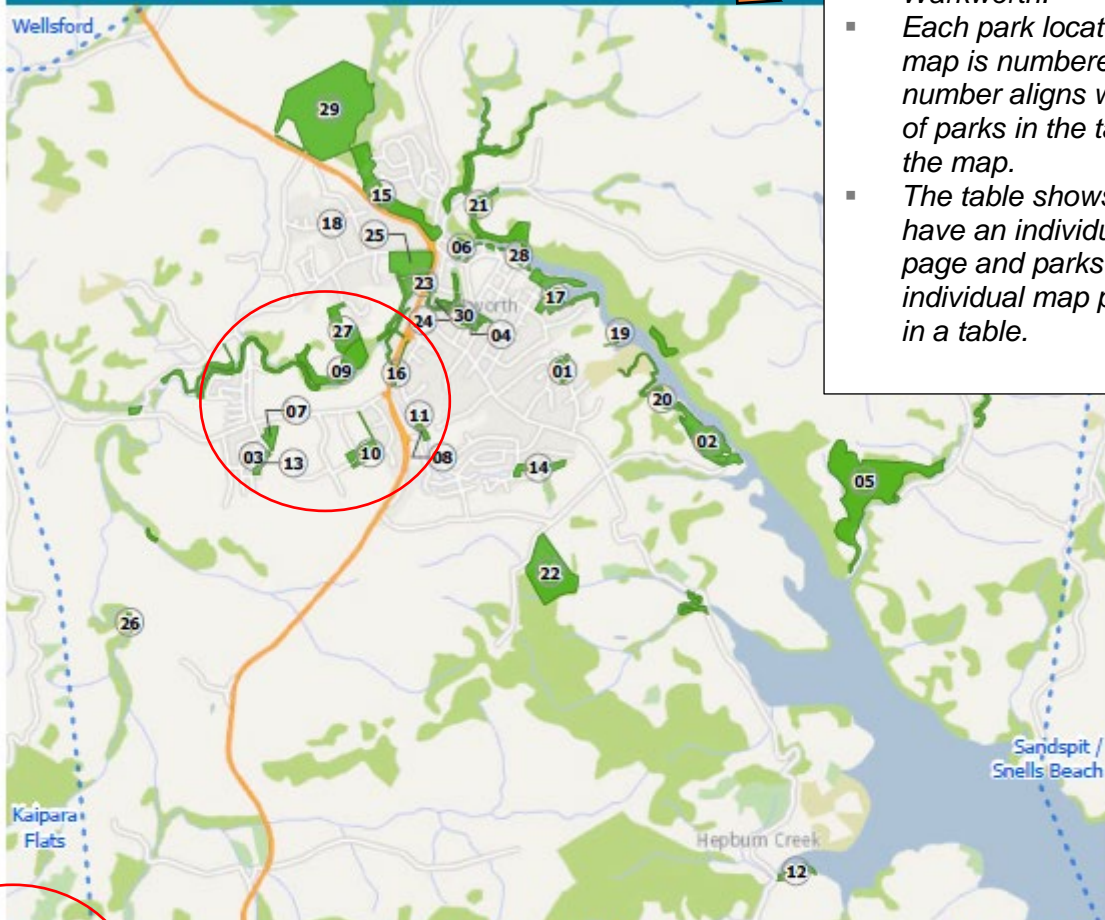
## 12.1 [Tbc]

### How to read the individual park sheets

The following is a guide on how to read the content of the individual park sheets, including reference documents where more detailed information can be found.



## Warkworth















### Map extent overview

- This map illustrates parks within the area of Warkworth.
- Each park located on the map is numbered and this number aligns with the list of parks in the table below the map.
- The table shows parks that have an individual map page and parks without an individual map page listed in a table.

Map ID	Park name	Where to find information
01	Alnwick Street Stormwater Reserve	See individual map
02	Cement Works	See individual map
03	Christopher Lane Reserve	See individual map
04	Church Hill Reserve	See individual map
05	Duck Creek, Warkworth	See individual map
06	Elizabeth Street Reserve	See individual map
07	Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond	See individual map
08	Fairwater Road Esplanade	See individual map
09	Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10	Glenmore Drive Reserve	See individual map
11	Haulti Street Park	See individual map
12	Hepburn Creek Road Esplanades	See individual map
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Listed in table
14	John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond	See individual map
15	Kōwhai Park	See individual map

Map ID	Park name	Where to find information
16	Langridge Reserve	Listed in table
17	Lucy Moore Memorial Park	See individual map
18	Lyttle Lane	Listed in table
19	Mahurangi River Esplanade, Alnwick Street	See individual map
20	Mahurangi River Esplanade, Kowhai View	See individual map
21	Mahurangi River Esplanades, Sandspit Road	See individual map
22	Parry Kauri Park	See individual map
23	Rotary Grove (Warkworth)	See individual map
24	Sesquicentennial Walkway	See individual map
25	Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
27	View Road Bush Reserve	See individual map
28	Warkworth River Bank-Town W/Way	See individual map
29	Warkworth Showgrounds	See individual map
30	Whitaker Road Reserve	See individual map

## An example of a table showing parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information

List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status					
Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Jamie Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 400 DP 530566) Recreation reserve (Lot 132 DP 447445)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 132 DP 447445)	
16	Langridge Reserve	Auckland Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Section 4 SO 441781)		    
18	Lyttle Lane	2 Lyttle Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 36 DP 183094)		
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Valerie Close, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 342415) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 344489)		    

### Parks listed in table

- This table illustrates parks within Warkworth which do not have management issues or intentions, and/or lease or licence information recorded.
- The table shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park; the park must be managed according to this land status.
- For recreation reserves and LGA land, a management focus area will apply (see below for further information and refer to Section 10.0 in Volume 1).
- Values associated with the park are illustrated as icons (for more detail about these icons refer section 12.3).



## An example of an individual park sheet – Parry Kauri Park

Information about an individual park is likely to be shown over one or more pages. The **first page** includes a map of the park with basic information about the park. If two or more pages are required, the **following pages** will include text to explain park values, issues and intentions in more detail.

Example of first page:

### ADDRESS

- Physical street address derived from Auckland Council
- Some parks don't have a street number.

### Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### PARK NAME

- Name of the park and the suburb the park is located
- In this example, Parry Kauri Park is located in Warkworth.



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values

Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

The scale of the maps varies depending on the size and configuration of the park.

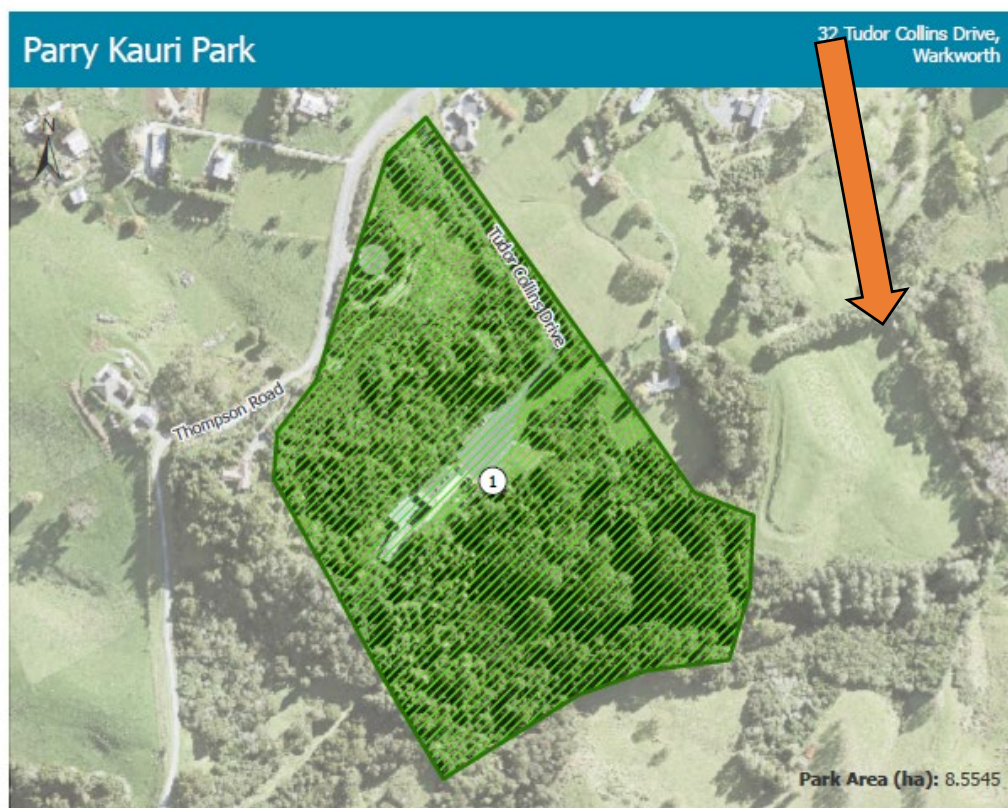
### PARK AREA (m<sup>2</sup> or ha)

- This is the approximate total area of all land parcels that make up the park. The area is in square metres (m<sup>2</sup>) if the park is under one ha in size.



## LAND STATUS

- The table below the map shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park.
- Numbers on the map correspond to numbers in column 1 of the table.
- The land status includes the lot number (Appellation) and Reserves Act classification or identifies that the parcel is held under the Local Government Act 2002.
- Section 9 of this plan contains a description of each Reserves Act classification.
- The classification of a reserve can be changed as per section 24 of the Reserves Act.



### List of values associated with park

Heritage values	Geological and landscape features
Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees	Recreation values
	Informal recreation
Natural values	Hazards and constraints
Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	Other hazards or constraints
Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present	Mapping features
Other notable vegetation	Other parks
Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast	Management Focus Areas
	Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values



Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

Other parks

#### Management Focus Areas

Protection of the natural environment

#### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

#### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## MANAGEMENT FOCUS AREAS

- Management focus areas (MFAs) are used in the plan as a management tool. They describe a park or area within a park according to its characteristics, noting common issues, and outlining the outcomes sought for these areas. MFAs apply to land classified as recreation reserve or land held under the Local Government Act. Refer to Section 10 in Volume 1 for an overview of the six management focus areas used in the plan.
- In this example the recreation reserve has a protection of the natural environment focus.
- All parks will be managed based on the five management principles set out in Section 8 in Volume 1. Not all principles will apply to every park. The park's classification, and where relevant management focus areas, will guide the priority in which the principles are applied.



## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

Heritage values	Geological and landscape features
Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees	Recreation values
Natural values	Informal recreation
Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	Hazards and constraints
Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present	Other hazards or constraints
Other notable vegetation	Mapping features
Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast	Other parks
	Management Focus Areas
	Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

### OVERVIEW OF VALUES ASSOCIATED WITH PARK

- An icon set has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are present in individual parks.
- The icons are a starting point to identify values or hazards that exist in each park. For some parks, more detail about park values and other information has been provided to inform management issues and intentions (see next page).
- For an explanation of all the icons used to convey park values or hazards refer to the map key in section 12.2 and the data sources for each icon in section 12.3.

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially among tourism enterprises impacting, for example, capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities for the park from pathogen management, kauri dieback, insect track upgrades, and near kauri, fencing.
2. Encourage people to ensure that they do not spread kauri dieback prevention measures where needed.
3. Freedom camping at the park is regulated through the Local Government Act 2002 under the Freedom of Access to Land Act 1999. Refer to that bylaw for more information about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support high park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush tracks. Safety improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MORE DETAIL ABOUT PARK VALUES

- The **main** values present at a park are described. The values which include cultural, heritage, natural, and recreation, are not intended to be an exhaustive list of all values, but give an indication of the most significant, unique or prominent values, which have informed management issues and intentions.

## LEASES & LICENCES

- This section identifies the **types of lease and licence** activities that are contemplated within existing lease area footprints or proposed lease areas.
- It will generally reflect the lease/licence activities on the park and identify the legal description of the area where these types of lease or licence activities can occur e.g., Lot 27 DP 47622.
- In most cases, these lease or licence activities will only occupy part of the land parcel.
- If proposed future lease types/activities are contemplated, subject to satisfactory completion of all statutory processes and approvals these are identified in the **management intention** section.
- The information in this section is for information purposes only. If there are any discrepancies, the correct information is as specified in the lease or licence documents.



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closures, track upgrades, discouraging access near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
2. Encourage pest and weed control to ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
3. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 regulated through Council's bylaw under the Freedom Camping Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw for relevant information about freedom camping at this council operated dump station at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush track and improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences for existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This section outlines management issues specific to a park. Not all parks have specific management issues, as often issues are common to parks in general, or to parks with the same management focus. Common issues for the different management focus areas are covered in Section 10 of Volume 1.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- Management intentions describe the management approach or desired outcomes for specific activities, experiences, or issues at a park.
- They may also signal development opportunities that may be considered in the future (subject to availability of funding through the LTP processes).
- Not all parks will have individual management intentions. If there are no individual management intentions for a park, then its management is directed by the classification under the Reserves Act or the management focus area(s) it has been assigned (for parks held under the LGA).
- The general policies in Section 11 of Volume 1 apply to all parks. They set the direction for how the local board intends to manage parks to maximise the benefits to park users and minimise the impacts on values of parks. **If in conflict, the individual management intentions will take precedence over the general policies.**

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This section covers miscellaneous information specific to the park that may impact use or development such as walkway connections to surrounding streets.
- It also includes potential constraints on ground intrusive projects and activities and notification of potential hazards.



## 12.2[Tbc]

### Full map legend


The map legend below illustrates the full list of icons and management focused areas used in the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

#### Values associated with park



##### Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

##### Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

##### Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features

##### Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation



Significant community partnerships



Event

##### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

#### Management Focus Areas



Community use



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation



Protection of the natural environment



Recreation and ecological linkage



Water and coastal access

#### Mapping features



Park extent



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Crown Land



Road



Common Marine and Coastal Area



#### ADVOCACY AREAS

- *The local park management plans have identified situations where decision-making for parkland sits elsewhere, or the land is owned by the Crown. An example of an advocacy area is an unformed legal road, often maintained by council and viewed by the public as parkland, but under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the board's position and input into future management or development of these areas where they are required. Other advocacy areas include crown land adjacent to parks and parkland within the coastal marine area.*

## 12.3[Tbc]

### Iconography to convey park values


The table below explains in more detail the symbol set that has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are identified in individual parks.


The table explains how each set of symbols were derived using data from technical experts and the council's GIS Viewer, GeoMaps.

This summary of park values is a guidance point when considering activities or development in local parks. Further investigation is required to determine if additional values are relevant and the location, extent, and quality of values, to help determine appropriate ways to protect them.


When cultural significance has been highlighted in relation to a park, it is important to refer to mana whenua to ensure activities and development protects cultural values.

### Symbols for cultural values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Landscape/area of cultural significance to Māori 	This icon identifies a park which is situated within a wider cultural landscape of significance to Māori, and highlights parks raised by mana whenua as being important to them. Cultural landscapes may be associated with spiritual, environmental, historical and/or traditional uses and values of an area. Cultural significance may be recognised statutorily for example through the Auckland Unitary Plan which identifies sites of significance to mana whenua.	Riverhead Historic Mill and Murray Jones Reserve
Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement	Archaeological surveys have recorded important cultural heritage in or nearby a park. These archaeological sites are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI), NZ Archaeological Association (NZAA) and/or Heritage NZ Listed	Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve



	<p>Sites and have a corresponding number for reference. Pā sites and kāinga were historically semi-permanent bases for settlement and there are many other indicators that Māori used the whenua before modern day parks were created. Parks include evidence of whare, terraces, camps, urupā, middens, hangi and kumara pits, umu and other land formations indicating early Māori occupation. Not all parks have been surveyed to determine if there are archaeological sites present. Care needs to be taken when managing this park to ensure wider cultural landscapes of significance to Māori and any unrecorded heritage is protected and respected.</p>	
---	---	--




## Symbols for heritage values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Historic site including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees</p> 	<p>This icon identifies where there are historic sites within a park including archaeological, built heritage, botanic and maritime sites, places of special interest to Māori or other reported heritage sites (such as the location of a battle or a building). There are over 16,800 locations of cultural heritage interest and over 10,600 archaeological sites in Auckland, numbers which increase annually and are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI). Sites of heritage significance are also highlighted in the Historic Heritage Overlay in the Auckland Unitary Plan. When heritage is significant, a site may have a conservation plan to protect the heritage features or may benefit from development of such a plan.</p>	<p>Cement Works in Warkworth</p> <p>Riverhead Historic Mill</p> <p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>






## Symbols for natural values






Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Significant ecological and biodiversity areas</p> 	<p>Areas of significant indigenous vegetation or habitats are scheduled for protection in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan according to whether they're located on land, in freshwater environments or coastal marine areas. Management plans provide an opportunity to protect and enhance significant ecological and biodiversity areas through strategies such as planting, weed and pest management. Parks located in these areas may have scenic protections under the Reserves Act 1977, and/or management intentions to guide park use to avoid damage to park ecology.</p>	<p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>
<p>Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present</p> 	<p>All terrestrial and wetland ecosystems in Auckland have been classified according to a national ecosystem classification system. Ecosystems vary in size from small ephemeral wetlands to large tracts of forest. This icon highlights where wetland, forest, cliff, regenerating, coastal saline and dune ecosystems are present in a park. Each of these ecosystems support a variety of wildlife and have a threat status (from low concern through to collapsing). For more information refer to the report Indigenous terrestrial and wetland ecosystems of Auckland 2017.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney have an important ecosystem role.</p>
<p>Other notable vegetation</p> 	<p>This refers to Kauri and other notable trees such as those planted during pioneer times, that have legal protections in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan. Trees may be notable for a variety of reasons including commemorating important events, being exceptional examples of a species or critical to the survival of other species. Kauri trees are also important</p>	<p>Parry Kauri Park</p>

	cultural taonga; healthy ngāhere (forests) with mature species like kauri enable communities living in harmony with the whenua to prosper.	
<p>Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast</p> 	<p>Water is of high ecological value for its ability to sustain life and important taonga for mana whenua. Many significant stream systems flow through parkland. This icon draws on catchment and hydrology data in GeoMaps. Council also conducts more detailed watercourse assessments in parts of the stream network to determine the type and health of waterways and to assist with management of these waterways. There are often constraints on development when parks are in flood plains or tidal areas.</p>	<p>Rangitopuni Stream and Dairy Stream border Green Road Park.</p> <p>There are many parks located along the coastline and inland waterways in Rodney.</p>
<p>Fauna e.g., birds, skinks/lizards, and fish</p> 	<p>New Zealand is special in that it has so many endemic species that can't be found anywhere else in the world. This icon highlights where technical experts have identified a park with important fauna populations such as significant bird wading areas. For selected parks, fish surveys may have been conducted.</p>	<p>Kōwhai Park and Campbells Beach Reserve</p>
<p>Geological and landscape features</p> 	<p>Auckland is built on a volcanic field. Its volcanoes have left behind rich volcanic soil, rock formations such as caves and fossils, and have formed lakes, hills and maunga. These features may be present in local parks and are a treasured part of the cityscape for cultural, spiritual, amenity and education and scientific reasons. This icon also draws on layers in the Auckland Unitary Plan to convey when a park has Outstanding Natural Character, Features or Landscape areas so that management of a park can recognise the need to protect these natural values.</p>	<p>Green Road Park has an Outstanding Natural Landscape Overlay in the Unitary Plan.</p>

## Symbols for recreation values




This section lists key recreational activities currently associated with parks. The impact on these recreation values needs to be considered alongside other park values when approving/determining what activities can take place on parks. The table in the Appendix further describes recreational values listed in this section.

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Water access 	Auckland has about 1,800km of coastline which many local parks give people access to. Often there is infrastructure in a park to provide water access such as paths, boat ramps, carparks, pontoons or wharfs. Providing people with access to water for activities such as sailing, rowing, fishing, surf lifesaving, diving and swimming helps Aucklanders be active and provides an opportunity to experience beach, ocean, river or estuarine environments.	Matheson Bay Sandspit Omaha Beach Helensville River Walkway
Connection 	Auckland's local parks are full of walkways, trails and cycling tracks. Local parks help connect people between home and school, with their places of work and offer destinations to visit for recreation. This icon illustrates a park featured in AKL Paths, an online tool helping Aucklanders discover more than 200 paths across the region. It also includes some parks which are an important part of Auckland's visionary Greenways plans to provide a network of linked parks, open spaces, and streets across the region.	Snells Beach
Informal recreation 	People often tell us they love local parks because each park has its own character to enjoy. A range of equipment is provided in parks to enable people to exercise, socialise and enjoy nature including seats, picnic tables, dog exercise areas, fitness equipment and BBQs.	Most parks in Rodney provide an opportunity for informal recreation.

<p>Events</p> 	<p>This icon conveys which parks in each local board area are a popular venue for festival and events. Events bring people together to share memorable experiences, celebrate Auckland and its people and help invigorate the economy. Many local boards have iconic local events that showcase what is unique about different parts of Auckland.</p>	<p>Kowhai Festival, Warkworth</p> <p>Lucy Moore Memorial Park</p>
<p>Community leisure and recreation facilities</p> 	<p>Facilities in parks provide spaces where Aucklanders can connect, socialise, learn and participate in a wide range of social, cultural, art and recreational activities. Community facilities are managed as part of a network to ensure we have the right facilities and programmes in the right place at the right time. Building footprints on parks include art and culture facilities, community centres, campgrounds, backpackers, libraries, pools and leisure facilities and venues for hire.</p>	<p>Wellsford War Memorial Library at Wellsford War Memorial Park</p> <p>Rural halls</p>
<p>Play space</p> 	<p>There are some imaginative play spaces in local parks ranging from structured playgrounds, pump tracks, learn to ride areas and skate ramps, to more unstructured play experiences like nature play, māra hūpara (Māori play elements) and youth programmes. Flat grassy spaces are also highly valued for the play opportunities they create e.g., kicking or throwing a ball about.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney provide play opportunities.</p>
<p>Organised sport and recreation</p> 	<p>Local parks help promote individual and community wellbeing through participation in organised recreation and sport, helping people be more active, more often. A lot of the infrastructure for sport and recreation is in a local park. Council has a booking system to encourage use of sports facilities, which are used throughout the year.</p>	<p>Shoesmith Domain</p> <p>Rautawhiri Park</p>
<p>Significant community partnerships</p> 	<p>Volunteers do a huge amount to help protect and enhance what people value about local parks including helping to plant trees and shrubs to regenerate the ecology, and weeding to nurture the growth of these plants, and other activities such as wai care and helping to protect a park's heritage values.</p>	<p>Mahurangi College is helping to restore Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve</p>



## Symbols for other information

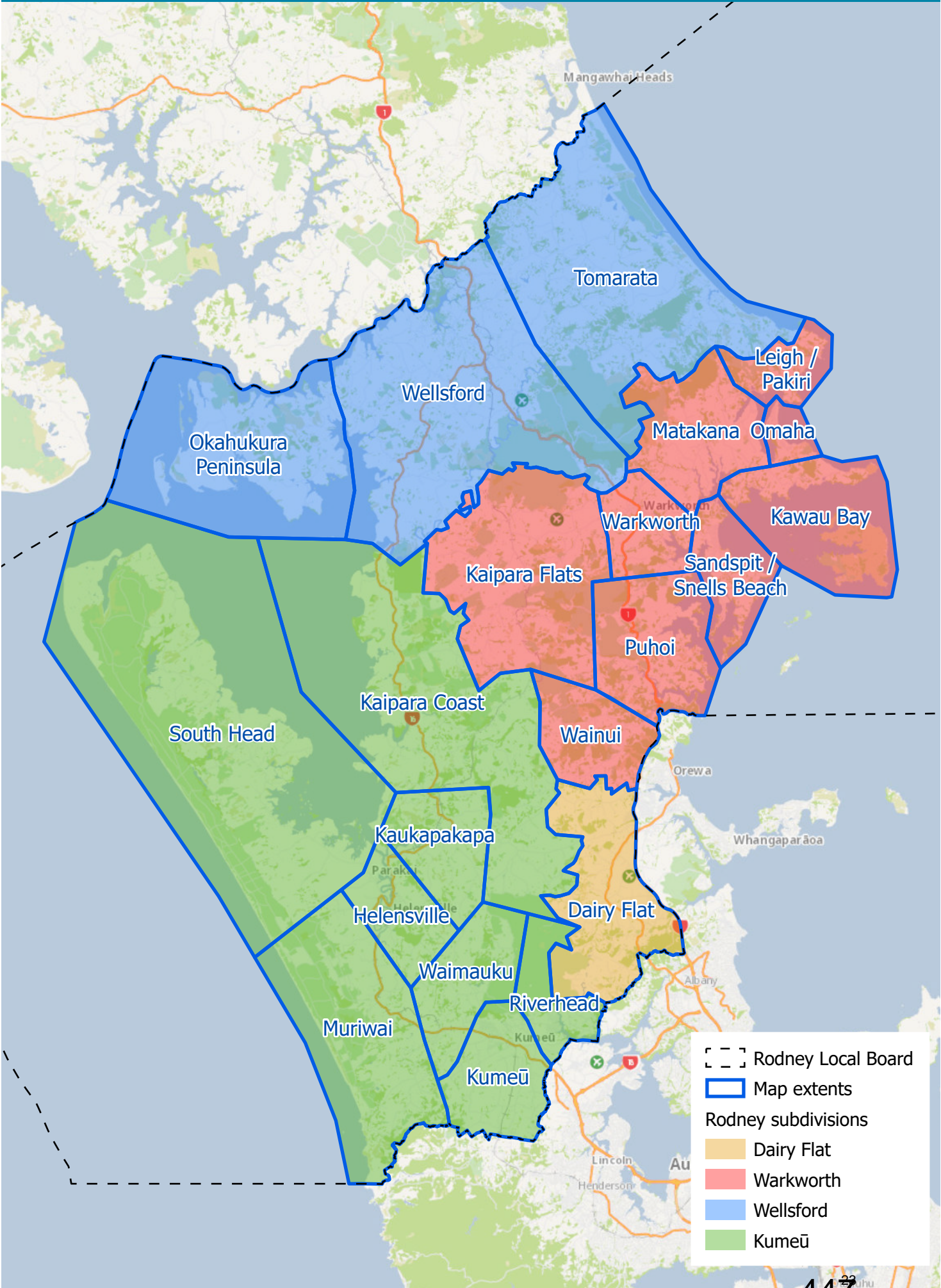
Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Coastal hazards 	This park is vulnerable to coastal inundation/erosion which may impact recreation use, park assets and facilities. The protection of the park's assets and public access along the coast from these hazards is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.	Mangakura Reserve
Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land 	Some or all of the site may be part of a closed landfill and/or known (at the time of writing) to be affected by contamination such as from previous industrial uses like historic horticulture. Ground intrusive activities on the park may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence.	Helensville River Reserve
Other hazards or constraints 	Other hazards or constraints may be present in the park such as National Grid powerlines, wastewater disposal fields, or the park may be vulnerable to overland flooding during storm events. For more information refer to the 'other information' section on individual park sheets.	Rautawhiri Park

## 12.4[Tbc]

### Individual park sheets

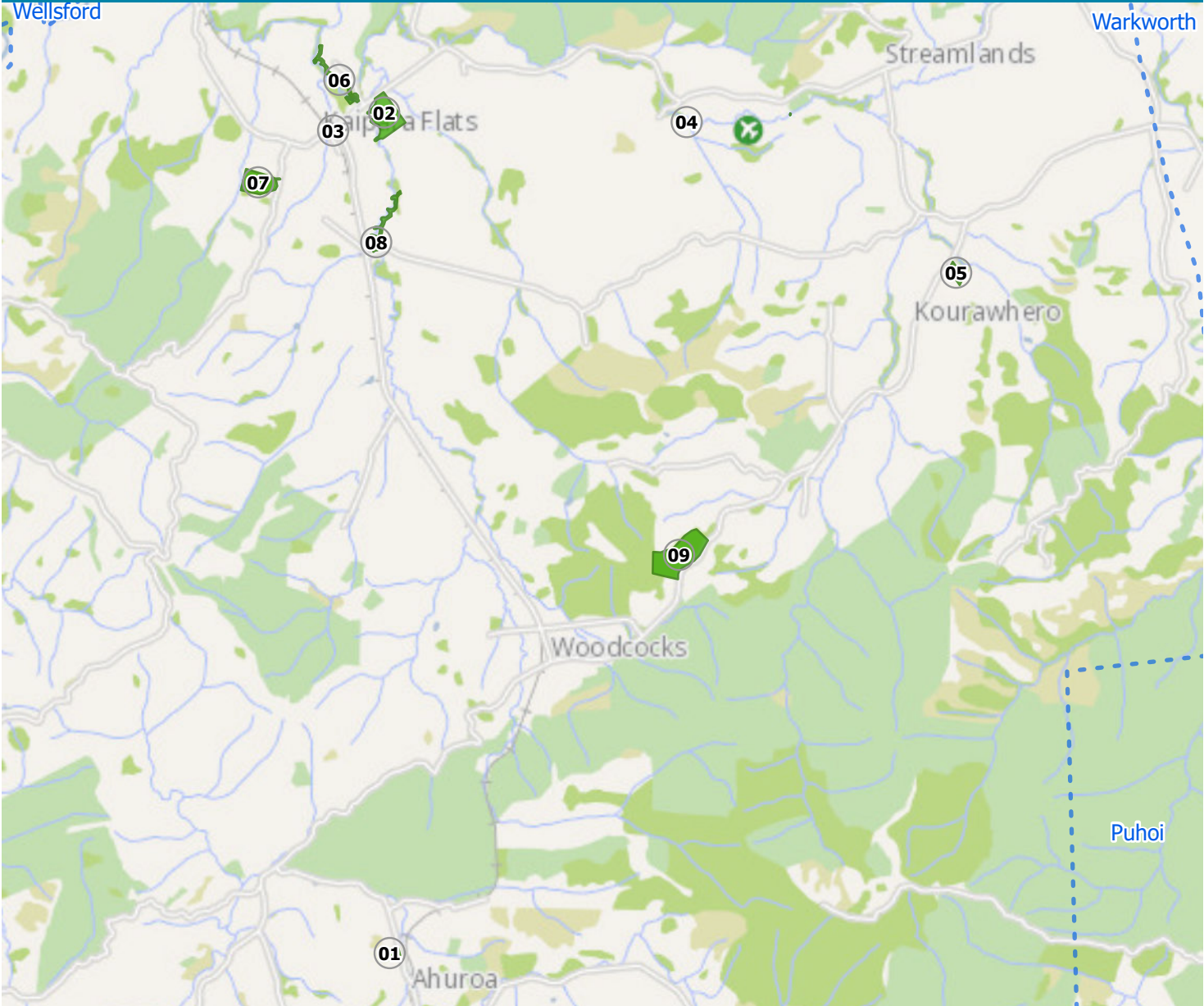
This rest of this document covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

# Rodney Local Board Overview Map
















# Kaipara Flats



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Ahuroa Hall Grounds	See individual map
02 Bourne Dean Recreation Reserve	See individual map
03 Kaipara Flats Railway	Listed in table
04 Kaipara Flats Rd Recreation Reserve	Listed in table
05 Kourawhero Recreation Reserve	See individual map
06 Kourawhero Stream Hall Lane	Listed in table
07 Morison Scenic Reserve	See individual map
08 Onehunga Stream Old Kaipara Road	See individual map
09 Woodcocks Kawaka Reserve	See individual map




## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status



Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
03	Kaipara Flats Railway	Old Woodcocks Road, Kaipara Flats	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 2 DP 145270)		 
04	Kaipara Flats Rd Recreation Reserve	Kaipara Flats Road, Kaipara Flats	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 11 DP 182110) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 9 DP 182110)		   
06	Kourawhero Stream Hall Lane	Hall Lane, Kaipara Flats	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 190924) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 187942)		    





List of values associated with park

Heritage values


-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Organised sport and recreation




Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
-  Community use
-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment S33 Parish of Ahuroa	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Allotment 128 Parish of Ahuroa	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Native long-tailed bat (*Chalinolobus tuberculatus*) was recorded in the vicinity of this park.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMP) and a HAMP survey was completed in 2019.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The Ahuroa Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Community aspirations to move the hall footprint.
- Ahuroa hall has components which are in a deteriorating state and require remedial work/investigation.
- Mobility access is limited.
- Neighbouring school has lease for their pool on parkland.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support community aspirations to move the hall footprint subject to a feasibility assessment.
2. Investigate options to improve access for all abilities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Swimming pool
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue






List of values associated with park




Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Play space
-  Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 7 Parish of Kourawhero	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 153 Parish of Kourawhero	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- This is a site of significance to mana whenua.

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests this park is unlikely to need further investment in play provision in the next five years as equipment is in good condition.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The western boundary of the park follows the meandering Onehunga Stream.
- Onehunga Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMP) and a HAMP survey in 2019.
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Bourne Dean Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2000.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Ranfurly Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.
- Community Water Site - providing emergency water supply. Located at Kaipara Flats Hall/Ranfurly Hall.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The Kaipara Flats Sports Club are looking to extend the facility.
- Wastewater disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park.
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Manage the reserve to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
4. Work with the Kaipara Flats Sports Club on how best to improve park facilities

once their investigations are complete.

5. Protect and enhance riparian planting along Onehunga Stream.

6. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park if the local population increases. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages, shade, improving all ability access, and adding unique local references (including the potential for cultural design themes) to lift the play network.

7. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting and signage or fencing of disposal field. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., cricket, tennis, netball
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 14S Streamlands SETT	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Kourawhero Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMP) and a HAMP survey in 2019.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Kourawhero Hall has components which are in a deteriorating state and require remedial work/investigation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Undertake asset management planning.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:





- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue






List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 88476	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The reserve is covered with dense native bush and includes examples of Kauri, Rimu, Nikau and Kahikatea. Many of these exceed 10 metres in height.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2402) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Morison Scenic Reserve Management Plan 1999.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- There are no formal tracks in this reserve, and no access to kauri.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider opportunities to improve the park environment, including riparian restoration and enhancement.
2. Protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback through maintaining the existing lack of access.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.




## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 156281	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Onehunga Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kahikatea, pukatea forest, (WF8)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES




- Not applicable






List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 134 Parish of Ahuroa	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
2	Allotment 142 Parish of Ahuroa	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Allotment 135 Parish of Ahuroa	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
4	Part Allotment WSW22 Parish of Ahuroa	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- High quality intact forest remnant with diverse understorey and unusual species assemblage. Several native plant species (e.g., *Kawaka libocedrus plumosa* and *Quintinia serrata*) typically found at much higher altitude in the Auckland Region are growing in a lowland environment. A population of kauri snail / pupurangi (*Paryphanta busbyi*) and an orchid species (*Anzybas rotundifolia*) with a threat ranking of Regionally Critical were also found in the reserve.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6444, SEA\_T\_6731) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

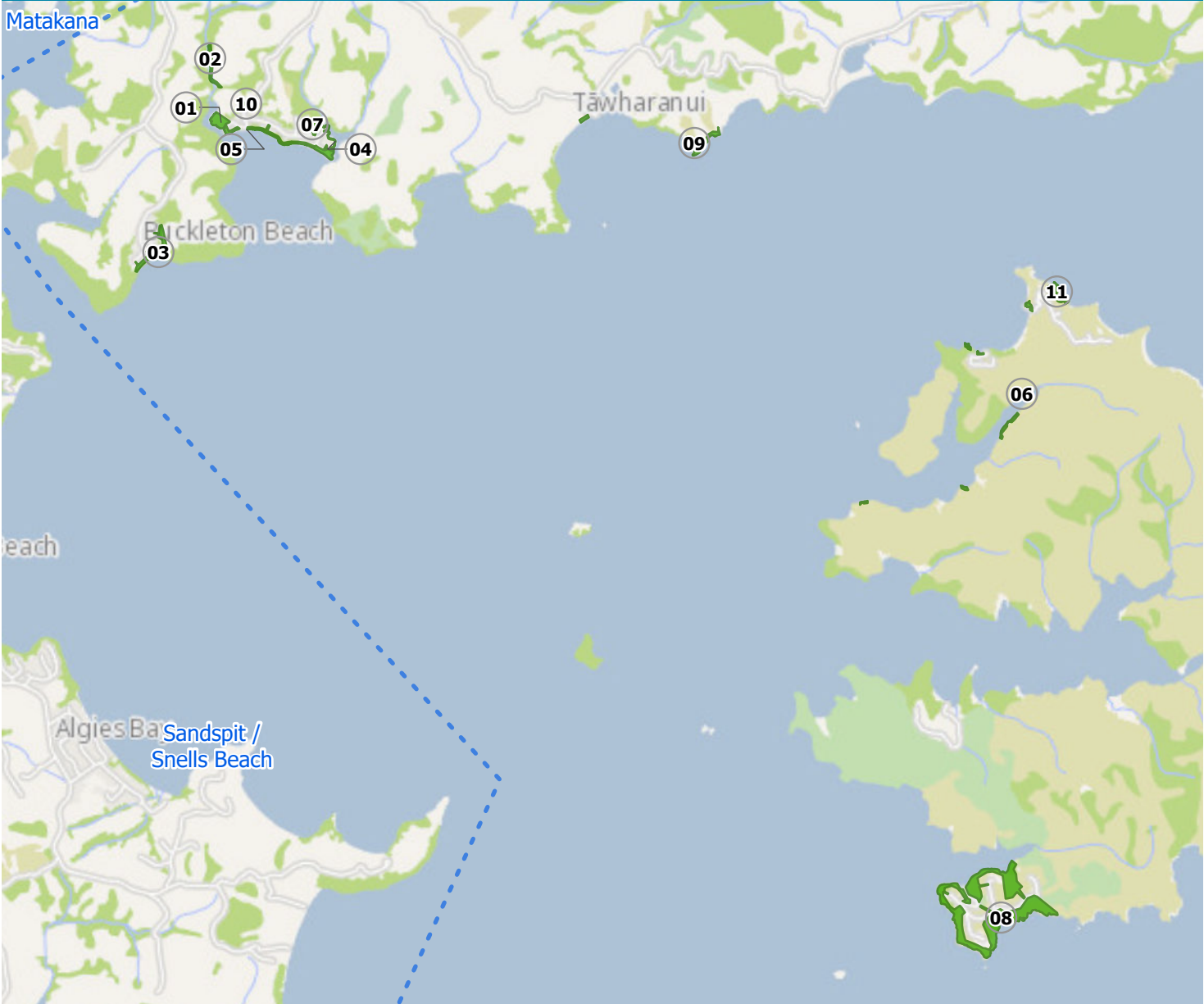
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Encourage weed control on roadside edge to eradicate tradescantia and pampas. Check quality of fencing around perimeter of site. Possible goat control.
3. The reserve contains kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

# Kawau Bay



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Baddeleys Beach Reserve	See individual map
02 Baddeleys Creek	Listed in table
03 Buckleton Beach Reserve	See individual map
04 Campbells Beach Reserve	See individual map
05 Clinton Road-Baddeleys Beach Walkway	See individual map
06 North Cove Kawau Island	See individual map
07 Pigeon Place A/Way, Campbells Beach	Listed in table
08 South Cove Wharf	See individual map
09 Takatu Road Esplanades	See individual map
10 Vera Reserve Baddeleys Road	Listed in table
11 Vivian Bay Kawau Island	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
02	Baddeleys Creek	Baddeleys Beach Road, Tawharanui Peninsula	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 127785)		      
07	Pigeon Place A/Way, Campbells Beach	6A Pigeon Place, Tawharanui Peninsula	Recreation reserve (Lot 25 DP 48144)	Protection of the Natural Environment (Lot 25 DP 48144)	 
10	Vera Reserve Baddeleys Road	Baddeleys Beach Road, Tawharanui Peninsula	Recreation reserve (Lot 6 DP 67840)	Protection of the Natural Environment (Lot 6 DP 67840)	  





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement



Connection



Informal recreation



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation

Recreation values



Water access

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 72 DP 46353	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study notes the playground in the park could be improved with more challenging play.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Baddeley's Rates and Residents Association.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-167, SEA\_T\_3773) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Baddeleys Beach Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2000.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The reserve adjoins crown land (Baddeleys Stewardship Area) which is situated on the coastline.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through Baddeleys Beach Reserve, Clinton Road-Baddeleys Beach Walkway and Campbells Beach Reserve.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.
3. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal field. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities including tennis







List of values associated with park

Natural values




-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Water access

-  Informal recreation
-  Hazards and constraints
  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
  -  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 38 DP 55367	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 53 DP 55367	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Takatu Landcare Group.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River - Kawau Bay coastline - Area 36 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2257, SEA\_T\_5494, SEA\_T\_2304) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Pūriri forest, (WF7)
  - Forest Warm: Taraire, tawa, podocarp forest, (WF9)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Access and carparking issues include narrow entrance way to reserve and boat ramp requiring vehicles to share space with pedestrians, and boat trailers and cars parking in reserve limiting open space for other activities.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage access and carparking issues to ensure pedestrian safety and so open space is available for a range of activities.
2. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.





## LEASES AND LICENCES








- Not applicable








List of values associated with park

- Cultural values
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values
-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values
-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

-  Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values
-  Water access
-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Play space
- Hazards and constraints
-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

- Mapping features
-  Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
-  Road
- Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 54 DP 48144	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 90508	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 53 DP 48144	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River - Kawau Bay coastline - Area 36 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-167w1, SEA\_T\_3773, SEA-M2-167) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This reserve adjoins Clinton Road-Baddeleys Beach Walkway.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through Baddeleys Beach Reserve, Clinton Road-Baddeleys Beach Walkway and Campbells Beach Reserve.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study notes the playground in the park could be improved with more challenging play and that knowing more about seasonal visitation and community demographics would help inform improvements to the play space at renewal time.
- A portion of this park, including some of the area the playground is on, is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that

will need to be managed appropriately.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Playground is partially on road reserve.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Recreation values




Connection




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 71 DP 46353	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

470<sup>16</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-167, SEA-M2-167w1) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This walkway adjoins Campbells Beach Reserve.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through Baddeleys Beach Reserve, Clinton Road-Baddeleys Beach Walkway and Campbells Beach Reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a bridle and walking route that connects Baddeleys Beach to Matakana.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation




Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Geological and landscape features

Recreation values




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 419092	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 7 DP 134441	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 207854	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 4 DP 81927	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 6 DP 403308	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

472<sup>48</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Kawau Island - Area 86 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-164) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A piece of crown land (Lot 3 DP 422931) runs around most of Kawau's perimeter. It is part of the marine and coastal area vested in the Crown.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Kawau island is home to kiwi, rare native species and large areas of regenerating native bush. It has potential to become home to many more native birds if invasive mammals are removed. Kawau Island holds the only population of wallabies in the Auckland region.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support implementation of initiatives to eradicate pests and predators. Work towards the achievement of being predator and pest-free by 2050 as outlined in the Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-2030.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 65 DP 82379	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 64 DP 82379	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 70 DP 82378	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 71 DP 82378	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 68 DP 82380	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 66 DP 82379	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Kawau Island - Area 86 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Moutere o Kawau (Kawau island) is home to kiwi, rare native species and large areas of regenerating native bush. It has potential to become home to many more native birds if invasive mammals are removed. Kawau Island holds the only population of wallabies in the Auckland region.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support implementation of initiatives to eradicate pests and predators. Work towards the achievement of being predator and pest-free by 2050 as outlined in the Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-2030.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 9 DP 42956	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 154768	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River - Kawau Bay coastline - Area 36 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-81, SEA\_T\_6447) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Public access to the beach appears to be limited.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


- Cultural values





Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- 

Other notable vegetation
- 


Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values




Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 9 DP 407950	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 8 DP 407950	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 381394	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 313187	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Refer to mana whenua.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Eastern Kawau Island - AREA 64, Kawau Island - Area 86 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

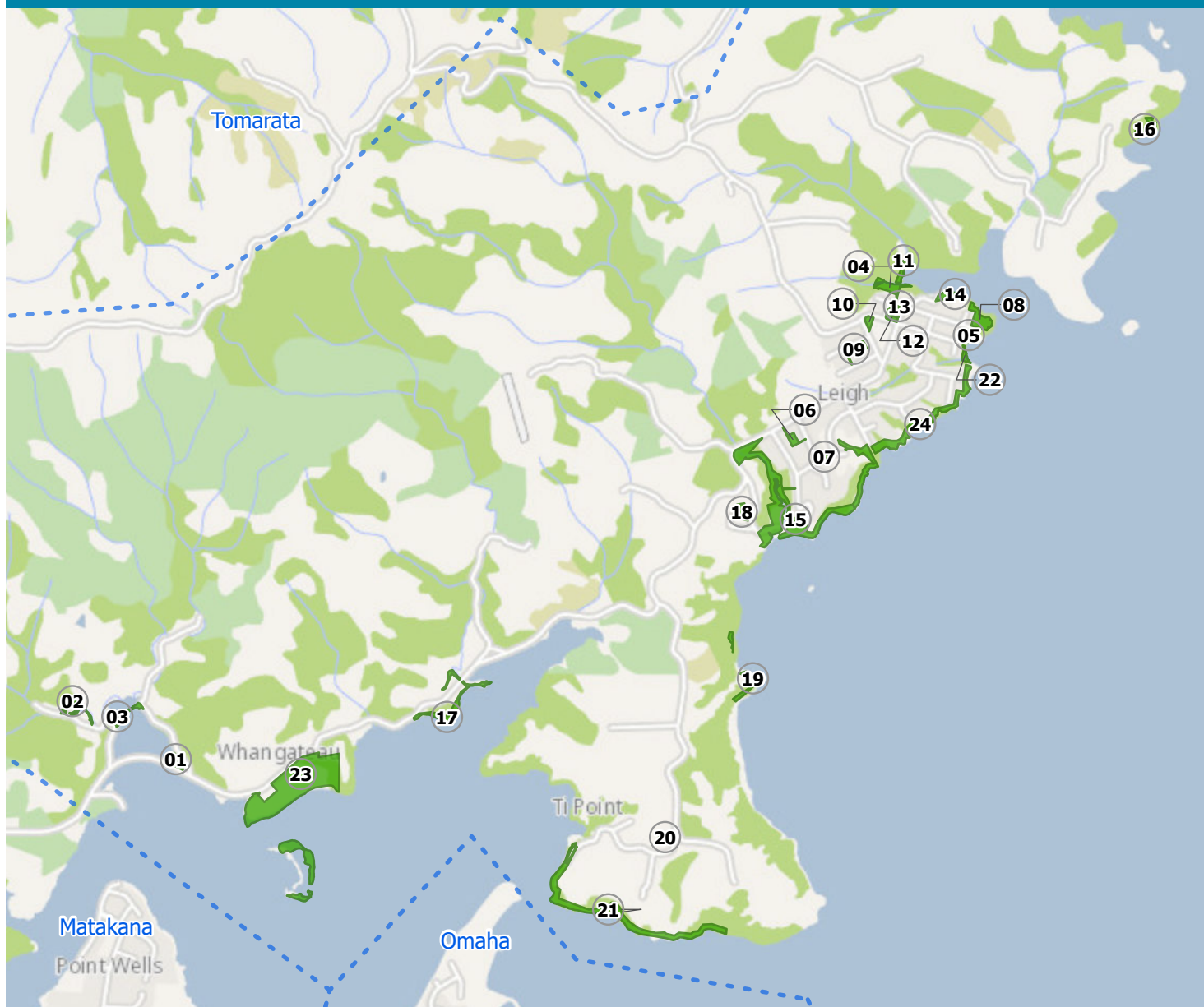
- Kawau island is home to kiwi, rare native species and large areas of regenerating native bush. It has potential to become home to many more native birds if invasive mammals are removed. Kawau Island holds the only population of wallabies in the Auckland region.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support implementation of initiatives to eradicate pests and predators. Work towards the achievement of being predator and pest-free by 2050 as outlined in the Auckland Regional Pest Management Plan 2020-2030.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





























Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Ashton Road - Leigh Road Reserve	See individual map
02 Birdsell Stream Whangateau	Listed in table
03 Darroch Shipyard Bridge Reserve	See individual map
04 Ferndale Ave Recreation Reserve	Listed in table
05 Harbour View Road Coastal Reserve	See individual map
06 Kendale Reserve	See individual map
07 Lax Reserve	See individual map
08 Leigh Cemetery	See individual map
09 Leigh Domain	See individual map
10 Leigh Hall Grounds	See individual map
11 Leigh Harbour Cove Walkway	See individual map
12 Leigh Library and Grounds	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
13 Leigh Village Reserve	See individual map
14 Leigh Wharf Reserve	See individual map
15 Matheson Bay Reserve	See individual map
16 Omaha Blk Access Road Espl Reserve	Listed in table
17 Opango Creek Reserve	See individual map
18 Spray Crescent Reserve	Listed in table
19 Ti Point Road Esplanade	See individual map
20 Ti Point Road Reserve	Listed in table
21 Ti Point Walkway	See individual map
22 Totara Road Esplanade Leigh	See individual map
23 Whangateau Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
24 Wonderview Rd/Cotterell St Espl	See individual map




## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
02	Birdsall Stream Whangateau	R52 Birdsall Road, Whangateau	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 55595) Recreation reserve (Lot 4 DP 55595) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 55595) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 55595) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 46537)	Recreation and Ecological Linkage (Lot 4 DP 55595)	     
05	Ferndale Ave Recreation Reserve	15 Ferndale Ave, Leigh	Scenic reserve 19(1) (b) (Part Lot 17 DP 41791) Scenic reserve 19(1) (b) (Section 2 SO 368741)	Protection of the Natural Environment (Part Lot 17 DP 41791) Protection of the Natural Environment (Section 2 SO 368741)	     
17	Omaha Blk Access Road Espl Reserve	Omaha Block Access Road, Leigh	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 209492)		     
19	Spray Crescent Reserve	12 Spray Crescent, Leigh	Scenic reserve 19(1) (b) (Lot 21 DP 35670) Scenic reserve 19(1) (b) (Lot 23 DP 39267)		     
21	Ti Point Road Reserve	154 Ti Point Road, Ti Point	Recreation reserve (Lot 9 DP 35821)	Recreation and ecological linkage (Lot 9 DP 35821)	 




List of values associated with park




Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Recreation values

-  Connection

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Youngs Creek Bed Survey Office Plan 54697	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-83f) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 450297	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 450297	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

management of unformed legal road that is utilised as parkland.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-83f) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Many ships were built at the Darroch shipyard at Big Omaha in the late 1800s through to the early 1900s, including Warkworth's famous scow Jane Gifford in 1907. Many streets in the Omaha area are named after these vessels.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Small areas on either side of the bridge, adjacent to the reserve, area are unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.



## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with the community to raise awareness of the historical significance of the site including through interpretations in the park that provide the history of the park and wider area.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route.
3. Work with Auckland Transport over the





List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 117 Village of Leigh	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_920) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The reserve is adjacent to Leigh cemetery.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through several coastal parks including this one.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Leigh Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable





List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 51 DP 47195	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 8 DP 42522	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Flat reserve in Matheson Bay with basic amenities.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to utilise this park for community activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
- Informal recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 66 DP 47195	Local purpose (accessway) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Connection

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This land has park furniture on it and connects Kendale Drive via LOT 81 DP 211883 to Lax Crescent. This provides connectivity between residential areas in Matheson Bay to coastal reserves.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

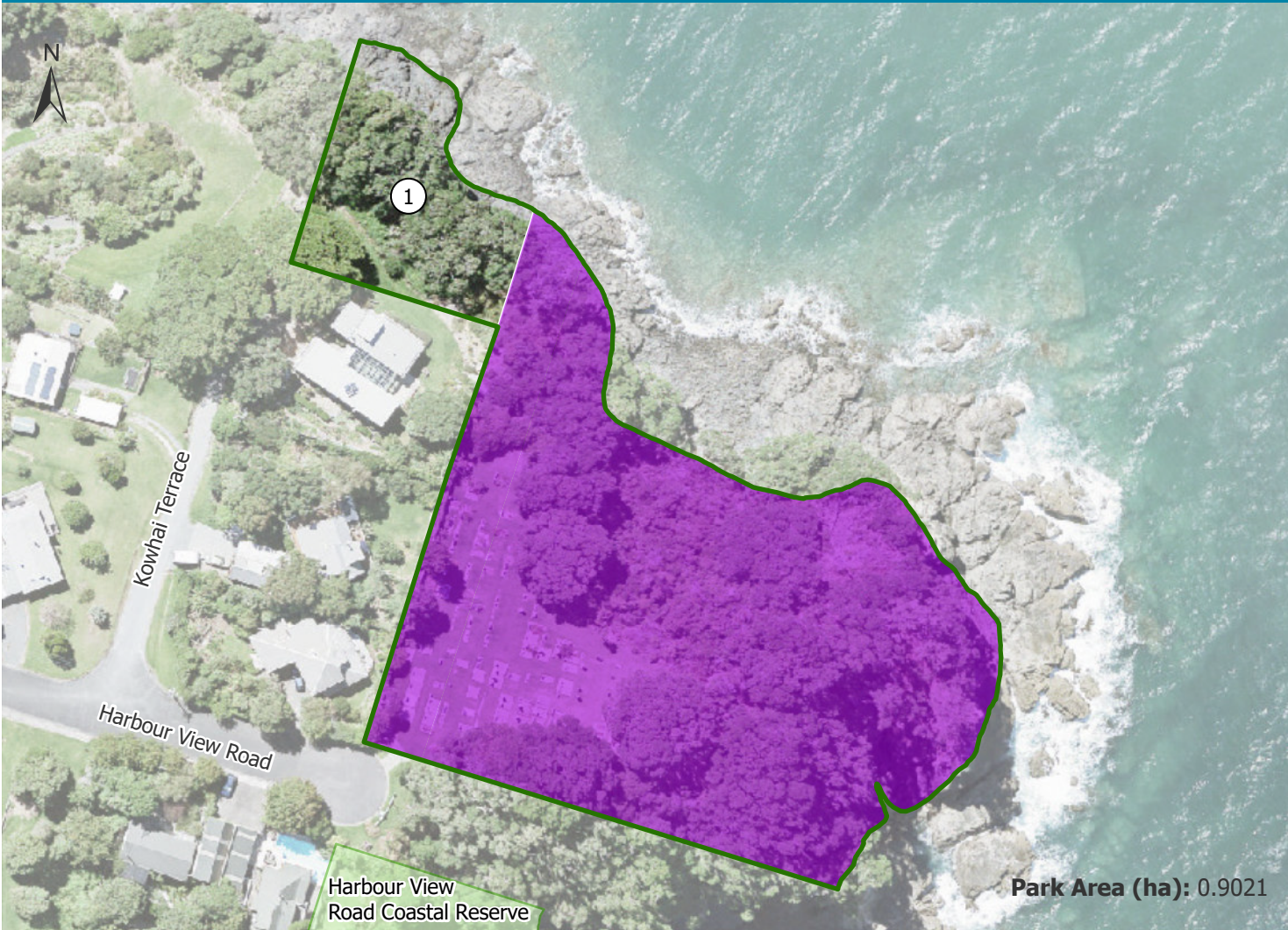
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Crown Land

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 9 DP 29599	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

492<sup>68</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_920) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As shown on the map, one of the parcels is esplanade reserve that is owned by council. The remaining land is crown owned and managed by a trust for cemetery purposes. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to crown land, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
-  Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
  - Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 46 DP 36465	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 44 DP 36465	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 43 DP 36465	Recreation reserve
4	Part Lot 1 DP 30368	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 45 DP 36465	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Leigh Reserve Management Plan 2000.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis, bowling








List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 68399	Local purpose (community use) reserve
2	Allotment 92 Village of Leigh	Local purpose (community use) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Leigh Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Community Water Site - providing emergency water supply.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Geological and landscape features

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Crown Land

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 30129	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Coastline from Pakiri River to Omaha Cove - Area 28 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_921) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay (CHI No. 2195) Henry Williams landing and shipyard site.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The crown land in the park is not within scope of the policies and intentions in this plan, although the local board may wish to advocate for outcomes on this land.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Goat Island Marine Reserve Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunity to formalise

management arrangement with the Crown.

2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area, subject to appropriate kauri protection measures. This includes creating a Goat Island Marine Reserve Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Road

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 119 Village of Leigh	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 121 Village of Leigh	Local purpose (community use) reserve
3	Allotment 120 Village of Leigh	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 532 Leigh Library, 533 St Michael and All Angels Church.
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan - HAMI-0263, HAMP survey 2016, Conservation Plan and condition report 2018.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is close to Leigh Village Reserve and adjacent to a site owned by General Trust Board Of The Diocese Of Auckland.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Some visibility of and accessibility to this park from local shops. There is potential for this park (and Leigh Village Reserve) to act as a village space/focal point for community activities.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to improve connectivity among the park, play areas and local shops, which may require the development of a concept plan in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services, e.g., libraries



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 122 Village of Leigh	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The reserve is used for overflow boat trailer and car parking.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study highlights the lack of junior play opportunities in Leigh and suggests consultation with the community over future play provision.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is close to Leigh Library and Grounds and adjacent to a site owned by General Trust Board Of The Diocese Of Auckland.
- Nearby school has playground used by the community outside of school hours.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Flat reserve in Leigh with basic amenities. There is potential for this park (and Leigh Library and Grounds) to act as a village space/focal point for community activities.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate ways to improve use of the park and provide more shade cover.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve connectivity among the park, play areas and local shops, which may require the development of a concept plan in the future.
3. Investigate wider planning for play in Leigh, at the time when existing facilities are due to be replaced. Work with local school and community to ensure best outcomes for play are met. This should consider whether a new site for skate ramp and playground currently on Cumberland Street Reserve is required. If so, consider feasibility of Leigh Village Reserve as new location for skate ramp and playground. Ensure youth involvement in design of these facilities. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences for a wide range of ages, shade, improving all ability access, and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable








List of values associated with park


- Heritage values


 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Recreation values

 Water access


 Connection
- Hazards and constraints

 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

 Other parks

Advocacy parcels

 Common Marine and Coastal Area

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 63296	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 6 DP 63296	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The boat ramp and wharf are below mean high water springs (MHWS).
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through several coastal parks including this one.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Popular community boat ramp and commercial wharf located adjacent to the reserve providing access to coast in Leigh. Carparking supporting these facilities often under pressure.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Leigh Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



Park Area (ha): 6.6286

## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement



### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Play space

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Protection of the natural environment



Water and coastal access

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 3 DP 203297	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
2	Lot 2 DP 201345	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
3	Lot 2 DP 203297	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Lot 1 DP 203297	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
5	Lot 16 DP 51886	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
6	Lot 114 DP 47195	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 10 DP 123882	Recreation reserve
8	Lot 9 DP 123882	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
9	Lot 16 DP 47195	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Lot 4 DP 59777	Recreation reserve
11	Lot 113 DP 47195	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
12	Part Allotment 176 Parish of Omaha	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
13	Part Allotment 20 Suburb of Leigh	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
14	Lot 112 DP 47195	Recreation reserve
15	Allotment 29 Suburb of Leigh	Recreation reserve
16	Allotment 31 Suburb of Leigh	Recreation reserve
17	Allotment 30 Suburb of Leigh	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
18	Part Lot 2 DP 20691	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Plan Change 22 to the Auckland Unitary Plan has scheduled a total of 30 sites and places of significance to mana whenua across Auckland. Site 101 covers Matheson Bay Reserve, an historic Māori settlement (kāinga) known as Te Kohuroa. The steep headland of Ti Point at the far east of the reserve is the location of the pā.
- An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - Māori settlement / battle site (CHI No. 19254), as is other evidence of Māori occupation.

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests the play space in this park could be enhanced at renewal stage by relocating play equipment closer to large mature trees.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The reserve has a popular bush walk along Kohuroa Stream which features pools and a waterfall. The reserve contains kauri-podocarp-kanuka-taraire forest and kanuka forest. The forest vegetation buffers Kohuroa Stream and extends down the gully from Leigh Road to Matheson Bay beach. There is a coastal cliff headland which comprises occasional large pohutukawa and coastal scrub (e.g. Coprosma repens and pohutukawa), although this area is reasonably weedy. The gully forest provides important riparian protection for a substantial permanent stream of known aquatic biodiversity value.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Matheson Bay Neighbourhood Association.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Ti Point - Area 29, Matheson's Bay basal Waitemata Group thrusts-cut unconformity and Miocene reef corals - ID 91 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6917, SEA\_T\_778, SEA\_T\_3966, SEA\_T\_6916) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Kahuroa Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Cliff: Pohutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Matheson Bay Reserve

Management Plan 1998. The plan provides an interesting account of boat building that occurred in the area and associated historic use of the waterfall for kauri logging. An anchor retrieved from the bay is from an original vessel built by the Matheson brothers.

- CHI No 146 (shipyard) is recorded on site.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through several coastal parks including this one.
- Track upgrades are scheduled (expected completion in mid-2022) to provide for kauri protection, and two hygiene stations have been installed.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage and historic heritage values associated with the reserve.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- Unauthorised mobile food vendors and businesses hiring equipment for water sports using the reserve.
- High utilization of reserve impacting capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements. Grassy areas including by the main toilet facility are sometimes used for overflow parking.
- Confirmed freshwater swimming area at waterfall and lagoon. At falls, steps and rope swing present to access water.
- Disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park.
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.

3. Protect and enhance the special character of Matheson Bay particularly the historic significance of the Kohuroa Stream valley.
4. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Continue to support community group efforts maintaining the reserve.
5. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
6. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
7. Investigate opportunities for permits, licences or concessions for commercial activities that support use of the reserve and the reserves values e.g., mobile food vendors, recreation equipment hire for non-motorised water-based activity. See general policies in Volume 1 for more guidance on commercial activities in parks.
8. Manage carparking and access in a way to protect open space for informal use.
9. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.
10. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area, subject to appropriate kauri protection measures. This includes creating a Leigh Coastal Route.
11. More actively manage the impacts of visitors on the vegetation adjacent to the waterfall. Investigate ways to minimise the impacts on adjacent vegetation.
12. Continue water quality monitoring in summer months, including testing the level of bacteria at the falls, beach and lagoon.
13. The legacy freedom camping bylaw provides for freedom camping in this reserve. This is no longer the intent for management of the reserve.
14. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal field. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

Other hazards or constraints

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 10 DP 43591	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 13 DP 42183	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Allot 186 PSH OF Omaha	Classification pending

Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Crown Land

508<sup>84</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-83a, SEA-M1-83f, SEA\_T\_3964, SEA\_T\_3961) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- The Opango Creek area is an historic settlement. The CHI records a number of sites in this area including post office, tram, saw mill, boat shed, whare and pā.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As shown on the map, two parcels in this park on reclaimed land are owned by the crown. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these parcels, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- There is a former Rodney District Council lease in place to the Whangateau Traditional Boatyard Incorporated.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and interpret heritage features in the reserve.
2. Investigate better signage to help explain park extent.
3. Investigate with the Crown and mana whenua, legalisation process for any reclaimed land, to be informed by provision assessment.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 160848	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 188699	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

510<sup>86</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Ti Point - Area 29 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6916, SEA\_T\_5501, SEA-M1-83d) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS



















1. Investigate opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park		ID	Appellation	Land status
Cultural values			Not applicable	
	Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori		Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish	
	Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement		Geological and landscape features	
Heritage values		Recreation values		
	Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees		Water access	
Natural values			Informal recreation	
	Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	Hazards and constraints		
	Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present		Coastal hazards	
	Other notable vegetation		Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land	
	Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast		Other hazards or constraints	
		Mapping features		
			Other parks	
			Advocacy parcels	
			Crown Land	
			Road	



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Blue penguin are present in this area. The community has installed boxes to encourage nesting.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Ti Point basalt - ID 223 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-83d, SEA\_T\_5510, SEA-M2-83a, SEA\_T\_5505, SEA\_T\_917, SEA\_T\_2251, SEA-M1-83b, SEA\_T\_3957) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Ti Point Road is utilised as parkland. The area includes a boat ramp and dinghy storage and a formal walkway along the coast. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- The end of Ti Point Road adjoins Ti Point Marginal Strip which is crown land.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of the unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland. Support continued use of the road as a coastal walkway and community efforts to protect native birds nesting in the area and protection of their native habitat.
2. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.



List of values associated with park

Natural values



-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 34 DP 29599	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_780, SEA\_T\_920) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This parcel adjoins an unformed road.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through several coastal parks including this one.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Leigh Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

### Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Allotment 156D Parish of Omaha	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 156A Parish of Omaha	Recreation reserve
3	Allotment 156A Parish of Omaha	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Allotment 192 Parish of Omaha	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 1 DP 62806	Recreation reserve
6	Part Allotment SE156B Parish of Omaha	Recreation reserve
7	Allotment 177 Parish of Omaha	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
8	Allotment 178 Parish of Omaha	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- According to a people's panel report on holiday accommodation in 2018, there are opportunities to raise awareness of holiday parks as destinations for recreation and to increase usage during colder seasons. What local parks offer in the vicinity of the holiday park may contribute to motivation for bookings and contribute to the experience of an area for visitors.
- There is a playground in the campground (serving visitors) and another in the park near the boat ramp. A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests renewing the playground near the sports club, surfacing it with sand at renewal stage. The campground playground was not within scope of this study.
- Whangateau Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Horseshoe Islands lie some 100 metres off the mainland. They are accessible at low water and are an important natural habitat for shorebirds like New Zealand dotterel.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-83w2, SEA-T\_672a, SEA-T\_3961, SEA-M1-83f, SEA-M2-83a, SEA-M1-83e) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 534 Whangateau Hall.
- For further information about heritage assets in the park refer to: Heritage Asset Management Plan - HAMI-0262, HAMP survey 2016 and Conservation Plan - condition report 2018.
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Whangateau Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2002.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- During storm events areas of the

parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The campground is a popular visitor destination bringing many people to the campground and surrounding area. Key issues to manage include providing customer experiences (such as building social connections and connections with nature) and services such as power, wastewater, water supply, duration of stay and sea level rise.
- Wastewater treatment and disposal from community facilities costly with waste being taken off-site to process. Water supply and disposal likely to become an issue as demand increases. Disposal field present in bush area.
- Tide dependent boat ramp under pressure during holiday periods, putting pressure on carparking.
- On Horseshoe Islands, shorebirds under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the Whangateau Holiday Park (in Lot 1 DP 62806, Allot 192 PSH OF Omaha and Part Allot SE156B PSH OF Omaha) in a way that encourages use and enjoyment of the reserve and provides the community with access to camping in a coastal location. When developing and managing the facility, ensure provision of open space and natural areas. Ensure public access and connectivity throughout the holiday park grounds and to the beach, and turnover of guests to ensure the facility is experienced by a diverse range of communities. Respond to changing community needs when developing and managing the holiday park. Demonstrate environmentally friendly standards such as conserving water supply, discharging wastewater carefully and using mobile structures.
2. Manage the sports field and recreation

facilities to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.

3. Periodically restrict public access to Horseshoe Islands (Allot 177 PSH OF Omaha and Allot 178 PSH OF Omaha) to protect native birds and habitat especially during breeding season. Actively encourage people to take care of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology.
4. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.
5. Investigate improvements to wastewater disposal system and water supply. As part of this work consider rationalisation of toilets in the park. Consider location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting and signage or fencing of disposal fields.
6. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play spaces in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network; and playground surfacing.
7. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Matakana to Leigh Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., rugby league, tennis, netball
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue
- Operation of a campground



List of values associated with park



Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features




Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 39 DP 35560	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 69 DP 49629	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 363618	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 92 DP 211883	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
5	Lot 4 DP 363618	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 88 DP 211883	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 88 DP 209767	Recreation reserve
8	Lot 93 DP 211883	Recreation reserve
9	Lot 88 DP 205237	Recreation reserve
10	Lot 91 DP 211883	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Forest and Bird Community Coast Care Group.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mathesons Bay basal Waitemata Group thrusts-cut unconformity and Miocene reef corals - ID 91 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3966, SEA\_T\_6917, SEA\_T\_780) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Leigh Coastal Route. On of this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through several coastal parks including this one.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem.
- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding

catchment. They may be prone to flooding.

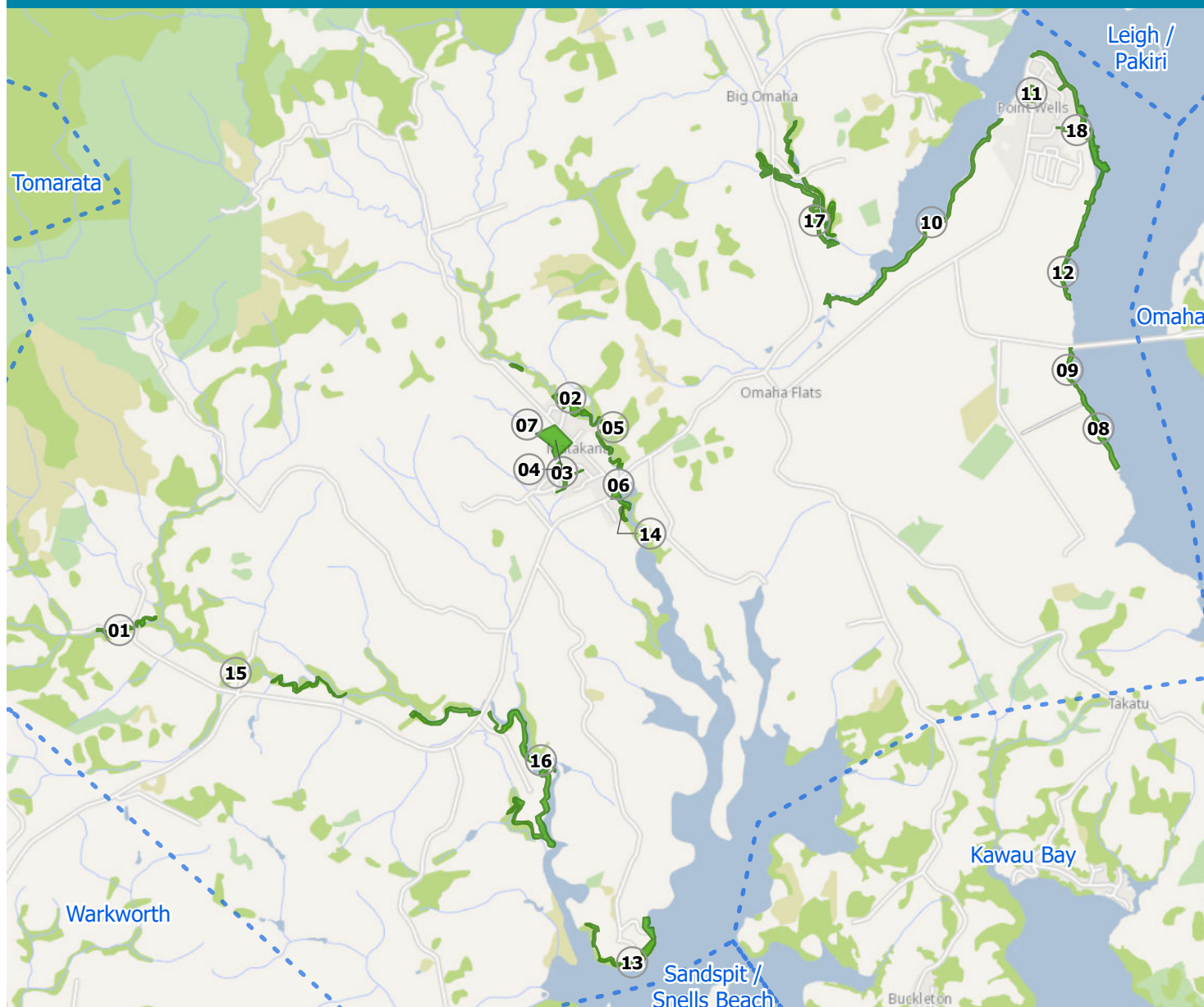
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating a Leigh Coastal Route.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
3. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable














# Matakana



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Anderson Road Matakana	Listed in table
02 Awanui Crescent Reserve, Matakana	See individual map
03 Laly Haddon Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
04 Matakana Diamond Jubilee Park	See individual map
05 Matakana River Esplanades	See individual map
06 Matakana Wharf Reserve	See individual map
07 Moya Drive	Listed in table
08 Omaha Estuary	See individual map
09 Omaha Estuary Causeway Reserve	See individual map
10 Omaha River Point Wells	See individual map
11 Point Wells Community Centre	See individual map
12 Point Wells Foreshore Reserve	See individual map
13 Rainbows End Reserve - Rodney	See individual map
14 Riverglade Lane A/Way & Espl Reserve	See individual map
15 Rosemount Rd Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
16 Sharp Road Matakana Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
17 Tamahunga Stream Leigh Road	See individual map
18 Waimanu Reserve	See individual map



## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Anderson Road Matakana	Anderson Road, Matakana	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 7 DP 134652) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 184160)		     
07	Moya Drive	Moya Drive, Matakana	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 15 DP 539945) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 17 DP 539945)		 
15	Rosemount Rd Esplanade Reserve	9 Rosemount Road, Matakana	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 319755)		    



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 38 DP 486900	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

522<sup>88</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Matakana River, also known as Te Awa Matakanakana, is a culturally significant area for mana whenua. This esplanade reserve is located on Matakana River.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Pukematakeo (near Omaha) - Area 31 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_801) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- In 2017, Friends of Awa Matakanakana Catchment (FOAM) was formed to protect and enhance waters of the Matakana and Glen Eden Rivers, which flow down to Sandspit estuary and harbour.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance riverway e.g., planting, pest control.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park


Cultural values

- Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 47 DP 476710	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- This reserve is named after Laly Haddon, a descendant of the Ngāti Wai chief Te Kiri who held a number of important roles over his lifetime.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values

- Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Organised sport and recreation

Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation
- Organised sport and recreation
- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allot 3 PSH OF Matakana	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 3 Parish of Matakana	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Informal recreation - general
- Organised sport
- Nature based activities

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Matakana Diamond Jubilee Park 1996.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A regional open space study and enhancement recommendations report was prepared for Matakana Diamond Jubilee Park in 2018 (masterplan).
- Matakana Community Group are helping to restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The community around Matakana Diamond Jubilee Park is changing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the masterplan for Matakana Diamond Jubilee Park.
2. Support the community to optimise the use of the park including identifying ways to share spaces, protect open space and provide space for community activations.
3. Support the community's desire to enhance environmental qualities of the park.
4. Work with mana whenua to identify opportunities for more cultural wayfinding, art and pou in the Matakana area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis, equestrian








List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values


-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 418005	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 102733	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 102733	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 390995	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 2 DP 406104	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 53818	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 3 DP 151794	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 2 DP 54408	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Matakana River, also known as Te Awa Matakanakana, is culturally significant for mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri. This river is next to the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Pukematakeo (near Omaha) - Area 31 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_800, SEA\_T\_801) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Matakana River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Taraire, tawa, podocarp forest, (WF9)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- In 2017, Friends of Awa Matakanakana Catchment (FOAM) was formed to protect and enhance waters of the Matakana and Glen Eden Rivers, which flow down to Sandspit estuary and harbour.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to restore riverway via planting and enhancement strategies in the park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Cultural values


-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 67764	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 5 Parish of Matakana	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Matakana River, also known as Te Awa Matakana, is culturally significant for mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri. This river is next to the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Nature based activities

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Matakana Wharf Reserve Management Plan 2005. An historical account of Matakana and the wharf is outlined in the appendix of that plan.
- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 548 George V Monument.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is situated within the commercial area of Matakana Village, a popular tourist attraction.
- In 2017, Friends of Awa Matakana Catchment (FOAM) was formed to protect and enhance waters of the Matakana and Glen Eden Rivers, which flow down to Sandspit estuary and harbour.
- The wharf is a popular recreation facility and has strong heritage value.
- Matakana Wharf Road is located in the park although it is not a legal road.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study notes the playground in the park is a favourite stopover point for visitors. It's a natural play space that makes good use of the steep slope.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Pathways through the park aren't well defined, resulting in people walking on the road to get to the riverside.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans including encouraging connection to Riverglade Lane along Matakana River.
2. Investigate opportunities to restore riverway via planting and enhancement

strategies in the park.

3. Work with mana whenua to provide more cultural wayfinding, art and pou in the Matakana area.
4. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of Matakana Wharf Road.
5. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider shading the long metal slide that heats up quickly in warm weather.

## LEASES AND LICENCES




- Not applicable









List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection

-  Informal recreation
-  Hazards and constraints
  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 6 DP 163916	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 376266	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 91843	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-83c, SEA\_T\_3924) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha Wetlands Walk.




## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable








List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Connection

-  Informal recreation
-  Hazards and constraints
  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 15 DP 172907	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 188977	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 455107	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3924, SEA-M1-83c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha Wetlands Walk.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


Recreation values




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Connection




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 48569	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 90831	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 103395	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 91047	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 2 DP 131494	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 2 DP 83584	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 3 DP 156113	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

536<sup>112</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3949, SEA-M1-83f) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Omaha River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Access along the reserve restricted in places and has the potential to provide the public with access to a large portion of coastline.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance pathways through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans, to help serve residential growth and improve connectivity in the Point Wells area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Natural values

Other notable vegetation
- Recreation values

Informal recreation

Community leisure and recreation facilities

Play space

Organised sport and recreation
- Significant community partnerships

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 21 DP 32632	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 20 DP 32632	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Golden Macrocarpa. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Point Wells Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2010.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Point Wells Community and Ratepayers Association Incorporated involved in managing the facility.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests a spinning activity in the existing play space would enhance the range of activities on offer.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

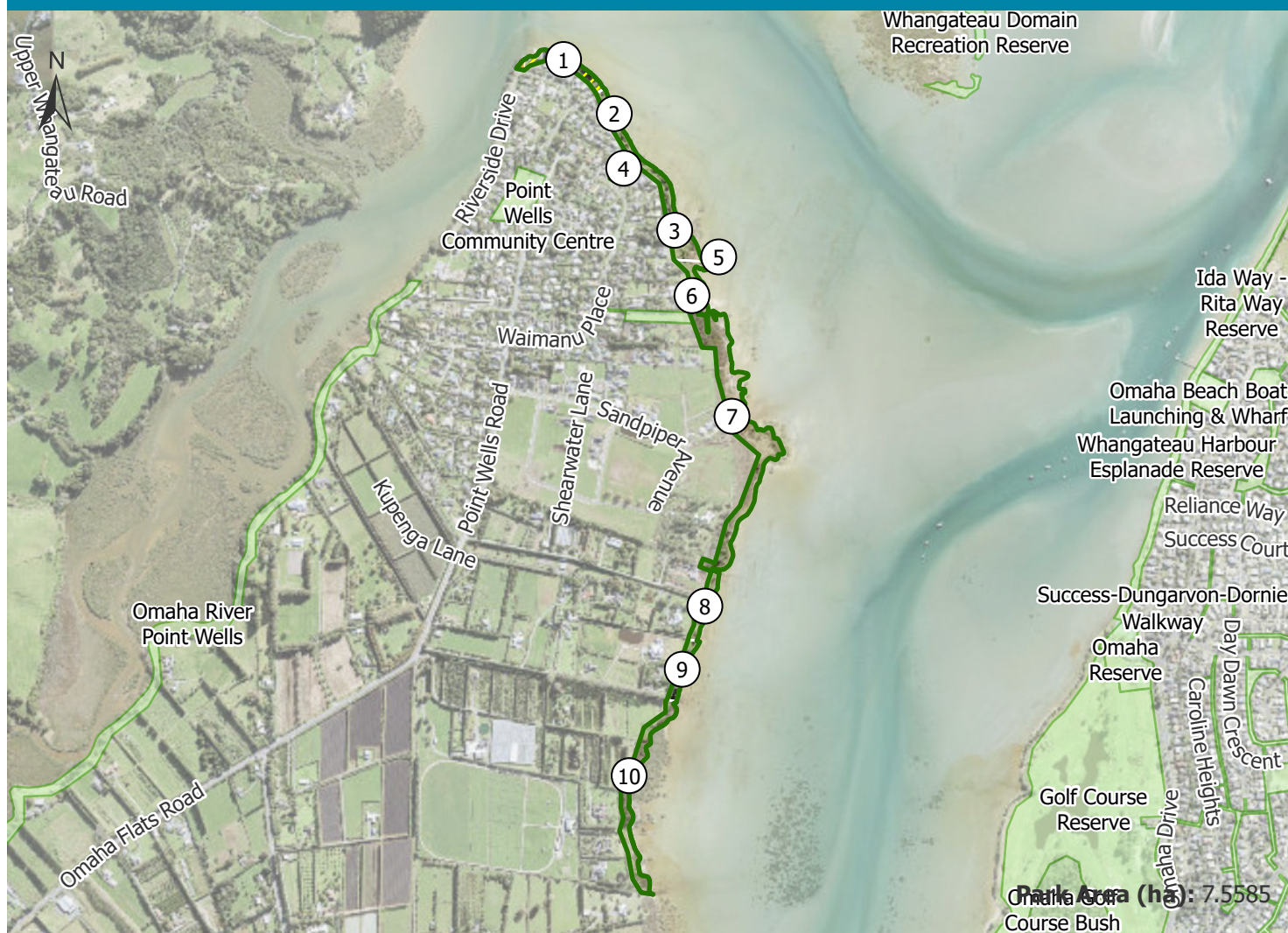
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with the community to provide community-led venue management.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., croquet
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., libraries, community venue, ratepayer associations



## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

### Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Road

### Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation



Recreation and ecological linkage

## ID Appellation

1 Lot 11 DP 38580

2 Lot 11 DP 34844

3 Lot 23 DP 32632

4 Lot 43 DP 32632

5 Lot 12 DP 48672

6 Lot 5 DP 101312

7 Lot 4 DP 101312

8 Lot 2 DP 162394

9 Lot 3 DP 76480

10 Lot 2 DP 132625

## Land status

Recreation reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (accessway) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Recreation reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6918b, SEA\_T\_6918a, SEA\_T\_3953, SEA-M2-83w2, SEA-M2-83a) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A small triangle of the park near the corner of Dunbar Road and Riverside Drive is legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- A portion of the esplanade along the foreshore is also known as Waimanu Reserve.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Point Wells Resident and Ratepayers Association.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests the play space in this park could be enhanced with more challenging activities for younger children and nature play.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is utilised as parkland.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES


- No known issues.






List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation




Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values




Water access




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards




Other hazards or constraints


Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 103 DP 58586	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 104 DP 58586	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 8 DP 72739	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

542<sup>148</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-3262DD, SEA-M1-80w1) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Park valued for its undeveloped nature and informal recreation opportunities including bird watching and tidal access to water for small craft.
- The park is adjacent to a Significant Ecological Area.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Rainbows End Environmental Group.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback including track closure, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 183686	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

544<sup>120</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Matakana River, also known as Te Awa Matakana, is culturally significant for mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri. This river is next to the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- In 2017, Friends of Awa Matakana Catchment (FOAM) was formed to protect and enhance waters of the Matakana and Glen Eden Rivers, which flow down to Sandspit estuary and harbour.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Explore opportunities to restore riverway via planting and enhancement strategies in the park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Other notable vegetation

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 121022	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 203466	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 56786	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 10 DP 178729	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 101706	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 8 DP 122718	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 9 DP 122718	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 3 DP 317306	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
9	Lot 15 DP 206763	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

546<sup>122</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- The CHI records multiple midden in the park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Glen Eden River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Broadleaved scrub/forest, (VS5)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a route between Warkworth and Matakana. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this esplanade reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Public access along the riverside could be improved.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 8 DP 153895	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 11 DP 153895	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 148491	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 87780	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 9 DP 153895	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

548<sup>124</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Tamahunga Stream runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri forest, (WF10)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

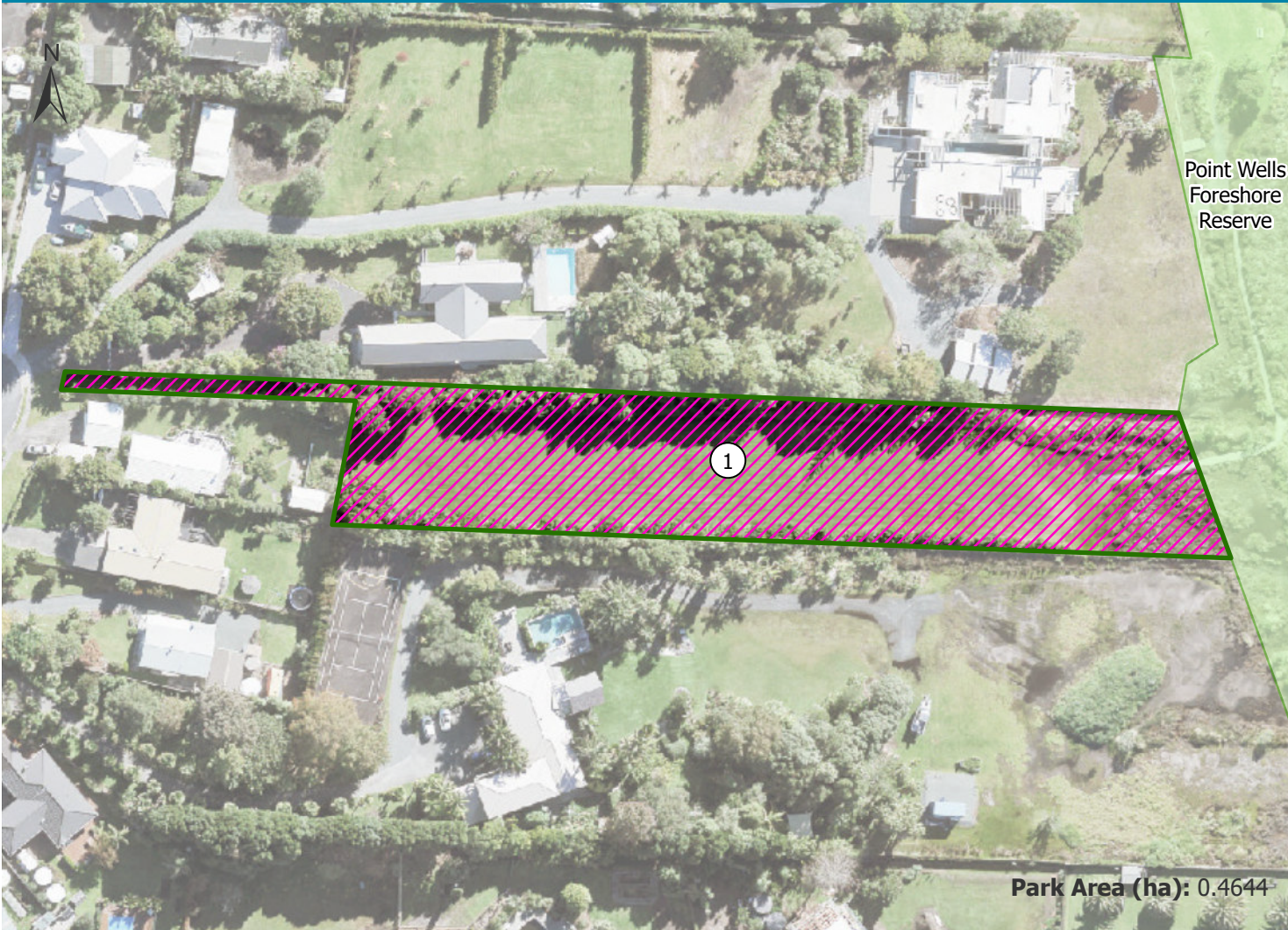
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



- Not applicable





List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 48 DP 114998	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6918a) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

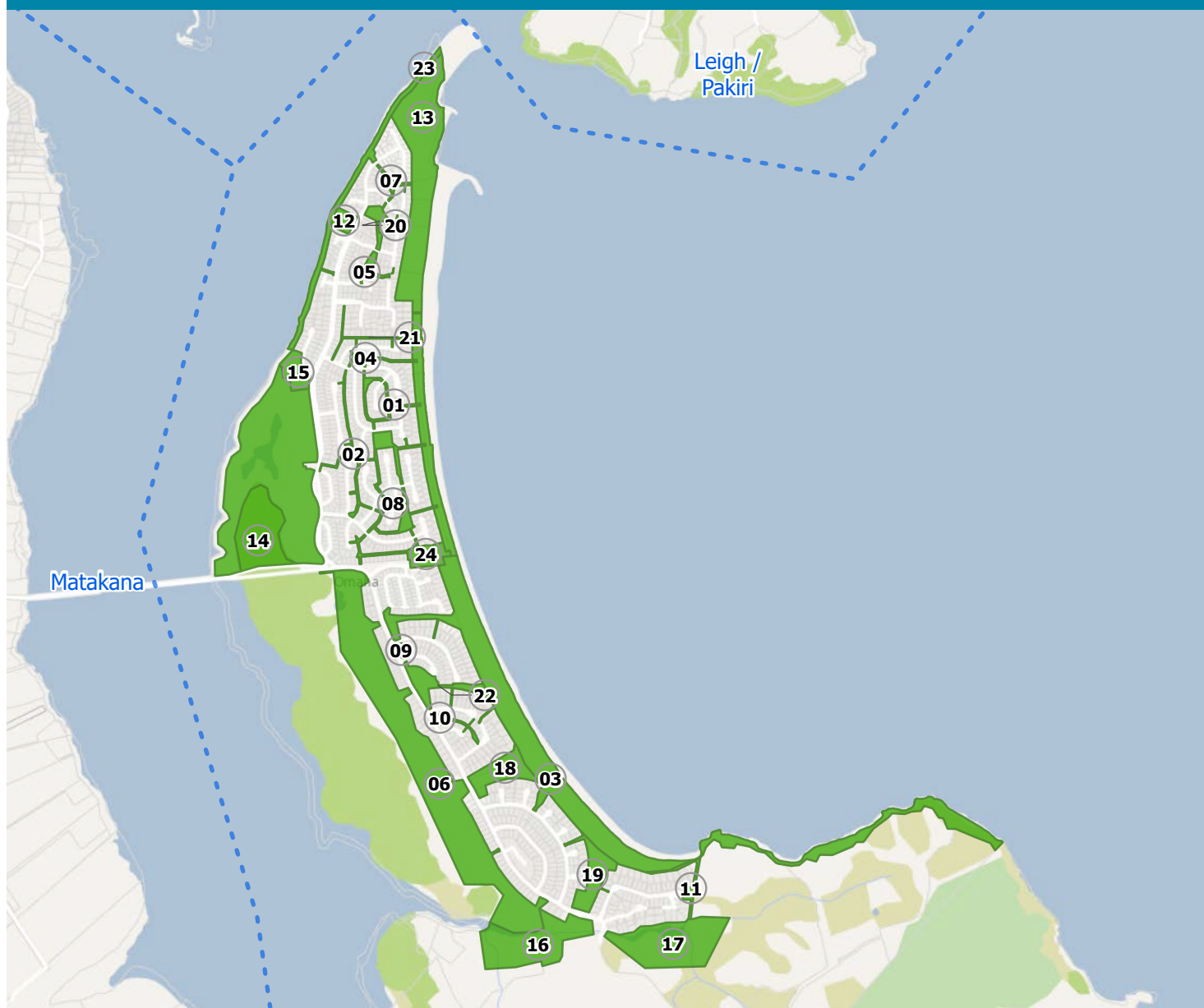
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

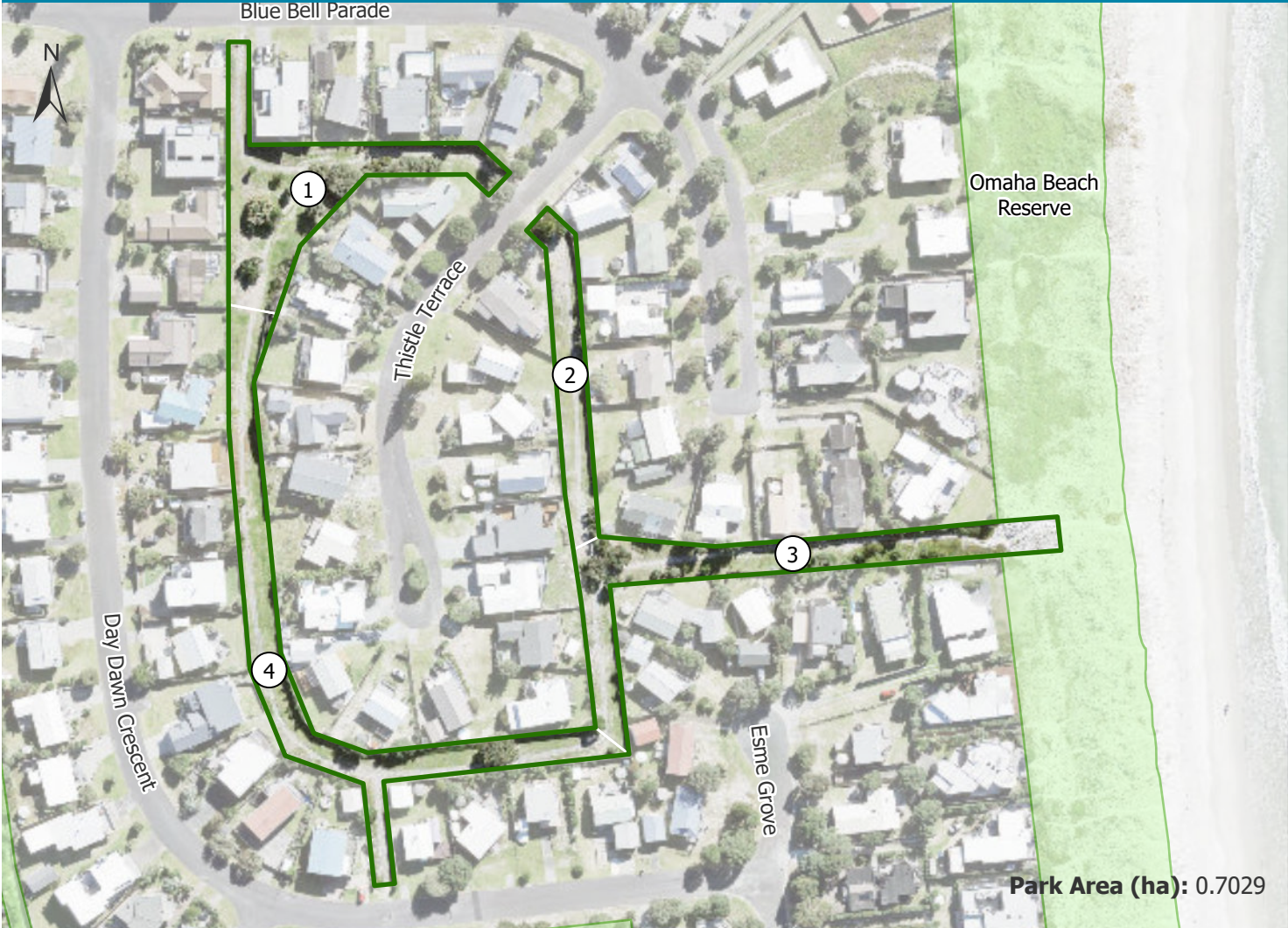
- Not applicable

# Omaha



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Blue Bell-Thistle-Day Dawn Walkway	See individual map
02 Day Dawn-Blue Bell-Darroch Walkway	See individual map
03 Dune Walkway	See individual map
04 Dungarvon-Blue Bell Walkway	See individual map
05 Excelsior Way Reserve	See individual map
06 Golf Course Reserve	See individual map
07 Ida Way - Rita Way Reserve	See individual map
08 Jane Gifford-Meiklejohn Walkway	See individual map
09 Kewai Street Reserve	See individual map
10 Kokopu Street Reserve	See individual map
11 Manuhiri Reserve	See individual map
12 Omaha Beach Boat Launching & Wharf	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
13 Omaha Beach Reserve	See individual map
14 Omaha Golf Course Bush	See individual map
15 Omaha Reserve	See individual map
16 Omaha South Quarry Reserve	See individual map
17 Omaha South Quarry Track	See individual map
18 Pukemateko Reserve Omaha South	See individual map
19 Rahui Te Kiri Reserve	See individual map
20 Rita Way-Excelsior Way-Lagoon Way	See individual map
21 Success-Dungarvon-Dornie Walkway	See individual map
22 Tuna Place Reserve	See individual map
23 Whangateau Harbour Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
24 William Fraser Reserve	See individual map



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
- Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 73113	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 73253	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 73110	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 73112	Local purpose (accessway) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland

to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Advocacy parcels



Road

### Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

## ID Appellation

## Land status

1	Lot 2 DP 73254	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 345 DP 70893	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 1 DP 73112	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 5 DP 73110	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
5	Lot 2 DP 73111	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 344 DP 70893	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
7	Lot 3 DP 73110	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
8	Lot 3 DP 73111	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
9	Lot 343 DP 70893	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
10	Lot 261 DP 67867	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
11	Lot 259 DP 67866	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
12	Lot 260 DP 67866	Local purpose (accessway) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Lot 250 DP 67866 is road reserve. While Auckland Council maintains this land it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





**Park Area (ha): 22.2552**

## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

## ID Appellation

1	Lot 1 DP 206523
2	Lot 935 DP 347276
3	Lot 876 DP 338548
4	Lot 877 DP 338548
5	Lot 871 DP 319325
6	Lot 829 DP 206443
7	Lot 1007 DP 206443

## Land status

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
Recreation reserve
Local purpose (accessway) reserve
Recreation reserve
Local purpose (accessway) reserve
Local purpose (accessway) reserve
Local purpose (utility) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'. An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - Te Kei Point Pā (CHI No. 6767). Further evidence of Māori occupation, terraces and middens are also recorded at the site.
- The five pouwhenua (sculptures) along the coast are kaitiaki (guardians) gifted by Ngāti Manuhiri. They mark the places of historic settlements and battlefields, with an emphasis on bringing peace to the area and welcoming people to experience Omaha's coastline.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_923, SEA\_T\_3950, SEA\_T\_5488) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council

Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through the southern part of the park.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This park is part of the fragile Omaha dune system which is an important habitat for native vegetation and shorebirds.
- Shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.
- Protecting cultural and historic heritage values including the pā site located within the reserve.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Ngāti Manuhiri who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
3. Protect and enhance native plantings such as muehlenbeckia to grow and protect dunes from erosion and damage.
4. Encourage park users to take care of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology.
5. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in

the area. This includes creating an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable








List of values associated with park


Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 73255	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 73113	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 73257	Local purpose (accessway) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 middens have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to middens up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of middens found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many middens and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland

to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park



Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 236 DP 166825	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 257 DP 166825	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

intact.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Restrict public access to the dune in order to protect the dune and native plantings from damage.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

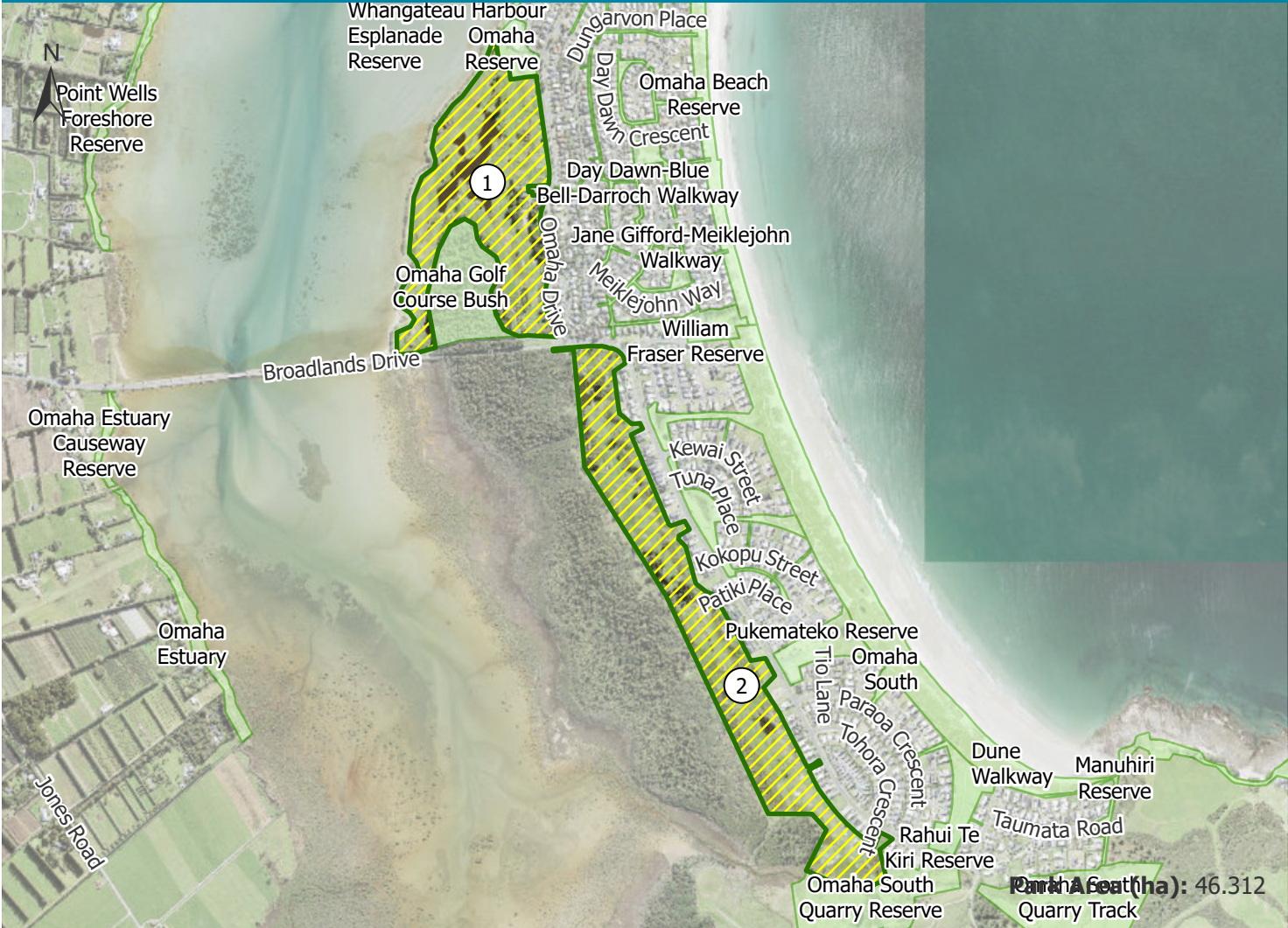
## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- This park is also known as Archie's Park.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The fragile dune in the centre of this reserve is covered in native *muehlenbeckia* and other native plants which helps keep the dune formation





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation

ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 167651

2 Lot 906 DP 206443

Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Omaha Kahikatea Swamp Forest - Area 33, Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5478, SEA-M1-83c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)
  - Forest Warm: Kahikatea, pukatea forest, (WF8)
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such

as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- Community volunteers give their time to maintain the course and the golf club encourages members of the public to use the reserve early in the morning and in the evening.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- To play a full game of golf players need to walk across multiple roads to access separate sections of the green.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha Wetlands Walk.
2. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., golf





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 285 DP 183311	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 284 DP 183312	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 283 DP 183313	Local purpose (accessway) reserve

565



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach



List of values associated with park

Cultural values

- Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 264 DP 67866	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 262 DP 67867	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 263 DP 67867	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 266 DP 67864	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 278 DP 67864	Local purpose (accessway) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488, SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- The area classified as recreation is flood prone and provides a stormwater function.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact

on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 875 DP 333117	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important drainage function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 19 DP 349735	Local purpose (accessway) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local

catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Play space

Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 815 DP 206443	Recreation reserve

573<sup>149</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the

use of some areas.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis







List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 261 DP 166827	Local purpose (parking) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 middens have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to middens up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of middens found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many middens and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and

facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important coastal access in Rodney. The main function of this reserve is parking to serve the wharf and boat ramp. These facilities are under pressure, especially in summer. When the reserve is busy overflow parking is available up the road on Rita Way-Excelsior Way-Lagoon Way.

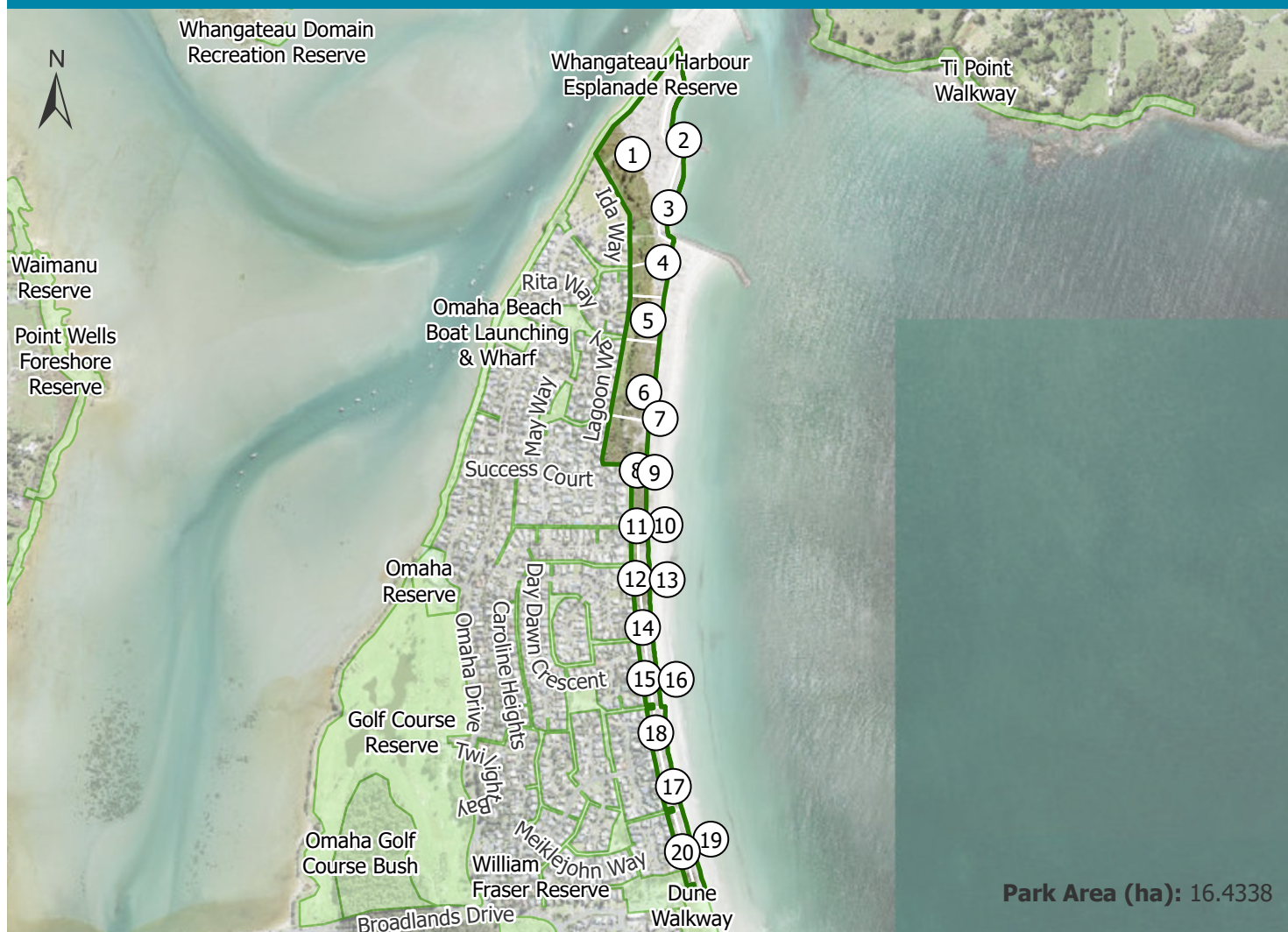
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the reserve to provide parking to serve the wharf and boat ramp.
2. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve performance of existing boat ramp and trailer parking capacity.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

## ID Appellation

## Land status

1	Lot 296 DP 188414	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 135447	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 135447	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 287 DP 183312	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
5	Lot 286 DP 183313	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
6	Lot 274 DP 166828	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
7	Lot 263 DP 154866	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
8	Lot 585 DP 135693	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
9	Lot 584 DP 135693	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Lot 6 DP 73257	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
11	Lot 5 DP 73257	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
12	Lot 4 DP 73257	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
13	Lot 4 DP 73253	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
14	Lot 3 DP 73253	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
15	Lot 4 DP 73110	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
16	Lot 6 DP 73110	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
17	Lot 279 DP 67867	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
18	Lot 256 DP 67867	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
19	Lot 268 DP 67864	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
20	Lot 257 DP 67864	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- This park provides access to a large portion of coastline.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting, controlling weeds and pests e.g., Omaha Shorebird Protection Trust and Omaha Beach Community Incorporated.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The dune system and intertidal flats at Omaha are significant and provide habitat for many shorebirds and waders including migratory species and several threatened species e.g., NZ and banded dotterel, Caspian tern and Eastern bar-tailed godwit.
- Largest dune system in the Rodney local parks network.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84, Northern and Mangatawhiri (Omaha) Spit - Area 35 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950, SEA\_T\_5488, SEA-M1-83b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous North Omaha Reserve Management Plan 2000.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Parcels near the reserve but mostly in the water have not been included in the plan as they are part of the common marine area or owned by the crown. This includes Lot 8 DP 135447, Lot 9 DP 135447 and LOT 7 DP 135447.
- For more details about community restoration activities, refer to North Omaha Reserve Shorebird Protection Plan (2019) - a community initiative to protect a significant habitat for threatened species; and Omaha Peninsula Community Pest Free Operational Plan (2018).
- A key community initiative has been the installation of a predator-proof fence.
- It is possible to walk around the spit along the beach and in shallow water, but access is restricted in the bird sanctuary.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- In this park shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats. There is a problem with predators walking around the predator fence because it doesn't block their access to the bird sanctuary via the beach or at low tide. Vehicles and recreation activities on the beach also posing threat to wildlife.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Periodically restrict public access to the area classified as local purpose (wildlife protection) to protect endangered birds and their habitat especially during breeding season. In the future, access to these parcels may be further restricted, if stronger measures are required to protect and enhance wildlife values.
2. Actively encourage people to take care of this valuable ecological area to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, ecology and geology. Raise awareness of wildlife values and support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment e.g., training volunteers as community wardens to protect wildlife particularly during breeding season. Support native planting (such as *muehlenbeckia*) to grow and protect dunes.
3. Permit vehicle access to the spit for groyne maintenance when required.
4. Support defining pedestrian access routes to the beach through the sand dunes.

## LEASES AND LICENCES



Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose (wildlife protection) land for:

- Provision of environmental education and restoration activities and facilities




List of values associated with park


Cultural values




-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 142128	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Kahikatea forest in dune area which is really unusual.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Omaha Kahikatea Swamp Forest - Area 33, Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5478) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kahikatea, pukatea forest, (WF8)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I

Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha Wetlands Walk. Explore potential for a path along the road edge/on perimeter of the reserve.
2. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Natural values

-  Geological and landscape features




Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 680 DP 142129	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 1 DP 166169	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis, bowling, golf
- Community-based activities and services

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Omaha Reserve Management Plan 1997.

## OTHER INFORMATION

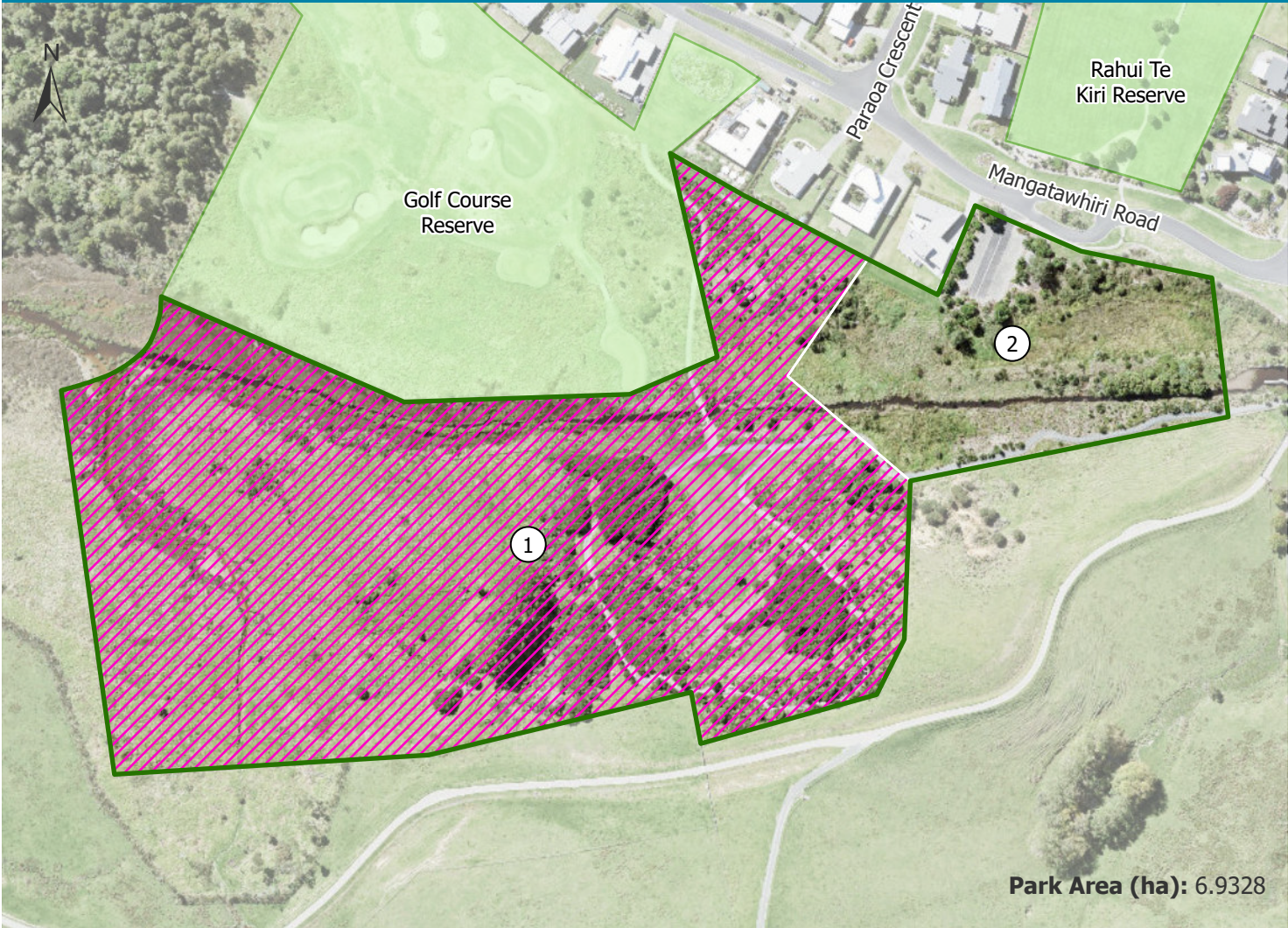
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Natural values

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Recreation and ecological linkage
- | ID | Appellation       | Land status                       |
|----|-------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 908 DP 206443 | Recreation reserve                |
| 2  | Lot 909 DP 206443 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
- 583<sup>159</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Whangateau Harbour tidal inlet margins and buffer area. Saltmarsh including only example of oioi restiad rushland/reedland ecosystem type. Buffers Omaha swamp forest.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Omaha Community Association.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84, Omaha Kahikatea Swamp Forest - Area 33 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5478, SEA-M1-83c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Flaxland, (WL18)
  - Wetland: Machaerina sedgeland, (WL11)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is a tsunami evacuation area

so has an important civil defence function alongside local park use.

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

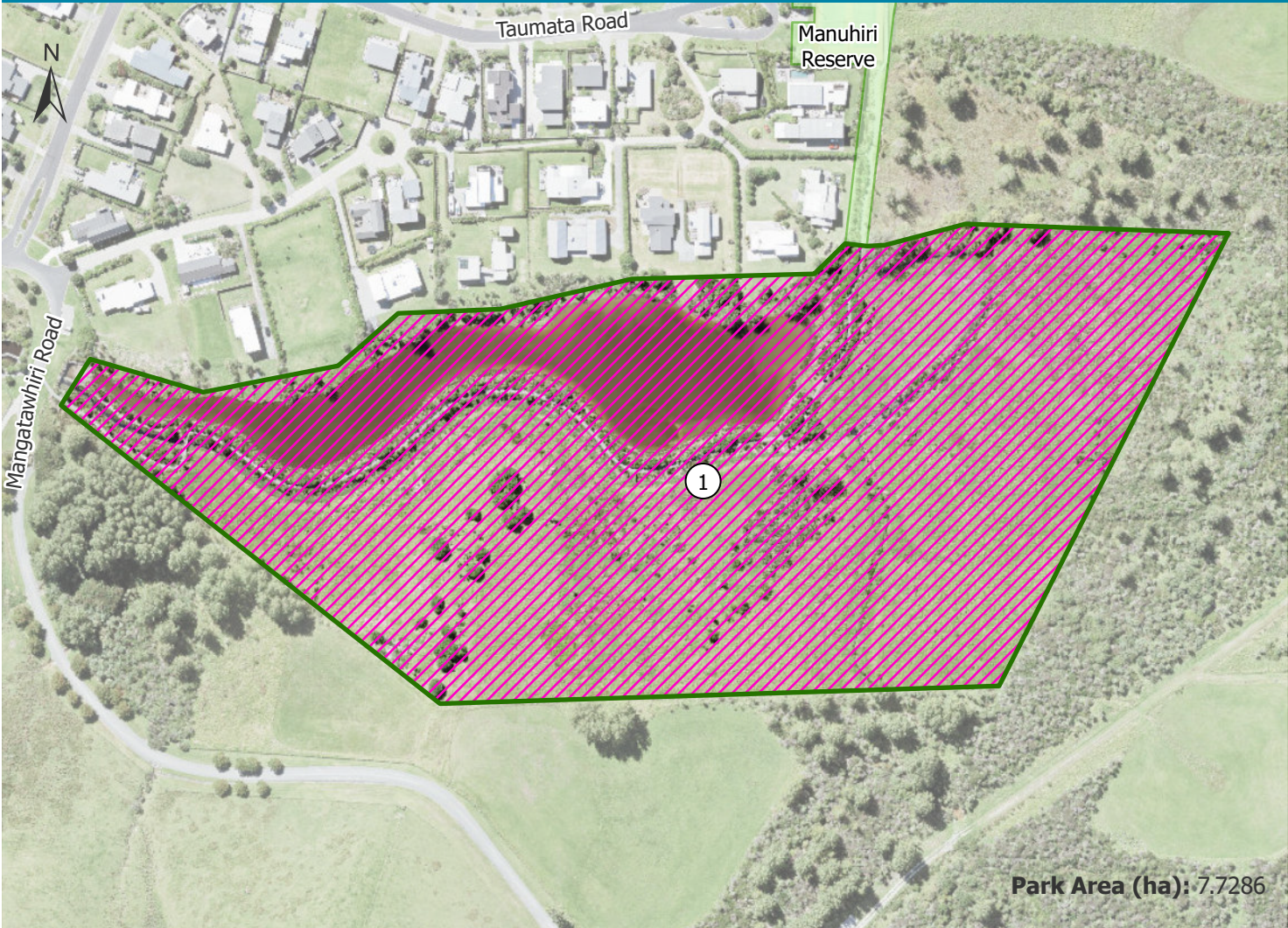
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Encourage staged revegetation of appropriate species, reinstating fish passage, animal pest control and careful identification of native saltmarsh species when undertaking weed control.


## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable





List of values associated with park


- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values


Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values


Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values


Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints


Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Recreation and ecological linkage
- | ID | Appellation       | Land status        |
|----|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1  | Lot 910 DP 206443 | Recreation reserve |
- 585



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Areas in the park have an important drainage function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

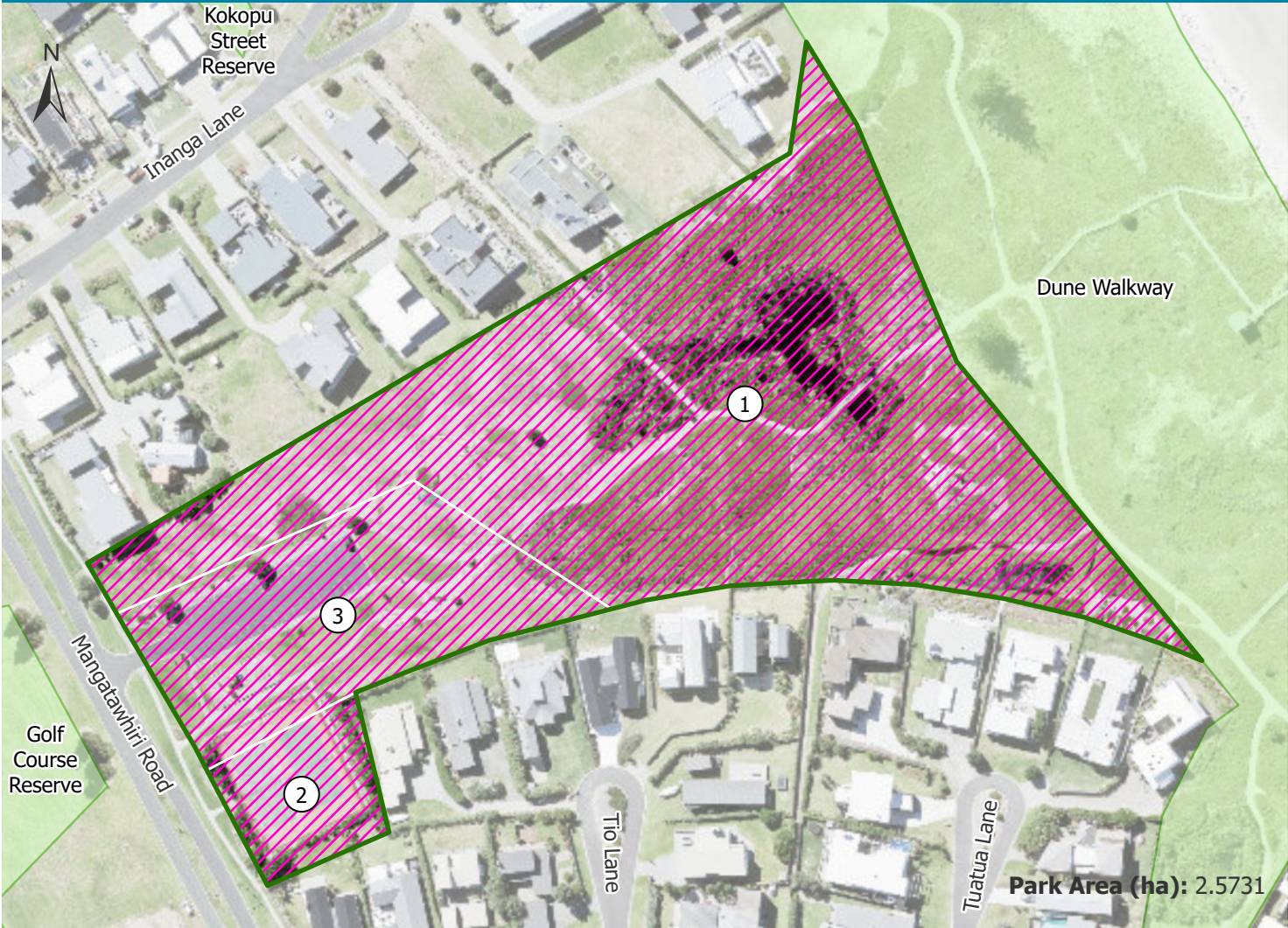
## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.


- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.







List of values associated with park

Cultural values


 Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

 Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Geological and landscape features

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 912 DP 209633	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 828 DP 206443	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 827 DP 209633	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The reserve has a flat gentle slope.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Sensitive coastal dune system impacted by storm events, coastal erosion and unrestricted access to dunes. Pathways in the park are concrete and move in sand.
- Low lying reserve which is prone to flooding

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance the important dune system.
2. Manage access through the park to protect and enhance the dune system e.g., planting, board walks.
3. Consider flood prone nature of reserve when developing the park.
4. Investigate opportunities for universal access improvements to the park and its facilities to increase enjoyment, use and connection to nature for all ages and mobilities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis








List of values associated with park

- Cultural values


Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement


Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Geological and landscape features


Heritage values


Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values


Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Recreation values


Connection

Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Recreation and ecological linkage
- | ID | Appellation       | Land status        |
|----|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1  | Lot 911 DP 206443 | Recreation reserve |
- 589



## CULTURAL VALUES

- This park is named after Rāhui Te Kiri, a Ngāti Wai and Ngāti Whatua woman of mana. Refer to The Encyclopedia of New Zealand for more information.
- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 middens have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to middens up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of middens found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many middens and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through this park.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological

Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Low lying reserve which is prone to flooding.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider flood prone nature of reserve when developing the park.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha to Tawharanui Coastal Route.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Natural values
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 282 DP 183313	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 258 DP 183310	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 259 DP 166826	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 258 DP 166826	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- When Omaha Beach Boat Launching and Wharf is busy overflow parking is available at this site.
- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local

catchment.

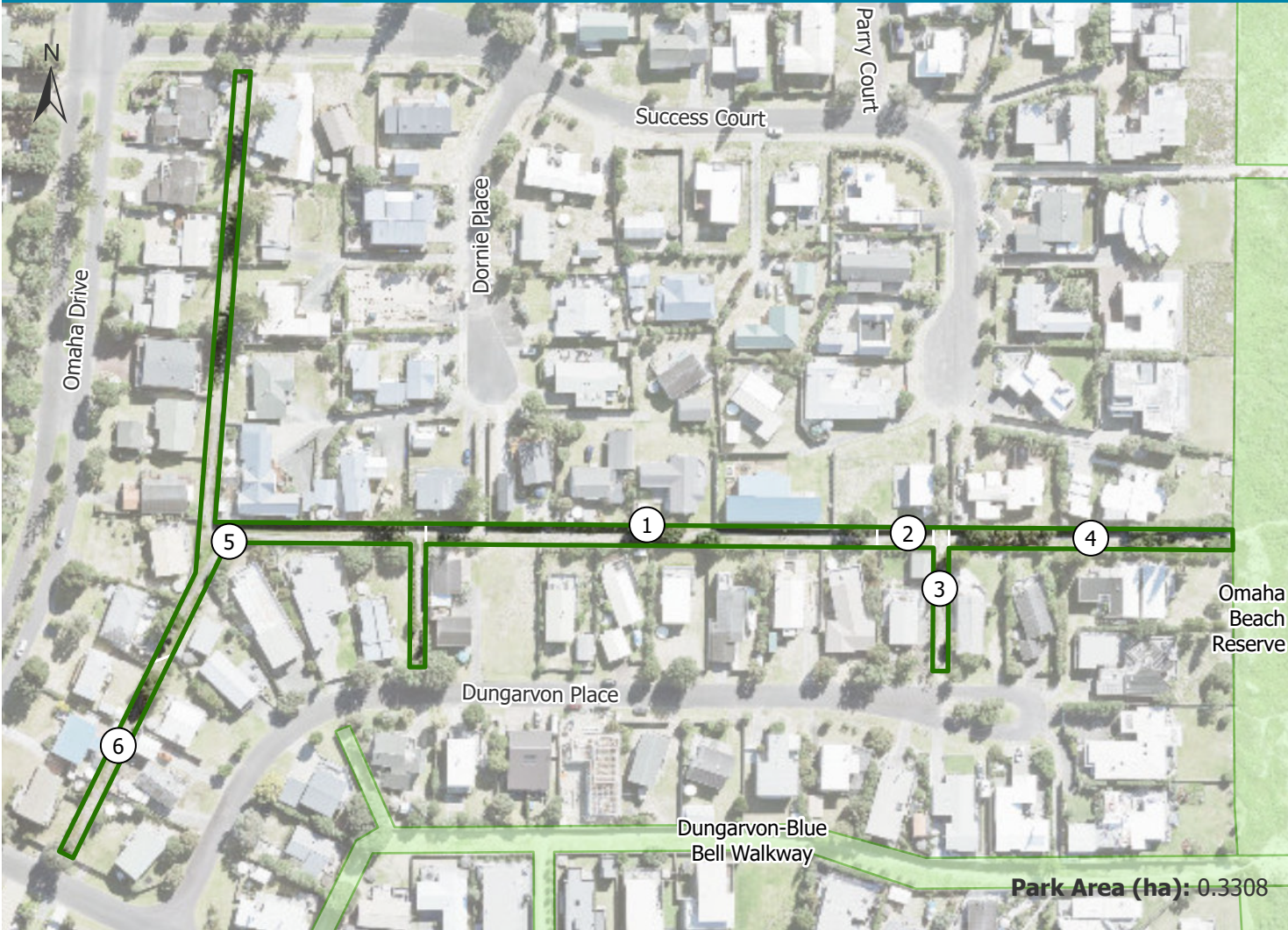
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the reserve to provide overflow carparking to serve the wharf and boat ramp.
2. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

**Mapping features**

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 73256	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 9 DP 73257	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 8 DP 73257	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 7 DP 73257	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
5	Lot 4 DP 73255	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 73254	Local purpose (accessway) reserve

593<sup>169</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 middens have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to middens up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of middens found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many middens and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Local accessways in Omaha are an important part of the local park network; providing pedestrian access to the beach and reserves in the area especially when local roads are busy, habitat for native plants and wildlife and visual amenity. Many of the accessways also provide underground services for the local catchment.

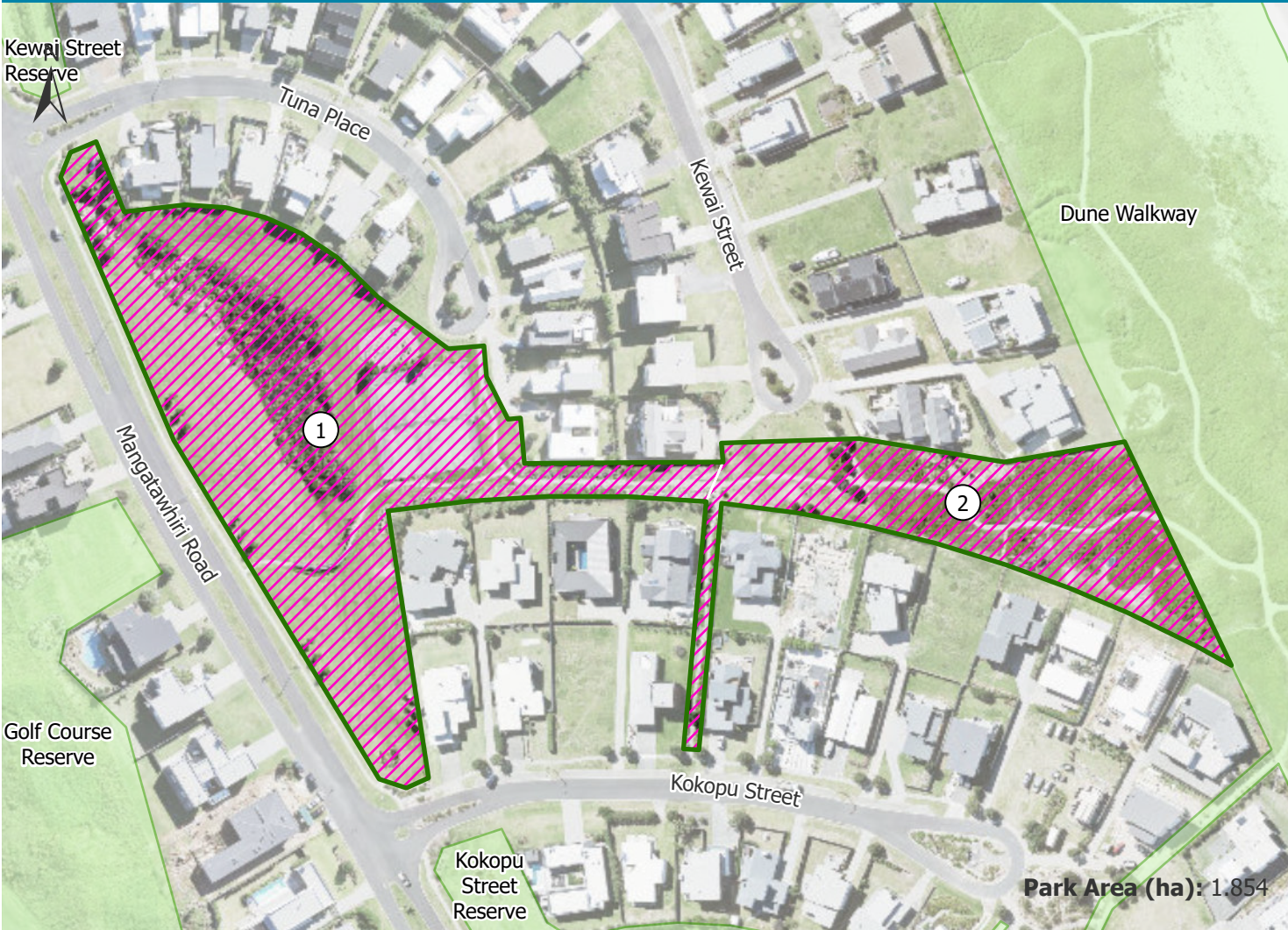
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Maintain local accessways in Omaha for underground services, park connectivity and as open space for informal recreation, native habitat and wildlife.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable








List of values associated with park


- Cultural values


Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement


Heritage values


Natural values


Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Geological and landscape features


Recreation values

Informal recreation


Play space

Organised sport and recreation


Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Recreation and ecological linkage
- | ID | Appellation       | Land status        |
|----|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1  | Lot 873 DP 349224 | Recreation reserve |
| 2  | Lot 873 DP 319325 | Recreation reserve |
- 595



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 middens have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to middens up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of middens found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many middens and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This reserve serves a stormwater function.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation

from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Sensitive coastal dune system impacted by storm events, coastal erosion and unrestricted access to dunes.
- Low lying reserve which is prone to flooding.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance the important dune system.
2. Manage access through the park to protect and enhance the dune system e.g., planting, board walks.
3. Consider flood prone nature of reserve when developing the park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis




List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement


Heritage values


Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Recreation values


Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features


Water access

Connection


Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 3 SO 524772	Local purpose (wildlife protection) reserve
2	Lot 297 DP 188413	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 289 DP 183311	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 288 DP 183310	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 256 DP 166823	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 93079	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Section 2 SO 524772	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

597

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Long narrow esplanade strip extending along western side of dunes from spit to upper reaches of harbour beyond causeway. Includes dune, shellbanks and saltmarsh. Buffers Omaha swamp forest. High habitat values.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-83a, SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Part of this esplanade runs adjacent to the Omaha Taniko Wetlands Scientific Reserve.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create an Omaha Wetlands Walk. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes through the southern portion of this park.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions

in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Continue to support community groups with weed and animal pest control on dunes.
3. Expand animal pest control programme, if possible, to improve habitat values throughout wider site.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating an Omaha Wetlands Walk.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

- Cultural values


Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement


Geological and landscape features

Recreation values


Connection

Informal recreation


Play space


Organised sport and recreation

Heritage values


Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards


Other hazards or constraints

Natural values


Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 277 DP 67864	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 267 DP 67864	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 258 DP 67864	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 1 DP 150678	Local purpose (surf club) reserve
5	Lot 265 DP 67865	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
6	Lot 1 DP 147769	Recreation reserve

599

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Omaha sandspit was intensely used throughout the last few hundred years as a staging point for fishing and shellfish gathering, leaving behind major archaeological remains. Radiocarbon dating has found the beach was used from about 1450 to 1750AD and this use continued until around the mid-19th century. More than 200 midden have been found in the southern half of the sandspit; from simple oven scoops surrounded by remains of a single meal, to midden up to two metres deep, signalling the sandspit was an important venue for social gatherings. The quantity and size of midden found at Omaha sandspit demonstrates the importance of the landscape for Māori communities for at least 400 years before European settlement. Subdivision earthworks in modern times have exposed many midden and occupation areas, many of which have been excavated. The Omaha local parks network includes middens still preserved as 'mounds'. Archaeological site of Māori origin recorded including; Midden (CHI No 15937).

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mangatawhiri Barrier Spit (Omaha Spit) - ID 84 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5488, SEA\_T\_3950) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous William Fraser Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study notes that Omaha Beach needs a large community play space for a wide range of age groups, including teens. The report suggests upgrading the play space in this park due the large amounts of foot traffic and passive surveillance of the park and relocating the play space in the reserve to take advantage of shade trees.
- Archaeological values in the Omaha sandspit area are protected by provisions in the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere

Taonga Act 2014. Known heritage sites are recorded in the Auckland Council Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI) and in the New Zealand Archaeological Association database. Refer to the Auckland Unitary Plan for the land covenant that applies to archaeological sites in the Omaha South precinct; such as restrictions on site disturbance and requirements to demarcate with rocks and/or vegetation.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Sensitive coastal dune system impacted by storm events, coastal erosion and unrestricted access to dunes.
- Busy park with high demand for access to the beach and open space for various casual recreation activities.
- Low lying reserve which is prone to flooding.
- The network of pedestrian accessways in Omaha help to connect residential areas to the local park network and provide important access routes to the beach.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance the important dune system.
2. Manage access through the park to protect and enhance the dune system e.g., planting, board walks.
3. Manage the park to maintain and facilitate beach access and amenity.
4. Consider flood prone nature of reserve when developing the park.
5. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.

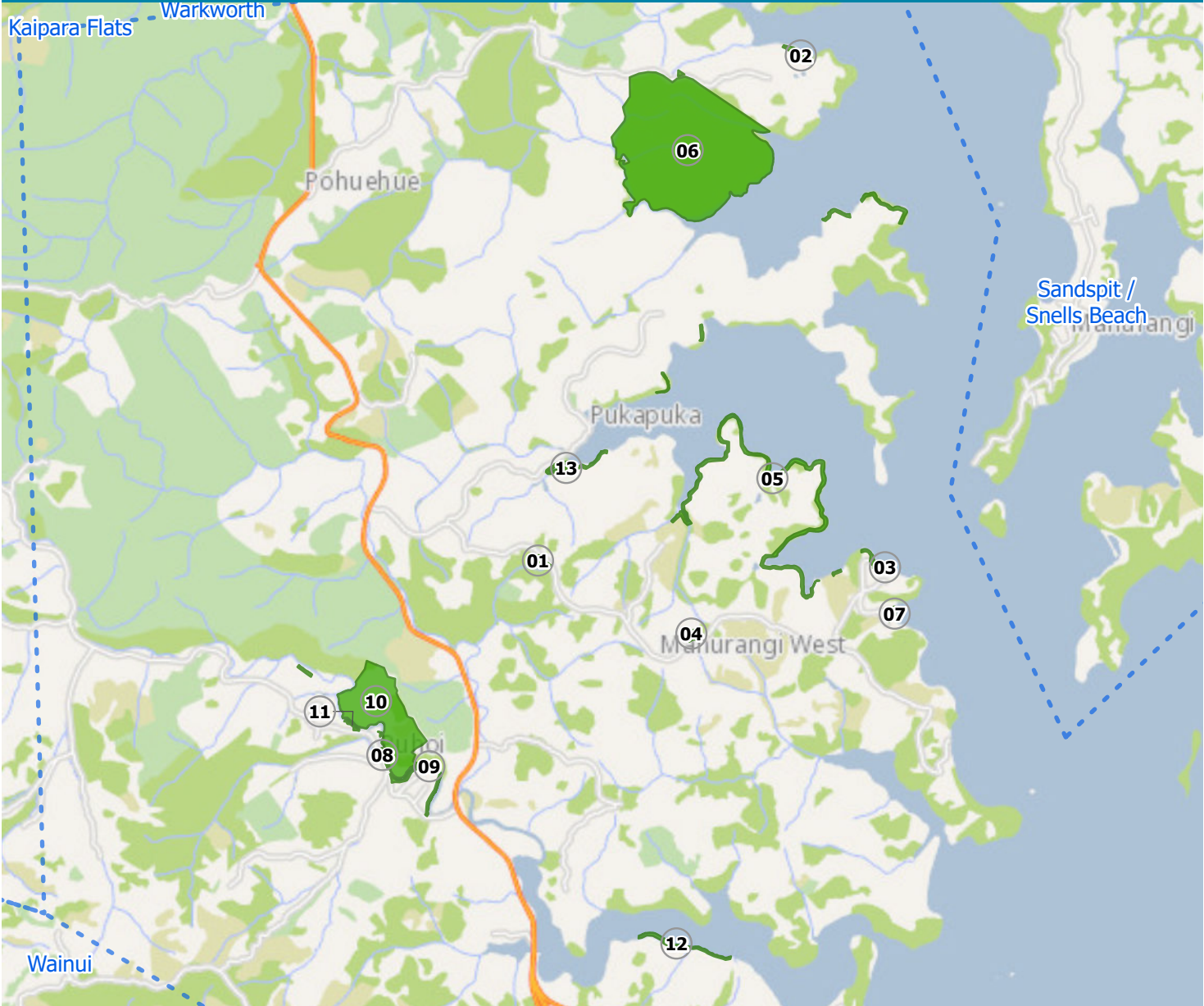
## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Not for profit marine related community safety services that require access to the coast, e.g., surf club







# Puhoi



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Albert Dennis Reserve	Listed in table
02 Cowan Bay Road Esplanades	Listed in table
03 Jamieson Bay Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
04 Mahurangi West Hall	See individual map
05 Mahurangi West Road Esplanade	See individual map
06 McElroy Reserve	See individual map
07 Opahi Bay Beach Reserve	See individual map
08 Puhoi Band Rotunda	Listed in table
09 Puhoi Close	See individual map
10 Puhoi Pioneer's Memorial Park Domain	See individual map
11 Puhoi River	Listed in table
12 Puhoi River Wenderholm Esplanade	See individual map
13 Pukapuka Road Esplanades	See individual map



## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Albert Dennis Reserve	Mahurangi West Road, Puhoi	Scenic reserve 19(1) (a) (Section 63 Block XV Mahurangi SD)		
02	Cowan Bay Road Esplanades	Cowan Bay Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 440085) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 10 DP 476990) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 440085)		
08	Puhoi Band Rotunda	2 Ahuroa Road, Puhoi	Recreation reserve (Part Section 36 Village of Puhoi)	Informal Recreation (Part Section 36 Village of Puhoi)	
11	Puhoi River	Ahuroa Road, Puhoi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 75274) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Section 37 Village of Puhoi) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 316858) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 58194)		



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- 

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- 

Other notable vegetation
- 

Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 13 DP 46283	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 60542	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 1 DP 73826	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 392112	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

- Mapping features
- 

Other parks

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mahurangi - Waiwera - Area 44 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-76a, SEA\_T\_5436, SEA\_T\_3714) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Opahi Bay Beach Reserve is located nearby, off Mahurangi West and Opahi Bay Roads. This provides alternative water access for boats.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Public access to the reserve is dependent on an easement crossing private land.
- Limited space for improvements in the public reserve.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 40 Block XV Mahurangi SD	Local purpose (site for a community hall) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The large berm immediately adjoining the park on Mahurangi West Road is utilised as parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 8 DP 152608	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 26 DP 78786	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 131719	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

607



## CULTURAL VALUES

- An archaeological site of Māori origin is recorded at the park - headland pā site (CHI No. 9029). A number of middens (CHI No 5113, 15075, 19868, 19870) have also been recorded at the site.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mahurangi - Waiwera - Area 44 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6961, SEA\_T\_2529, SEA-M2-76a, SEA\_T\_5466, SEA\_T\_3714) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

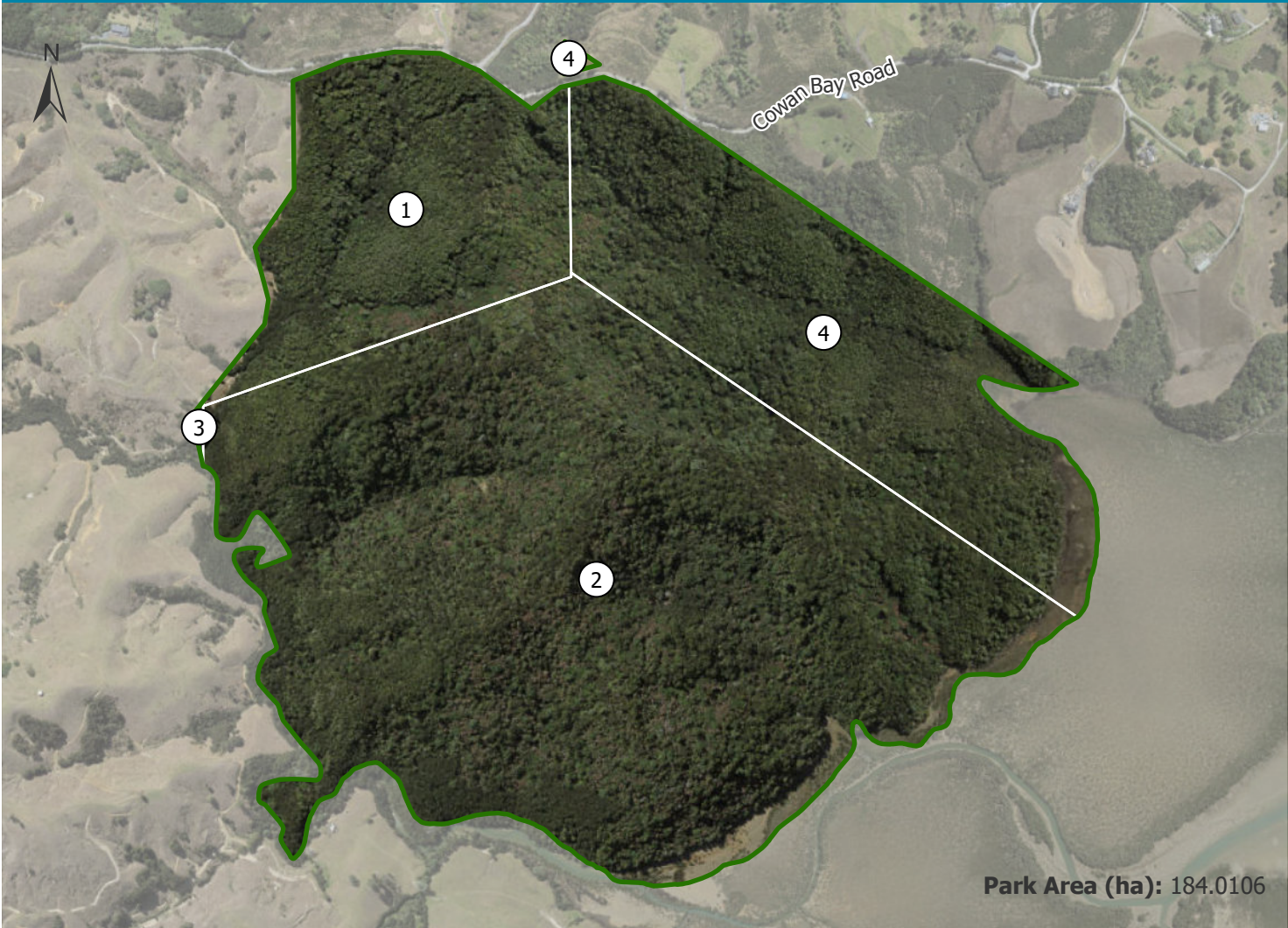
- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation




Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Geological and landscape features

Recreation values




Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints




Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 106 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
2	Allotment 440 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
3	Part Allot 104 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
4	Part Allotment 91 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)

609

185

## CULTURAL VALUES

- The area is important to mana whenua.
- A number of archaeological sites of Māori origin are recorded at the park, including Pā site (CHI No. 14382) and numerous terraces and middens (CHI No. 5461, 5463, 5464, 5465, 9847).

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Contains the largest and most significant example of kauri-podocarp-broadleaved-beech forest within the Rodney local parks network. Highly diverse, intact and natural with threatened species. Contiguous with marine environment. Native species that have been found: banded rail (*Gallirallus phillippensis assimillis*), pied shag (*Phalacrocorax varius varius*), koura (*Paranephrops planifrons*) and rhytid snail (*Amborhytida dunni*), along with known threatened fern and orchid species.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6623, SEA\_T\_2618, SEA-M1-76f) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Dyers Creek runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- There are number of archaeological sites of european origin recorded at the site, including numerous sawpits and a logging chute (CHI No. 19256), as well as the reported site of an early building (CHI No. 17599 - Henry Cowan's house).
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous McElroy Scenic Reserve Management Plan 2003.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. The Forest Bridge Trust.
- All tracks are closed for kauri protection.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to

coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback through maintaining the existing lack of access.
2. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary. There is a current focus on trapping outside of the park. Explore potential for community group involvement.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Natural values
- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Recreation values
- Water access
  - Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Coastal hazards
  - Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
- Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 39538	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Opahi 3B2Z Block	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 10 DP 73985	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 5 DP 310205	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Water access for boats.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-76a) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This esplanade adjoins a Māori reserve (Te Roopu O Mariu Reservation) in the south. The land parcel is called Opahi 4 Block.
- The area outside the park, where the public toilets, picnic table and dinghy rack is located is legal road utilised as parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Crown Land

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 93336	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 7 DP 93337	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Puhoi Town Hall is adjacent to the park. This land (LOT 3 DP 93336) is Crown-owned and the Puhoi Centennial Hall Society Incorporated has been appointed by the Crown to control and manage this land. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to this land parcel, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- National Grid/high-voltage powerlines go through this parkland which has implications for how park access and development is managed, to ensure the health and safety of the public and continued functioning of the grid. This may limit the types of activities the reserve can provide e.g. kite flying
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

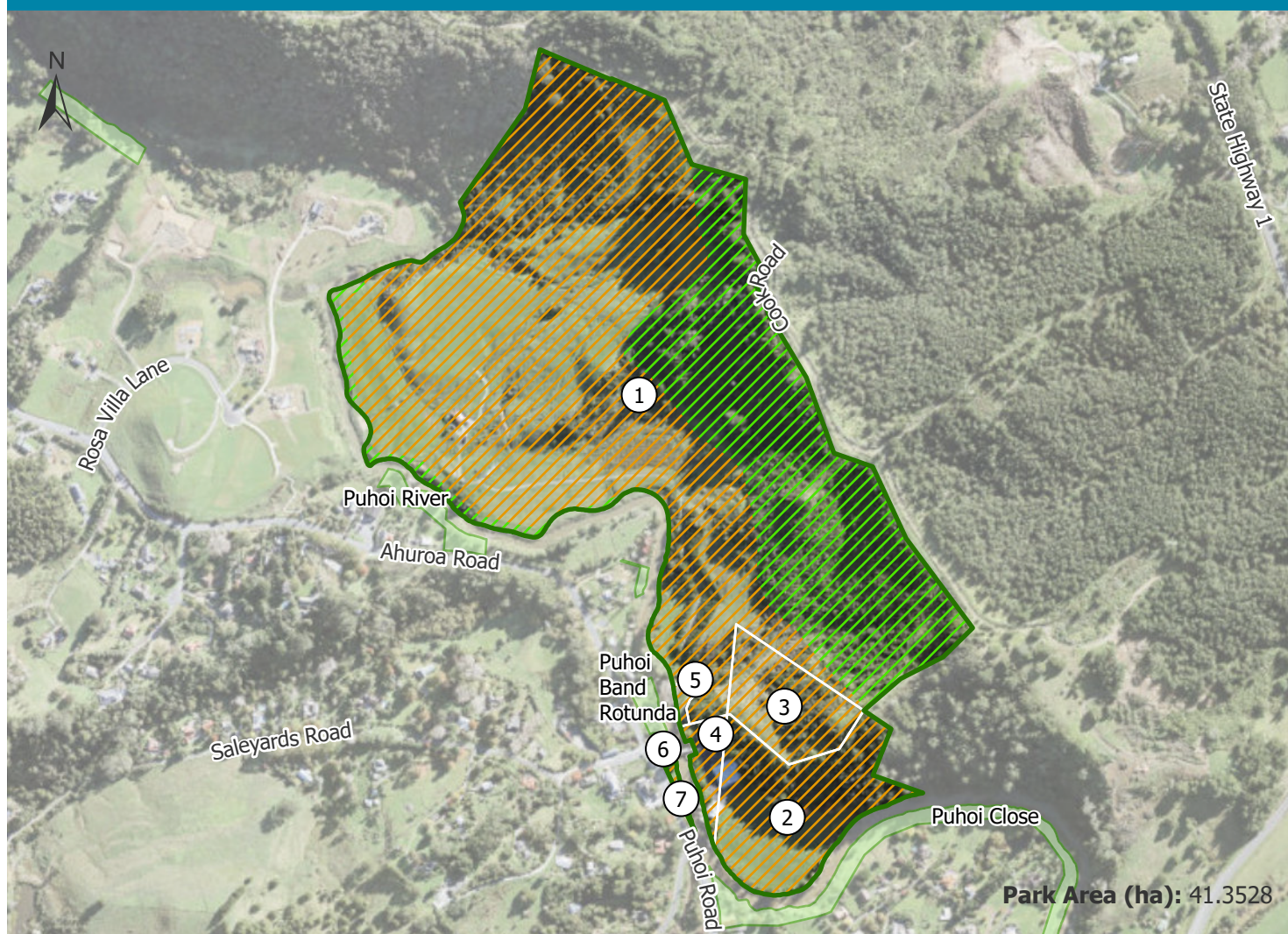
- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans particularly to improve connectivity from Puhoi to Pakiri.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Water access



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 1 DP 199344	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 25246	Recreation reserve
3	Part Okahu Block	Recreation reserve
4	Part Lot 2 DP 25246	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 199344	Recreation reserve
6	Part Section 36 Village of Puhoi	Recreation reserve
7	Part Section 36 Village of Puhoi	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Puhoi River is acknowledged as a statutory area of importance to Ngāti Manuhiri in the treaty settlement with Ngāti Manuhiri.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Puhoi is an area with lots of ridges, gullies and waterways. Flat open areas in this park are valuable for outdoor recreation.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study highlights an opportunity to reflect the unique character and history of the local community in the play space when it is renewed.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Puhoi Community Forum, The Forest Bridge Trust.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Identified as a site of biodiversity value in the North-West Wildlink Prioritisation Report 2017.
- Only patch of taraire dominated forest in the Rodney parks network – characteristic of an original forest type in this area. Semi-contiguous with scrub, native planting within reserve and beyond to other forest areas. At risk (sparse) climbing rata species within reserve. Forest gecko recorded in adjacent forest.
- Stream and riverine aquatic habitat.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Upper Puhoi Valley - Area 46 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6427) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Puhoi River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Taraire, tawa, podocarp forest, (WF9)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 594 Puhoi Library. The library and information centre are run by the community.
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan (HAMP); HAMP survey 2016 and a condition report prepared for the Puhoi Library in 2018.

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Puhoi Pioneers Memorial Park Management Plan 2009. Heritage features include a historic log, memorial gates and historical photographs of early settlement.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Puhoi Fire Station is situated off Ahuroa Road. This land parcel is not joined to the reserve.
- The reserve is part of Te Araroa – New Zealand's Trail – a continuous 3,000 km walking track from Cape Reinga to Bluff.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to connect Puhoi town centre with Te Muri Regional Park. This plan, identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposal involves a route that starts in Puhoi Pioneer's Memorial Park Domain. Another priority greenway route begins in this park. The route starts in the Puhoi town centre, through this park, and then connects to Moir Hill Road through Puhoi Scenic Reserve. The route is part of the cycle trail connecting Puhoi to Warkworth and requires partnership with private landowners.
- The park is bordered by crown-owned Puhoi Scenic Reserve to the north-east. This land is out of scope of this plan and the general policies and provisions of this plan do not apply to it.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- There have been some occurrences of people camping in the park illegally.
- Disposal field present.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Protect and enhance open space in the reserve.
3. Support conservation management of the park as a linkage in the North-West Wildlink with important biodiversity values.
4. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Encourage planting including buffer planting of taraire forest and pest and weed control. Potential for community

group involvement and planting in the area currently grazed.

5. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.
6. Support community initiative for a heritage orchard.
7. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the connections from Puhoi town centre to Te Muri Regional Park and Moir Hill Road.
8. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the play network.
9. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal fields. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:


- Organised sport and facilities
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., historical societies, libraries
- Provision of environmental education and restoration activities and facilities
- Grazing








List of values associated with park


- Cultural values


 Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
- Natural values


 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

 Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

 Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

 Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 105301	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Puhoi River is significant to mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mahurangi - Waiwera - Area 44, Wenderholm Sand Barrier and Puhoi Estuary - ID 245 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-75c, SEA\_T\_3687, SEA-M1-75e) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This reserve has been significantly impacted by erosion.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 198472	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 198472	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 9 DP 193440	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 50053	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 91260	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 2 DP 91260	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2600, SEA\_T\_2634a, SEA\_T\_3714, SEA-M2-76a, SEA\_T\_2621, SEA\_T\_2623) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Sea grass, (SA1.1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

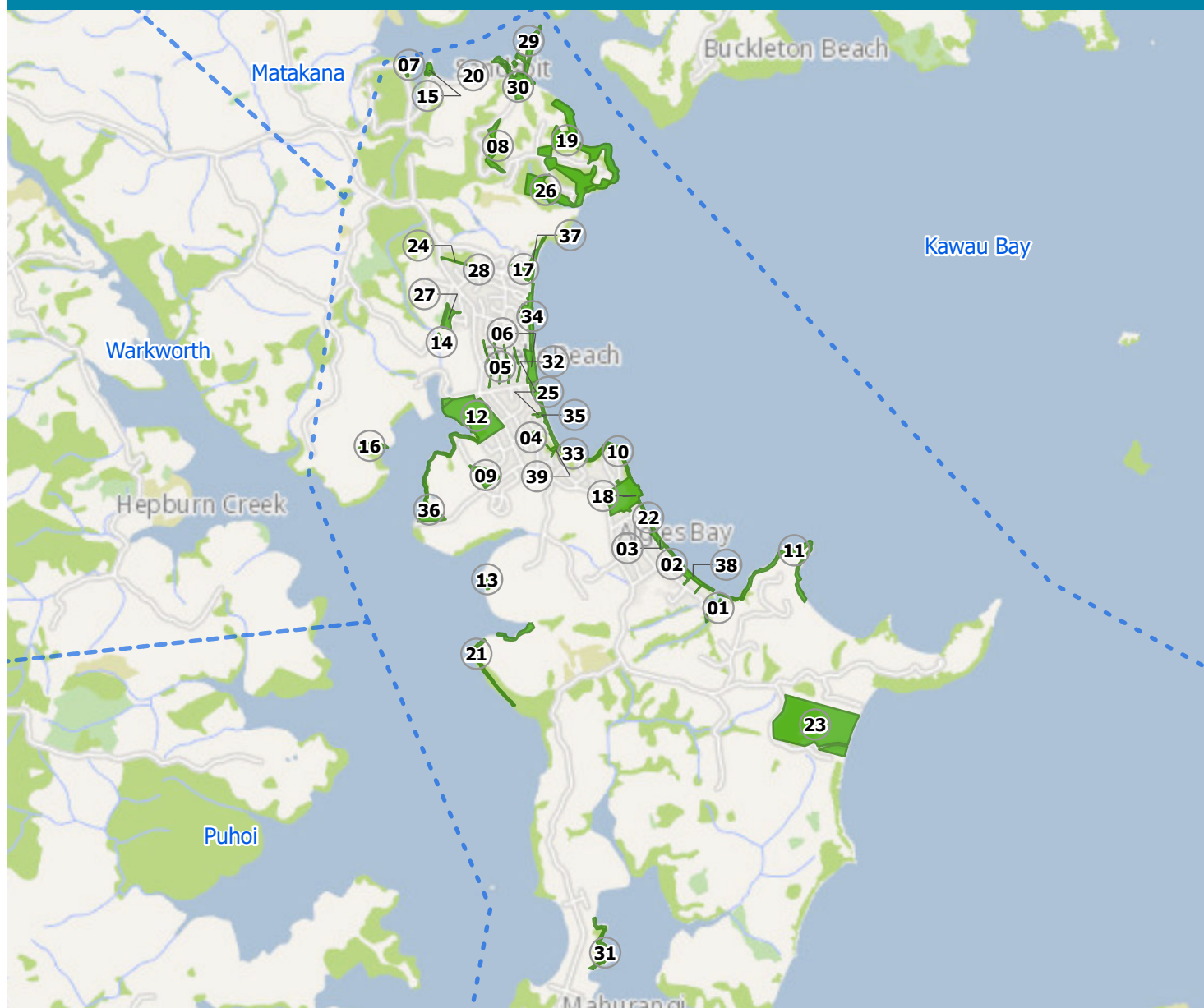
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable









# Sandspit / Snells Beach



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Albro Lane	See individual map
02 Alexander Recreation Reserve	See individual map
03 Algies Bay Reserve	See individual map
04 Amanda Reserve	See individual map
05 Ariki Drive Walkways	See individual map
06 Ariki Reserve	See individual map
07 Beach Street Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
08 Brick Bay Drive	See individual map
09 Dawson Road Reserve	See individual map
10 Fidelis Avenue Reserve	Listed in table
11 Goldsworthy Bay	See individual map
12 Goodall Reserve	See individual map
13 Goodall Road	Listed in table
14 Grange Street	Listed in table
15 Green Point Reserve	See individual map
16 Hamilton Road Snells Beach	Listed in table
17 Hampton Mews	Listed in table
18 Highfield Garden Reserve	See individual map
19 Horseshoe Bay Reserve	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
20 Kanuka Reserve (Sandspit)	See individual map
21 Mahurangi East Road	See individual map
22 Mariner Grv, Algies Bay Espl Rsve	See individual map
23 Martins Bay Recreation Reserve	See individual map
24 Parkland at Mahurangi East Road	Listed in table
25 Piccadilly Circus Reserve	See individual map
26 Puriri Place Reserve	See individual map
27 Riverleigh Drive Pond Reserve	See individual map
28 Robinia Place Reserve	See individual map
29 Sandspit Reserve - Rodney	See individual map
30 Sandspit Road - Brick Bay Drive	See individual map
31 Scotts Landing Esplanade	Listed in table
32 Snells Beach (Sunrise Boulevard)	See individual map
33 Snells Beach Esplanade	See individual map
34 Sunburst Reserve & Tamatea Espl	See individual map
35 Sunrise Boulevard & Dalton Rd	See individual map
36 Te Whau Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
37 Whisper Cove	See individual map
38 Willjames Ave Espl & Recreation	See individual map
39 Woodlands Avenue Reserve	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
07	Beach Street Esplanade Reserve	Beach Street, Sandspit	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 337043)		
10	Fidelis Avenue Reserve	Fidelis Avenue, Snells Beach	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 134 DP 73978)		
13	Goodall Road	R73 Goodall Road, Snells Beach	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 200193)		
14	Grange Street	Muncaster Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 158902)		
16	Hamilton Road Snells Beach	Hamilton Road, Snells Beach	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 87747)		
17	Hampton Mews	Hampton Mews, Snells Beach	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 30 DP 466193)		
24	Parkland at Mahurangi East Road	107 Mahurangi East Road, Snells Beach	Subject to Local Government Act 2002 (Lot 205 DP 465999)	Recreation and Ecological Linkage (Lot 205 DP 465999)	
31	Scotts Landing Esplanade	170 Ridge Road, Mahurangi East	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 4 DP 113976)		





List of values associated with park

Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 309500	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 26 DP 405384	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 25 DP 405384	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2424, SEA\_T\_2425) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Recreation values

- Informal recreation
- Play space

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 37 DP 41558	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests further play provision for the Algies Bay community will be necessary when new residential areas are developed.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Algies Bay and Alexander Road Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/ Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

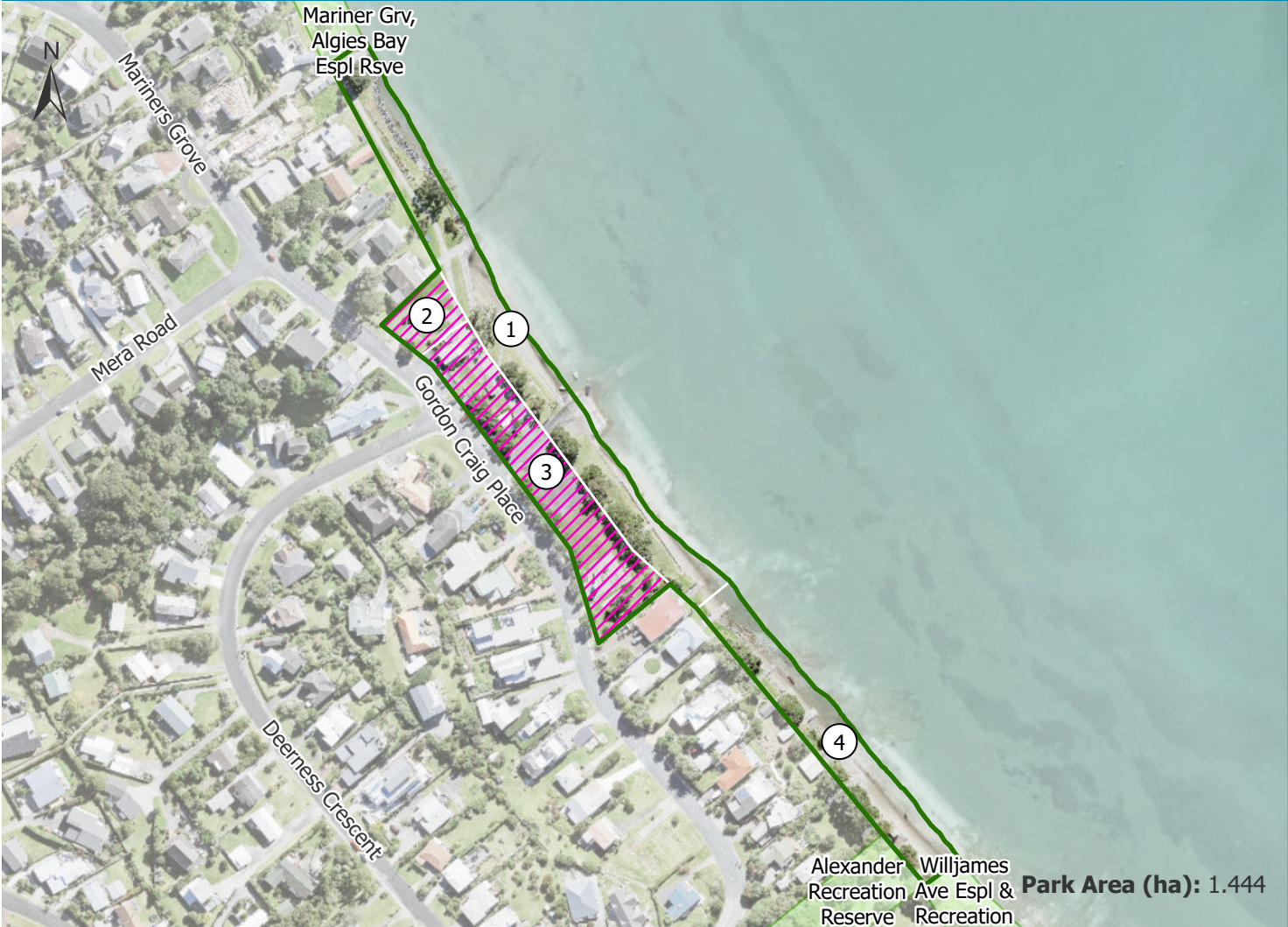
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.
2. Overnight camping in this park is not permitted.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


Cultural values

 Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Heritage values




 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



 Geological and landscape features

Recreation values



 Water access

-  Informal recreation
-  Play space
-  Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 42 DP 50684	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 24 DP 50684	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 41 DP 50684	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 38 DP 41558	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

unique local references to lift the coastal network.

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests further play provision for the Algies Bay community will be necessary when new residential areas are developed.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Marine related recreation and community activities

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Algies Beach melange - ID 2 recorded.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Algies Bay and Alexander Road Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/ Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Lack of access through reserve restricts potential connections for users particularly along southern end of beach.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


1. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
2. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints


Mapping features

-  Other parks

Advocacy parcels

-  Road

Management Focus Areas

-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 80 DP 44860	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests each play space in the Snells Beach area needs some play opportunity that is different to other parks in the area to improve the overall quality of the play network for local families.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A portion of this park is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park is flat with the potential for more use.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate ways to improve usage and opportunities for native planting and shade cover.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.
3. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
- Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 304 DP 67885	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
2	Lot 305 DP 71618	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
3	Lot 316 DP 71617	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
4	Lot 307 DP 71618	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
5	Lot 310 DP 71616	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
6	Lot 308 DP 71616	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
7	Lot 313 DP 71619	Local purpose (accessway) reserve
8	Lot 302 DP 67884	Local purpose (accessway) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This network of walkways provide a connectivity function for the local area. In most cases the walkways are located at the back of residential sections and are fully enclosed by fencing. Some of the walkways have public utility assets on them.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider underground services, before any works commence.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Natural values



-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Recreation values




-  Water access
-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 320 DP 71620	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 319 DP 71620	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests each play space in the Snells Beach area needs some play opportunity that is different to other parks in the area to improve the overall quality of the play network for local families.

improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.

3. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3752, SEA-M1-3255b) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A small accessway to this park off Tamatea Drive is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High utilisation of coastal walkway.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS




1. Park assets such as playground, paths and picnic table could be relocated landward if future erosion occurs due to width of reserve.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade;





List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation


Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Management Focus Areas

-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 201 DP 94168	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

control to manage garden escapee incursion.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Good quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved beech forest with diverse, intact understorey. Well buffered by regenerating scrub and forest. High habitat value. Significant population of forest gecko. Wetland and high quality stream habitat.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting, by controlling weeds and pests and wai care e.g. Save Out SandSpit Incl
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2272) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved, beech forest, (WF12)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary. Potential for community group involvement. Weed





List of values associated with park

Recreation values

Connection

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 5 SO 349139	Recreation reserve
2	Section 4 SO 349139	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Dawson Road School Reserve 2006.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create safe access between Snells Beach and Mahurangi Scenic Reserve. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes Goodall Reserve and goes through Dawson Road Reserve.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The community in Algies Bay/Snells Beach is changing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park and future development to ensure public space open space and recreation values of the reserve are maintained.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating safe access between Snells Beach and Mahurangi Scenic Reserve.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 107531	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

639<sup>245</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2425) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES




- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Natural values



-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Play space
-  Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Crown Land
-  Road
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Community use
-  Informal recreation
-  Organised sport and recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 1 DP 114828	Local purpose (community) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 114828	Recreation reserve
3	Section 2 SO 530069	Recreation reserve
4	Part Lot 3 DP 114828	Recreation reserve
5	Part Lot 3 DP 114828	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
6	Section 1 SO 530069	Local purpose (helipad and parking) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Mahurangi East Community Centre is managing the community venue.
- Mahurangi East Library is located in the reserve.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests each play space in the Snells Beach area needs some play opportunity that is different to other parks in the area to improve the overall quality of the play network for local families.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Mahurangi River Restoration Trust, Goodall Reserve Advisory Group.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-76b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Sea grass, (SA1.1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Goodall Reserve, Te Whau Esplanade Reserve and Dawson Landing Reserve Management Plan 2006.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Hamatana Marginal Strip (crown land) runs along the foreshore.
- The park adjoins a large area (approx. 4,700m<sup>2</sup>) of unformed legal road at the end of Hamatana Road that utilised as parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- To the north of the park, another large lot (over 3ha) is stormwater pond. This has a path connecting through to Hamatana Road.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create safe access between Snells Beach and Mahurangi Scenic Reserve. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. The route passes Goodall Reserve and goes through Dawson Road Reserve.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities

may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This is one of the largest parks in the Snells Beach area. The community around Goodall Reserve and Te Whau Esplanade Reserve is growing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.
- The helicopter landing pad is an important emergency service function for the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area and has an impact on park users and activities.
- Motorised bikes are being used in areas of the park and on the unformed legal road. Associated problems include noise, safety, damage to grounds and conflict with other park users.
- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate options to enhance coordination and consolidation of park assets and services to enable better use as the community use grows, which may include development of a spatial plan for the park in the future.
2. Work with the community to optimise the use of the park including identifying ways to share spaces, protect open space and support active recreation. Ideas raised by the community include provision for junior cricket, skate park upgrade, dog park, more paths, bridle trails and disc golf.
3. Keep the helicopter landing pad and

the access path to it clear of activities and structures to enable unrestricted access for emergency services. Continue to maintain assets such as lights, beacons, air socks and no-parking spaces, that support the functioning of this facility.

4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes creating safe access between Snells Beach and Mahurangi Scenic Reserve.
5. Work with Auckland Transport to install no motorbike signage if required particularly at the bottom of Hamatana Road on unformed legal road and manage issues via a range of techniques. This may include installation of gates to deter access, community engagement to help change behaviour and nuisance bylaw in cases of last resort.
6. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.
7. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example creating pedestrian connections between parks, pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.
8. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Community-based activities and services, e.g., bowling, tennis

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Emergency service and first responders, e.g., fire service and helicopter pad
- Community-based early childhood education services
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue, libraries





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 185 Village of Matakana	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

643<sup>249</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-3262DD, SEA\_T\_3772) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cultural heritage features present, which has implications for planting strategies including where digging can occur safely.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua to investigate cultural inductions and develop tikanga practices to inform maintenance, volunteer and programming activities in the park. Cultural customs and values to protect may be specific to iwi, place or may broadly relate to an activity - refer to the explanation of tikanga in the Māori outcome policy in Volume 1 for further guidance.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Significant community partnerships

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 133 DP 73975	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 51846	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 105785	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 27 DP 70874	Recreation reserve

645<sup>224</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Highfield Donkeys Incorporated Society own and manage a herd of donkeys that are that are descendents of the original family established prior to 1970.
- Some of the land was gifted to the Crown with an understanding that the former owner's donkeys would continue to be cared for on the reserve.
- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/ Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community orchard with large pear tree.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Highfield Garden Reserve Advisory Committee.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Snells-Algies point shore platform - ID 187 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2265) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Highfield Garden Reserve Management Plan 2003.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) was signed on 23 January 2014 between the Rodney Local Board and Highfield Donkeys Incorporated. The key purpose of the MOU is to follow the original intention for keeping the donkeys on the reserve as long as the community is committed to care for them.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create safe access between Snells Beach, Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project.
- During storm events areas of the

parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Strong community interest and commitment to keeping donkeys on the reserve for the community benefit this activity brings and concern this special character will be lost if not protected.
- Excellent view of Kawau Bay from top of hill.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support the ongoing involvement of Highfield Donkeys Incorporated in the operation of the reserve as per MOU agreement.
2. Limit planting at top of hill in order to protect view of Kawau Bay. If planting necessary, consider plants with low height when mature.
3. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes connecting Snells Beach with Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 101 DP 96550	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
2	Lot 104 DP 96550	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 108 DP 99310	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 112 DP 99310	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
5	Lot 110 DP 99310	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

647<sup>222</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River South - Area 38 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-80, SEA\_T\_2296) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints


Mapping features

-  Other parks

Advocacy parcels

-  Road

Management Focus Areas

-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 40473	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Pūriri forest, (WF7)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Steep terrain in this reserve.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support community initiatives to plant and restore native biodiversity.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


- Cultural values





Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- 


Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- 


Other notable vegetation
- 

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Recreation values




Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards
- 

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 171585	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 165102	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Part Lot 2 DP 79829	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2417, SEA-M2-76a, SEA\_T\_2637) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Parts of the esplanade are grazed.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature. Encourage planting of the esplanade.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Water access

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 75 DP 66911	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

653<sup>229</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Algies Beach melange - ID 2, Snells-Algies point shore platform - ID 187 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2265) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Water access

Connection

Informal recreation

Play space

Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

Protection of the natural environment

Recreation and ecological linkage

Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 332 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 331 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
3	Allotment 330 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
4	Allotment 329 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- There are opportunities to raise awareness of holiday parks as a recreation destination and to increase usage during colder seasons according to a people's panel report on holiday accommodation in 2018. What local parks offer in the vicinity of the holiday park may contribute to motivation for bookings. Local parks are an important part of the experience of an area for visitors.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests anticipated growth of Warkworth will fuel growth in nearby communities, creating the need for a quality play network that has unique aspects in each playground.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mahurangi East Regional Park - Area 40 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3719, SEA\_T\_6385) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Pūriri forest, (WF7)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Martins Bay Recreation Reserve, Reserve Management Plan 2002.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Scandrett Regional Park is accessible from this park via the beach.
- Internal park road in southern part of reserve providing connectivity to privately owned land.
- All bush tracks are closed for kauri protection.
- Water supply reticulation and treatment upgrades and plans to replace old northern toilet block.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that

will need to be managed appropriately.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The campground and adjoining park are a popular visitor destination bringing many people to the park and surrounding area. Key issues to manage include providing customer experiences (such as building social connections and connections with nature) and services such as power, wastewater, water supply, duration of stay and sea level rise.
- Stormwater periodically washing out boat park requiring maintenance of culvert/potentially limiting planting in this area.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the Martins Bay Holiday Park (in Part Allot 332 PSH OF Mahurangi and Part Allot 331 PSH OF Mahurangi) in a way that encourages use and enjoyment of the reserve and provides the community with access to camping in a coastal location. When developing and managing the facility, ensure provision of open space and natural areas. Ensure public access and connectivity throughout holiday park grounds and to the beach, and turnover of guests to ensure the facility is experienced by a diverse range of communities. Respond to changing community needs when developing and managing the holiday park. Demonstrate environmentally friendly standards such as conserving water supply, discharging wastewater carefully and using mobile structures.
2. Manage parking of vehicles and trailers in the reserve to avoid provision of exclusive parking areas and ensure open space areas are retained.
3. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Explore opportunities to progressively plant steep grazed land to extend bush clad area in south-west and west.
4. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.

5. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.

6. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal play network.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Grazing
- Operation of a campground



List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

- Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 48 DP 43087	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park provides access to the coast.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 109 DP 99310	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
2	Lot 107 DP 98536	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 106 DP 98536	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

group involvement.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River South - Area 38 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2289, SEA\_T\_2296, SEA\_T\_3752) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved, beech forest, (WF12)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature including the foreshore.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control; ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures and target shade tolerant species. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary. Potential for community





List of values associated with park

- Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Recreation values

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

Road

Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 89 DP 397930	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 91 DP 397930	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
3	Lot 90 DP 397930	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Machaerina sedgeland, (WL11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- An unformed road runs the length of the park and is being utilised as parkland. The unformed road has Grange Street at one end and Muncaster Road at the other. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
  - Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Riverleigh Drive Pond Reserve provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is utilised as parkland.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 101 DP 171816	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The land is flat and bare of trees and shrubs.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Water access

Informal recreation

Play space

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Crown Land

Road

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

Protection of the natural environment

Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 340 Parish of Mahurangi SO 43479	Recreation reserve
2	Allotment 337 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
3	Allotment 322 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Allotment 435 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
5	Section 1 SO 56716	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 1 DP 115022	Recreation reserve
7	Allotment 341 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
8	Allotment 323 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
9	Allotment 342 Parish of Mahurangi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Allotment 324 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
11	Part Allotment 23 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The campground is a popular visitor destination bringing many people to the area.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the play space in the park as consisting of swings, toilets, facilities for picnics and pathways, and recommends minor enhancements to make swings more accessible.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Park is adjacent to significant marine and terrestrial ecological areas. Multiple species roost/nest here including godwits, dotterel, caspian terns, variable oystercatchers, South Island pied oystercatcher, spotted shag and banded rail.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Save Our SandSpit Inc (SOSSI)/ Sandspit Environmental Group, Sandspit Residents and Ratepayers Association and Friends of Awa Matakana.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River - Kawau Bay coastline - Area 36 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-3262DD, SEA\_T\_3754, SEA-M2-3262w1, SEA\_T\_2379, SEA-M1-80, SEA-M1-80w1) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Oak. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Sandspit Reserve Management Plan 1997.
- An historic schoolmasters house from the 1880s is in the reserve.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A portion of Sandspit Holiday Park is located on the public reserve (ALLOT 324 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 41563 and in ALLOT 342 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479). The remainder of the holiday park is located on private land. The campground is a privately run facility subject to any lease arrangements with council for the part of the campground operating on public land. There is no identified contaminated land in the holiday park area.
- Sandspit Road hugs a large portion of Sandspit Reserve. Dinghy lockers and a ticket office are located on this legal road. A

building is located at the end of the wharf. An unformed legal road also falls between Sandspit Reserve and the park at Brick Bay Drive. These areas are under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions in this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of the area where it is sought.

- The following land parcels are not shown on the map: ALLOT 336 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479 is in the Common Marine Coastal Area; LOT 4 DP 498863 is owned by Sandspit Yacht Club.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park provides important coastal access in Rodney for boating, ferries to Kawau Island and visitors to the area.
- In the park, shorebirds are under increasing threat through loss of roosting and breeding habitat, and direct predation upon breeding birds, their nests and young. These losses are mainly as a result of development, disturbance, harassment by the public and their dogs, and predation by introduced mammals such as cats, mustelids, hedgehogs and rats.

- In ALLOT 340 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479 and in the vicinity of this area:
  - Legal status of reclamation being reviewed.
  - Multiple buildings each with maintenance requirements.
  - Area of foreshore heavily used for boat launching. This has caused the foreshore to become uneven. Often boat trailers parking on local roads when paid carpark isn't full.
- In ALLOT 324 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 41563 and in ALLOT 342 PSH OF MAHURANGI SO 43479, and in the vicinity of these areas:
  - Key issues to manage in the holiday park include water supply, wastewater, duration of stay and sea level rise. There is potential

for campgrounds in Rodney to demonstrate environmentally friendly standards by conserving water supply, discharging wastewater carefully, using mobile structures that respond to sea level rise and ensuring turnover of guests to ensure the facility is experienced by as many people as possible.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage and maintain the park as a centre for boating and recreation activities. Work with the community to determine the best ways to improve performance of existing boat launching area.
2. Actively encourage people to take care of this valuable ecological area, to limit risk of damage to flora, fauna, habitat and ecology. Raise awareness of wildlife and ecology values in the park by continuing to support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment.
3. Enhance planting in grassy area surrounded by Significant Ecological Area (Allot 341 PSH OF Mahurangi) for bird breeding habitat.
4. Investigate temporary fencing around any areas where birds might be nesting to provide "ecological islands" for birds to nest safely in natural habitat, and easy access for shorebirds between land and water, and public education around this management approach.
5. Continue the policy of charging a fee for parking.
6. Investigate rationalising buildings and signage in the future, especially when buildings come to end of their natural life.
7. Consider the values, issues and intentions outlined in the management plan when investigating/renewing leases as they articulate the community's aspiration for the park.
8. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network such as a playground themed around shorebirds/maritime environment to raise awareness of shorebird presence and significant ecology of the area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Marine related recreation and education activities, e.g., marina and yacht club

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:




- Operation of a campground







List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 202 DP 94165	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2379) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Wetland: Oioi restiad rushland/reedland, (WL10)
  - Saline: Saltmarsh - Sea rush oioi, (SA1.3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Reserve borders Sandspit Holiday Park on Sandspit Recreational Reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section



## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Natural values



-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values




-  Water access
-  Informal recreation
-  Play space

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Crown Land
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 19 DP 57670	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Community fundraising helped install playground.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests each play space in the Snells Beach area needs some play opportunity that is different to other parks in the area to improve the overall quality of the play network for local families.
- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3752, SEA-M1-3255b) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As shown on the map, a portion of this reserve by the water's edge is crown-owned marginal strip. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these lots, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create safe access between Snells Beach, Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road. This is identified as a priority greenway project.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

- Popular freedom camping location.

Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.
3. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes connecting Snells Beach with Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road.
4. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned land parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable


## MANAGEMENT ISSUES









List of values associated with park



Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Geological and landscape features




Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 40 DP 51756	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 140 DP 73979	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 36 DP 48897	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Allotment 338 Parish of Mahurangi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

Beach with Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road.

## RECREATION VALUES

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Snells-Algies point shore platform - ID 187 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-3255b, SEA\_T\_2265, SEA\_T\_3752) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- From the end of Heron Lane an internal park road continues somewhat into Snells Beach Esplanade.
- Along the internal park road powerlines are too low for fire engines to pass under.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create safe access between Snells Beach, Highfield Garden Reserve and Goodall Road. This is identified as a priority greenway project.
- Private properties are using the reserve to access their properties.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- During busy periods, vehicles parking in the esplanade are reducing areas of reserve for informal recreation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes connecting Snells






List of values associated with park


Cultural values


 Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values


 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values


 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Recreation values


 Water access

 Informal recreation


 Play space

Hazards and constraints


 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

Management Focus Areas

 Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 DP 66357	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 105 DP 386470	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 104 DP 386470	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 106 DP 386470	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
5	Lot 253 DP 90568	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 250 DP 99175	Recreation reserve
7	Lot 26 DP 78459	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 137 DP 96227	Recreation reserve
9	Lot 137 DP 90568	Recreation reserve
10	Lot 27 DP 78460	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study suggests each play space in the Snells Beach area has some play opportunity that is different to other parks in the area to improve the overall quality of the play network for local families. It also highlights play provision is needed for the Whisper Cove community, either through establishing another play space or expanding the existing one at Sunburst Reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-3255b, SEA\_T\_3752) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.
- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- Areas in the park provide an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
2. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the coastal network.
3. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.



## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 1 SO 67395	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3752, SEA-M1-3255b) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park is part of an extensive coastal network of local parks in the Snells Beach/Algies Bay area; the network extends from Goldsworthy Bay in the south to Horseshoe Bay in the north.
- Some areas shown on the map above are below mean high water springs (MHWS) and part of the Common Marine and Coastal Area (CMCA). They may be divested from the reserve under section 11 of the Marine and Coastal (Takutai Moana) Area Act 2011.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Recreation values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Protection of the natural environment

Management Focus Areas

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 128141	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 333343	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 6 DP 333343	Recreation reserve

677

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Goodall Reserve Hall Committee.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-76a, SEA-M1-76b) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Sea grass, (SA1.1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Goodall Reserve, Te Whau Esplanade Reserve and Dawson Landing Reserve Management Plan 2006.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Te Whau Esplanade Reserve in the south has connectivity with Goodall Reserve in the north via a piece of crown owned land. Both parks are close to residential areas of Snells Beach and Algies Bay.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The community around Goodall Reserve and Te Whau Esplanade Reserve is changing. It will be important to understand changing uses of the park as the community changes.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Collaborate with the community to optimise the use of the park including identifying ways to share spaces and protect open space; in the southern parcel classified as recreation reserve, explore the potential for motorbike trail development.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Fauna e.g. birds, skins / lizards, fish
- Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Road
- | ID | Appellation     | Land status                       |
|----|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 4 DP 516706 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 2  | Lot 6 DP 356085 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 3  | Lot 3 DP 101669 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
- 679<sup>255</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- A number of archaeological sites of Māori origin recorded at the park. A pā site is also recorded on nearby land.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Snells Beach Residents and Rate Payers Association.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The beach is known for its significant shorebird values - birds foraging at low tide and at the northern end of beach roosting and breeding in the high tide area. Species seen in the area include NZ dotterel, Caspian tern, New Zealand fairy tern, variable oystercatcher, South Island pied oystercatcher, bar-tailed godwit, red-billed gull and pied stilt.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Matakana River South - Area 38 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3752, SEA\_T\_2289) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/sedgeland, (DN2)
  - Dune: Dune plains, (DN5)
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)
  - Forest Warm: Coastal broadleaved forest, (WF4)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 394 Pa Site R09/169.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The end of Kokihi Lane is legal road, which is acting as additional parkland. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Residential development near the park has removed most of the former high tide roost and breeding habitat that previously existed at the northern end of the beach. Some birds still attempt to roost and breed on the beach despite frequent disturbance from beach users.
- Protecting cultural heritage values including the pā site associated with the reserve.
- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate enhancements to high tide area for shorebird roosting and breeding including a hide for the public to view birds from a safe distance (approximate location south of the stream mouth, at the end of an existing pathway). Investigate temporary fencing around any areas where birds might be nesting to provide "ecological islands" for birds to nest safely and move between land and water. Raise awareness of wildlife and ecology values e.g., continuing to support community initiatives providing stewardship over the natural environment.
2. Work with mana whenua over the protection of the significant cultural heritage in the park including archaeological sites and cultural landscapes.
3. Consider opportunities to develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans including exploring opportunities to improve access along the coast from Algies Bay to Sandspit.
4. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


- Cultural values


 Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values


 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values

 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Recreation values


 Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints


 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

Management Focus Areas

 Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 72 DP 63325	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 71 DP 63325	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 70 DP 63325	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 69 DP 63325	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Cliff: Pōhutukawa treeland/flaxland/rockland, (CL1)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 14 DP 51756	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

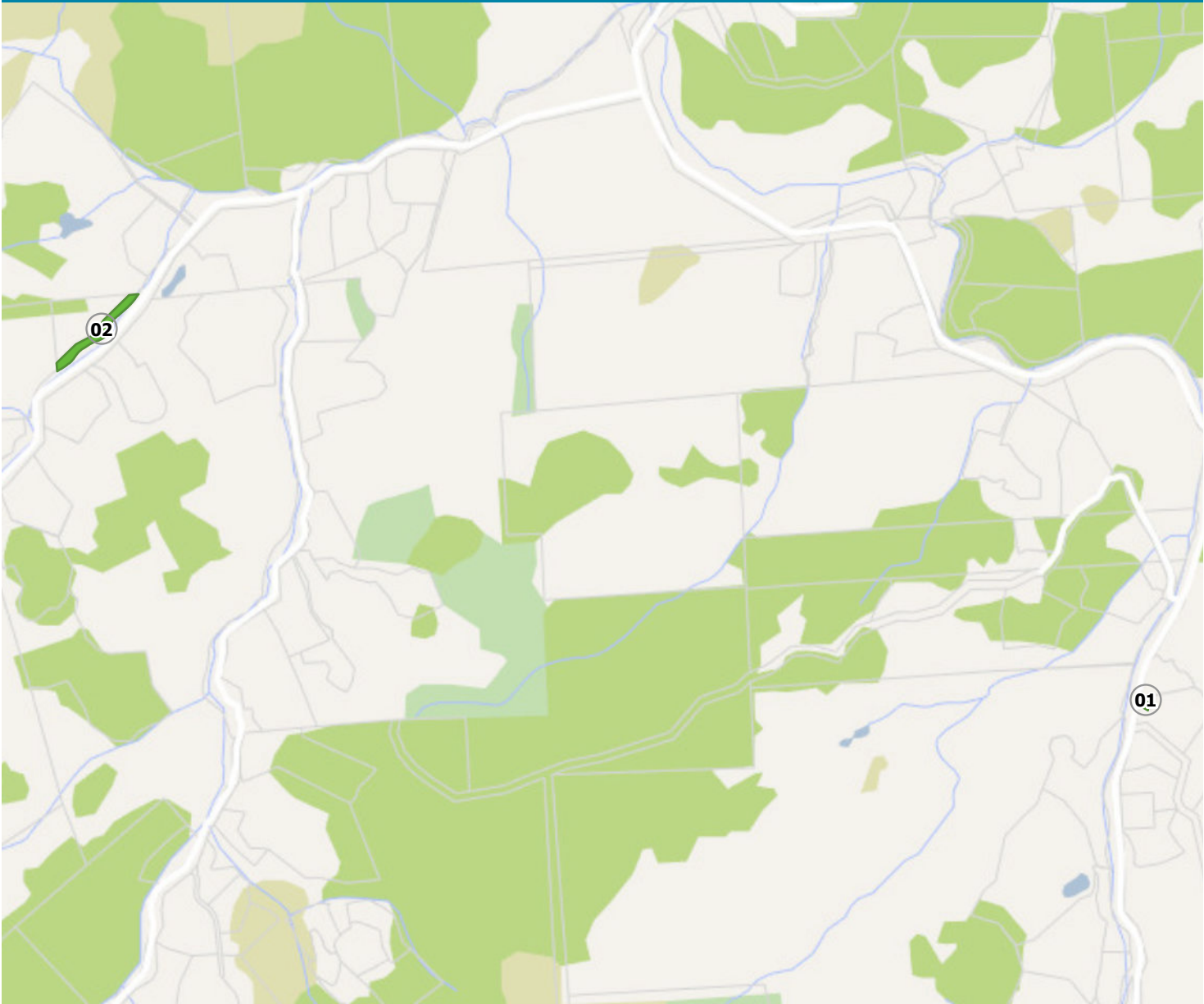
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable







# Wainui



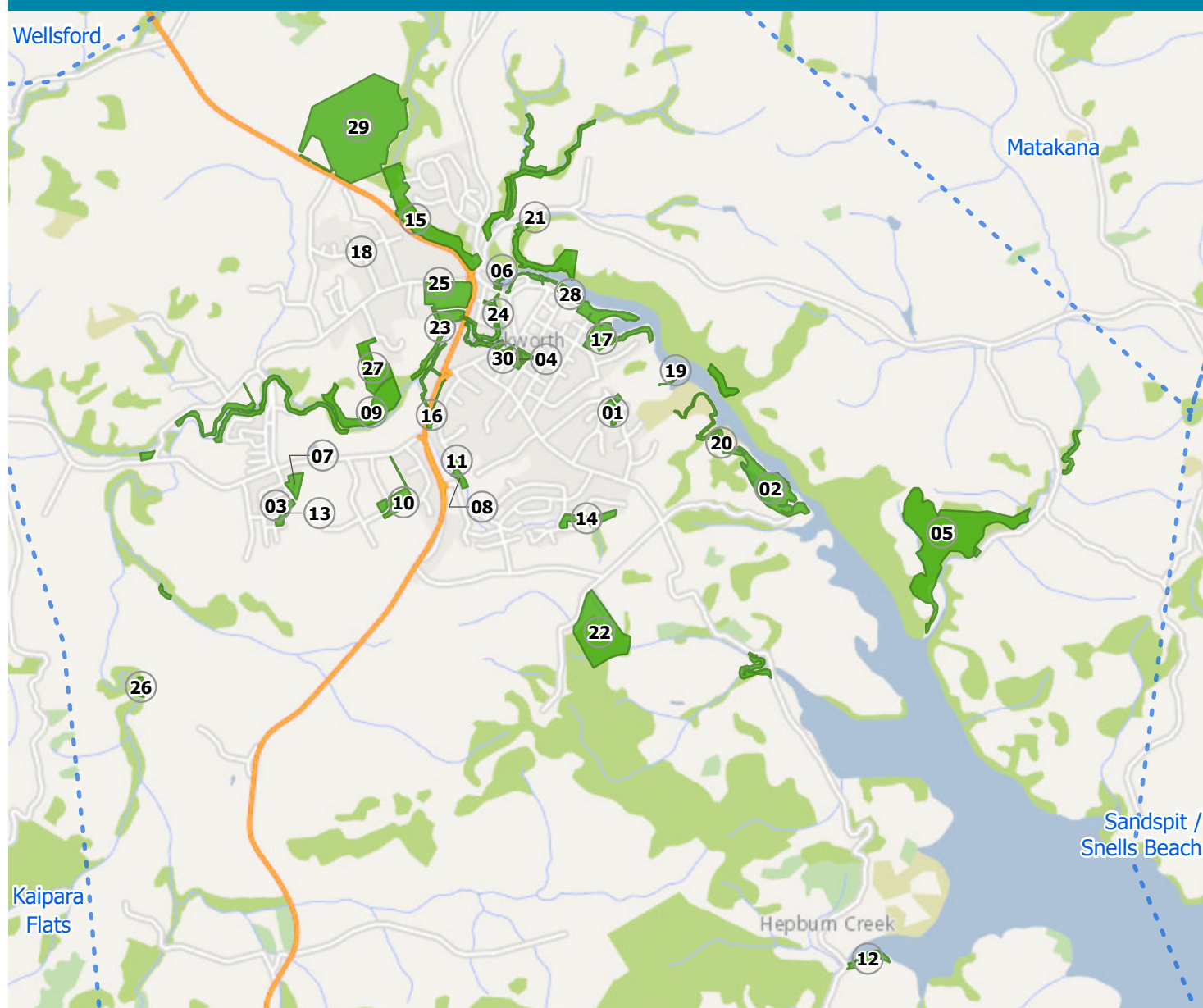
Map Park name ID		Where to find information
01	Upper Waiwera Reserve	Listed in table
02	Upper Waiwera Road	Listed in table



## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Upper Waiwera Reserve	711 Weranui Road (next to), Wainui	Local purpose (war memorial) reserve (Allot 675 Parish of Waiwera)		 
02	Upper Waiwera Road	Upper Waiwera Road, Puhoi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 7 DP 162231)		   












# Warkworth



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Alnwick Street Stormwater Reserve	See individual map
02 Cement Works	See individual map
03 Christopher Lane Reserve	See individual map
04 Church Hill Reserve	See individual map
05 Duck Creek, Warkworth	See individual map
06 Elizabeth Street Reserve	See individual map
07 Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond	See individual map
08 Fairwater Road Esplanade	See individual map
09 Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10 Glenmore Drive Reserve	See individual map
11 Hauiti Street Park	See individual map
12 Hepburn Creek Road Esplanades	See individual map
13 Jamie Lane Reserve	Listed in table
14 John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond	See individual map
15 Kōwhai Park	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
16 Langridge Reserve	Listed in table
17 Lucy Moore Memorial Park	See individual map
18 Lyttle Lane	Listed in table
19 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Alnwick Street	See individual map
20 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Kowhai View	See individual map
21 Mahurangi River Esplanades, Sandspit Road	See individual map
22 Parry Kauri Park	See individual map
23 Rotary Grove (Warkworth)	See individual map
24 Sesquicentennial Walkway	See individual map
25 Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
26 Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
27 View Road Bush Reserve	See individual map
28 Warkworth River Bank-Town W/Way	See individual map
29 Warkworth Showgrounds	See individual map
30 Whitaker Road Reserve	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Jamie Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 400 DP 530566) Recreation reserve (Lot 132 DP 447445)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 132 DP 447445)	
16	Langridge Reserve	Auckland Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Section 4 SO 441781)		   
18	Lyttle Lane	2 Lyttle Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 36 DP 183094)		
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Valerie Close, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 342415) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 344489)		    





List of values associated with park

Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 389328	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 389328	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 133 DP 389328	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 132 DP 389328	Local purpose (drainage) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 389328	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 28 DP 402149	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Alnwick Street Stormwater Pond provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment; the open space area in the park has a primary stormwater function and is also being used for informal recreation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks

### Advocacy parcels



Crown Land

### Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Water and coastal access

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 36 DP 340235

2 Section 2 SO 379415

3 Lot 3 DP 54387

4 Section 1 SO 379415

5 Lot 4 DP 204384

6 Lot 4 DP 157198

7 Section 1 SO 70472

8 Allotment 432 Parish of Mahurangi

### Land status

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve

Historic reserve

Historic reserve

Recreation reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Recreation reserve

Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- The site is part of a WWI heritage trail.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Mahurangi limestone, Wilsons Cement works - ID 83, West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-76a) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- New Zealand Historic Places Trust has registered Cement Works ruins as a Category 1 Historic Place (listed site 82), and it is recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 576 Wilson Cement Works (CHI No. 325). For further information about heritage in the park refer to:
  - Wilson Cement Works Warkworth: A Conservation Plan, 2005 (CHI Biblio 6758)
  - The Wilson Cement Works Historic Reserve Management Plan 2007 which includes information about the contribution of this site to the birth of the lime and cement industry in Auckland. Cement from the quarry was used to build Grafton Bridge and Queen's Wharf in Auckland.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Friends of Cement Works are advocating for the promotion and protection of the ruins and improvements to recreation infrastructure so the facility can be enjoyed by more people.
- As shown on the map, two parcels are owned by the crown, held under the Conservation Act 1987, and administered by Department of Conservation. These lots are Allot 374 PSH OF Mahurangi (marginal strip) and Allot 373 PSH OF Mahurangi. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these lots, although may inform any advocacy views

council may take to the crown.

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to connect Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along the Mahurangi River via a greenway which is part of a cycle route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The report notes, the riverbank could be enhanced ecologically along the route with replanting and that some parts of the route have difficult access. Cement Works is acknowledged as a fantastic attraction on the route.
- Disposal field in south-east corner of reserve.
- Work is being done to assess any risks on site.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Cement Works is a nationally significant ruin needing conservation attention. The site is attracting vandalism. Plant growth is impacting protection of ruins.
- Little signage or interpretation to explain site history to visitors.
- Old quarry now freshwater lake and a popular swimming, picnicking and walking spot.
- During plan development, the community provided feedback that investment in Wilson Road is required

before park capacity and use of the reserve should increase much further. Feedback included that the road is unsealed and in poor condition with potholes and slips. As popularity of the reserve has grown in recent years, so has use of Wilson Road.

- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support Friends of Cement Works in their efforts to protect, preserve and promote the ruins including advocacy for funding and sponsorship. Work with New Zealand Historic Places Trust to resolve any key park issues such as site modification, maintenance and development. Gradually open-up the site for further public use and enjoyment as budget becomes available to strengthen site structures and promote activations and improvements to wayfinding.
2. Continue water quality monitoring in summer months.
3. Keep unsafe areas fenced off from public access.
4. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. Locate camping spaces away from the chimney fall zone. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
5. Powered boats are not permitted.
6. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the connection from Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along Mahurangi River.
7. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned land parcels) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.
8. Consider the location of disposal field when planning pathways or planting, and signage or fencing of disposal fields. When investigating new development or activity proposals, consider capacity of wastewater system.
9. Work with Auckland Transport to improve access and safety along Wilson Road.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
  - Play space

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 701 DP 447445	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study highlights new future urban subdivisions in the south-west are likely to be some way from existing play spaces. In the future there is a possible option of locating a neighbourhood play space in this reserve to service the new residential communities.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Pocket park is a recent addition to the network, and currently named after the road in which it is situated.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with community to name pocket park. Refer to general policies in Volume 1 for a guide on how to name parks.
2. Investigate opportunities to provide a neighbourhood play space in the park with the community.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Recreation values



Informal recreation  
Play space

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Road

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Other notable vegetation

Management Focus Areas



Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 67B Parish of Mahurangi	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Part Allotment 321 Parish of Mahurangi	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Part Section P Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6981) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 560 Warkworth Band Stand.
- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 565 Band Rotunda and Obelisk.
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan - HAMI-0370, HAMP survey 2016.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Two areas of the park are separated by Church Hill.
- A large portion of this park on the eastern side of Church Hill, including the area the playground is on, is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Limited amount of open space due to existing built infrastructure and portions of reserve being steep/unstable.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the play space in this park as being older in style, on a steep slope, with no access for people with limited mobility.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area and improve all ability access.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal roads that are currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.
3. Freedom camping on land held under

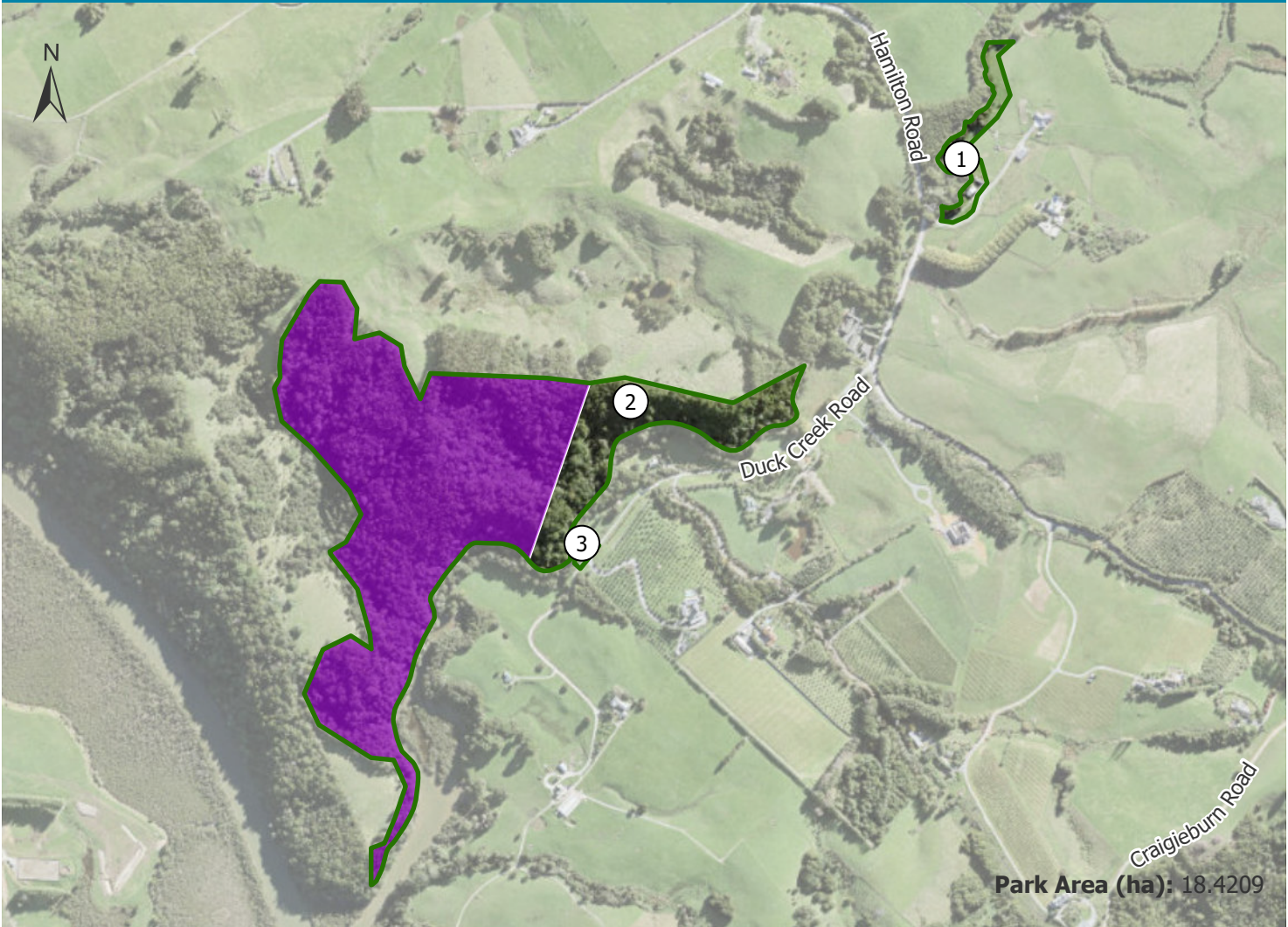
the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based early childhood education services
- Activities and facilities relating to the arts, e.g., performing and visual arts





List of values associated with park

Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Crown Land

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 403728	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 203455	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 203455	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- A Pā site (CHI No. 6763) as well as further evidence of Māori occupation, such as pits (CHI No. 7400) and terraces (CHI No. 8417), is recorded at the site.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The park is part of a substantial and continuous tract of mature, diverse kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest providing riparian protection along the upper reaches of the Mahurangi River. High habitat values.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6684, SEA\_T\_2286) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Duck Creek runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Crown-owned Duck Creek Scenic Reserve is directly to the west of the park. The crown-owned land is not within scope of the policies and intentions in this plan, although the local board may wish to advocate for outcomes on this land.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to link Warkworth town centre with Snells Beach. This study identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or near Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve, Sesquicentennial Walkway, Elizabeth Street Reserve, Mahurangi River Sandspit Road and Duck Creek Warkworth. It aims to provide safe cycle and pedestrian access along Mahurangi River. The riverbank could be enhanced ecologically along the route with planting. Segments of the route require further feasibility.
- There are no formal tracks in this reserve, and no access to kauri.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to

coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Protecting cultural heritage values including pā site located within the reserve.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua on how best to partner effectively to manage this park (including with Ngāti Manuhiri who have a strong connection to the area).
2. Investigate opportunity to formalise management arrangement with the Crown.
3. Protect significant cultural values and archaeological sites in the park and raise awareness of these values.
4. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
5. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback including track closure, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures. For this park access is to be discouraged with barrier planting, signage and barriers.
6. Encourage pest and weed control particularly targeting tradescantia and climbing asparagus as these infestations are impacting native regeneration. Ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. This may include a focus on trapping outside of the park. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
7. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area, subject to effective kauri protection measures. This includes the Warkworth to Snells Beach connection.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation
- Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks
- | ID | Appellation     | Land status                       |
|----|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 16 DP 59673 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 2  | Lot 9 DP 43607  | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 3  | Lot 10 DP 43607 | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
- 699<sup>275</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the cycleway and walkway loop between Snells Beach and Warkworth.

2. Investigate wayfinding from Millstream Place so access from cul-de-sac is clearer.
3. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems such as waterways.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A watercourse assessment has been undertaken for the river flowing through Kōwhai Park and into this park.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to link Warkworth town centre with Snells Beach. This plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or near Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve, Sesquicentennial Walkway, Elizabeth Street Reserve, Mahurangi River Sandspit Road and Duck Creek Warkworth. It aims to provide safe cycle and pedestrian access along Mahurangi River. The riverbank could be enhanced ecologically along the route with planting. Segments of the route require further feasibility.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park provides a vital connection to Kōwhai Park if not using Elizabeth Street. Poorly signed access from Millstream Place.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


1. Enable opportunities for this park to





List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 700 DP 447445	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment.

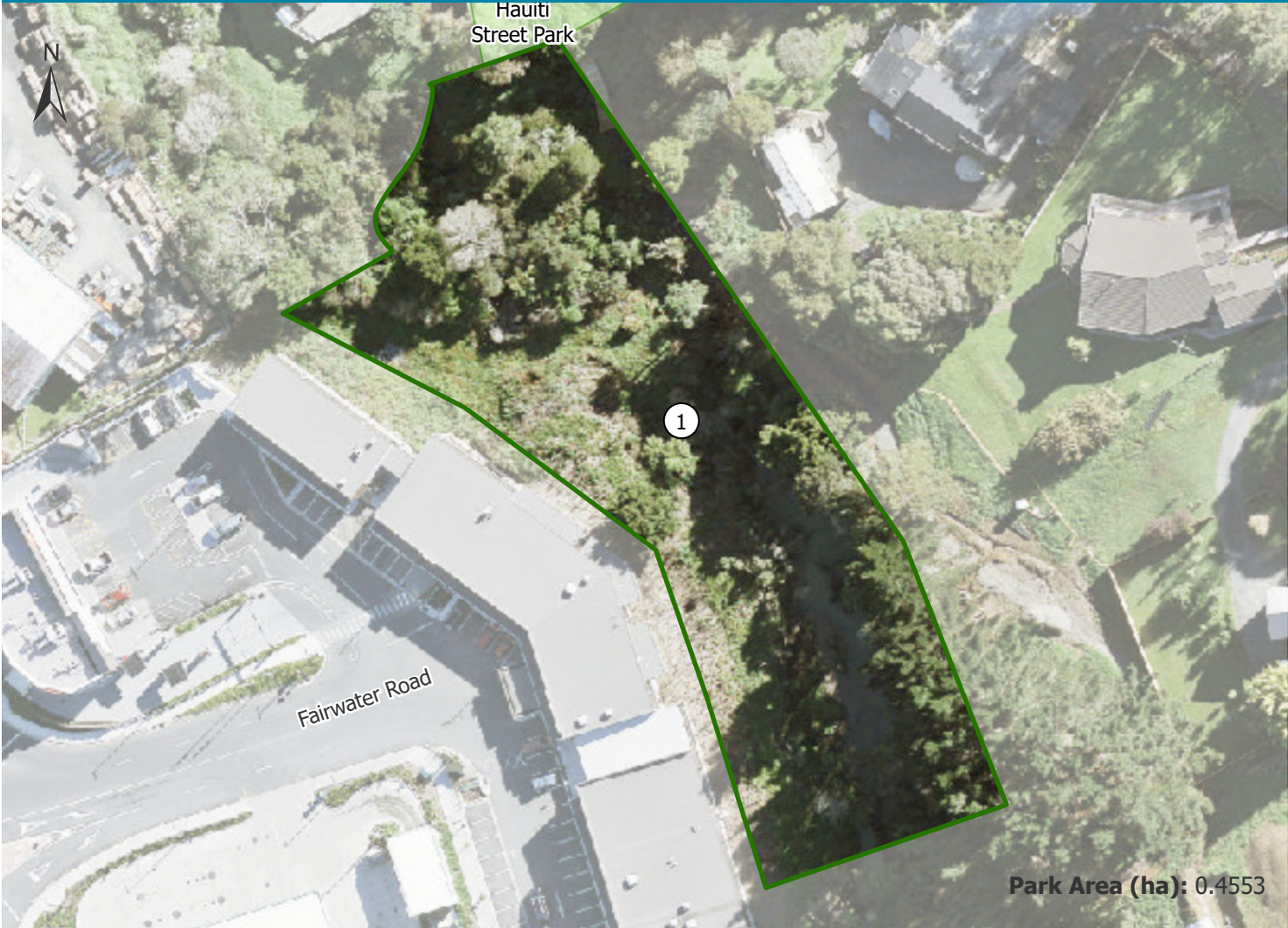
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable






List of values associated with park

Natural values

- 
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- 
- Informal recreation

Mapping features

- 
- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 488155	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Forest and Bird.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

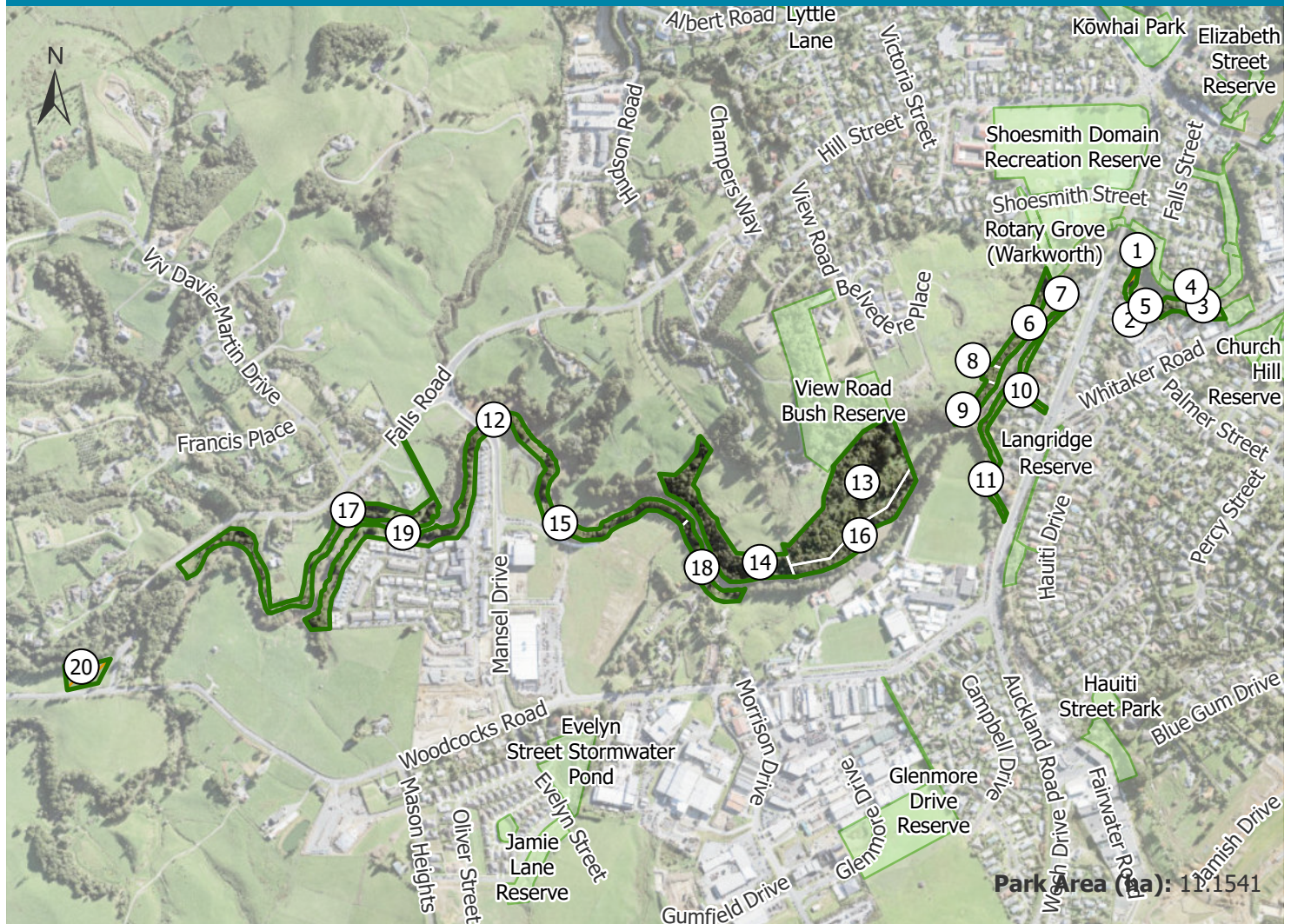
- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support community-led initiative to improve connectivity to waterfall and accompanying planting programme.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Significant community partnerships

### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 3 DP 64052	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 201409	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 125566	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 93886	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 5 DP 48896	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 3 DP 89399	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 10 DP 46323	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Part Allotment 50 Parish of Mahurangi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
9	Lot 4 DP 89399	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
10	Part Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
11	Lot 12 DP 53759	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
12	Lot 3 DP 423216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
13	Lot 3 DP 336399	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
14	Lot 4 DP 209013	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
15	Lot 2 DP 423216	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
16	Lot 3 DP 37998	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
17	Lot 54 DP 339152	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
18	Lot 2 DP 154663	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
19	Lot 2 DP 420819	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
20	Lot 2 DP 344497	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and monitoring and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Mahurangi College and it's Living Classroom Programme.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2294, SEA\_T\_6676) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Mahurangi River, Mahurangi River(left Branch) runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- The Falls Road ford is located near the park on the route of a Māori pathway. Later used by European settlers and travelers, the route connected the head of the Mahurangi River with the Kaipara and is of some historical significance. Historically, Warkworth was also the site of many US WWII camp sites. A former camp location was nearby this park at 346 Woodcocks Road. See 2018 Historic heritage assessment report for Draft Warkworth Structure Plan for further information.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Crown-owned Wairere Scenic Reserve is directly adjacent to the western most land parcel of the park. The crown-owned land is out of scope of this plan. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Mahurangi College is located on Woodcocks Road and borders the park.
- A Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) was signed on 14 June 2019 between the Rodney Local Board and

Mahurangi College. The MOU outlines a 50-year understanding between the college and local board to protect and enhance a footprint called the Mahurangi College Restoration Area; an area that incorporates View Road Reserve and some parcels within Falls Rd River Esplanade Reserve.

- A large retirement village is located on Mansel Drive and borders the park.
- The ford described is located on Falls Road near Wairere Scenic Reserve. It is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport and not in the park.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to link Warkworth town centre to Mahurangi College along Mahurangi River to Woodcocks Road. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and Falls Rd River Esplanade Reserve, part of an overall cycle network connecting Pūhoi to Snells Beach via Warkworth, and connecting the college and retirement centre to the town centre.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Strong school/student interest and commitment to environmental education and ecological restoration and monitoring in the reserve.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Signage explaining entrances to reserve not prominent.
- Little interpretation near the ford to explain its historical significance. Some interpretation could be provided in the park even though the ford is not on parkland. Ford sometimes floods impacting cars travelling over it.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the MOU between the Rodney Local Board and Mahurangi College.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems such as waterways.
3. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
4. Encourage pest and weed control and

ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.

5. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area, subject to appropriate kauri protection measures. This includes the route connecting Warkworth town centre to Mahurangi College along Mahurangi River to Woodcocks Road.

6. Investigate with mana whenua the opportunity to interpret the past significance of the Māori pathway in this park which is in the vicinity of the Falls Road ford over Mahurangi River.

7. Investigate interpreting the significance of the US WWII camp sites in the park as well (or at another relevant site in Warkworth).

8. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example creating pedestrian connections between parks, pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Provision of environmental education and restoration activities and facilities





List of values associated with park

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 12 DP 69139	Local purpose (amenity) reserve
2	Lot 39 DP 82466	Local purpose (amenity) reserve
3	Part Lot 1 DP 77687	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The park is a flat piece of land located in southern Warkworth where a lot of development is forecast. Flat open areas are valuable for outdoor recreation.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. Screening incompatible uses such as residential areas from industrial areas is encouraged by buffering the different activities from each other in order to promote health and wellbeing of residents and workers.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Opportunities associated with proximity of the park to Warkworth township. Important buffer between residential and industrial area. Will become more important as Warkworth grows into a satellite town.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate this as a potential location for a dedicated off-lead dog park. There is currently no dedicated space for dogs to run off lead in the Warkworth area. The park may also have potential as a passive space for people working and living nearby.
2. Protect and enhance open space in the reserve. Consider buffer planting if required.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values



Informal recreation

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 18 DP 175747	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Lot 19 DP 175747	Subject to Local Government Act 2002



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This land has a designation over it, as a possible extension to Hauti Drive. The land currently has open space/amenity value and provides access to Fairwater Road Esplanade.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

3. Promote the contribution of pathways through the park to Fairwater Road Esplanade.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 166128	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 99099	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 103532	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 89695	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

711<sup>287</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-76d) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Natural values

  - Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
  - Other notable vegetation
  - Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Hazards and constraints

  - Other hazards or constraints
- Recreation values

  - Informal recreation
- Mapping features

  - Other parks
  - Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 308 DP 404763	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 310 DP 404763	Local purpose (drainage) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Decision-making in relation to council's stormwater management activities on local parks is the responsibility of council's stormwater management team. Local boards are decision makers for non-regulatory activities on parks held for stormwater purposes, such as local park improvements, place shaping and community events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond provides an important stormwater function for the surrounding catchment; the open space area in has a primary stormwater function with a steep gradient. There is thick planting around the pond.

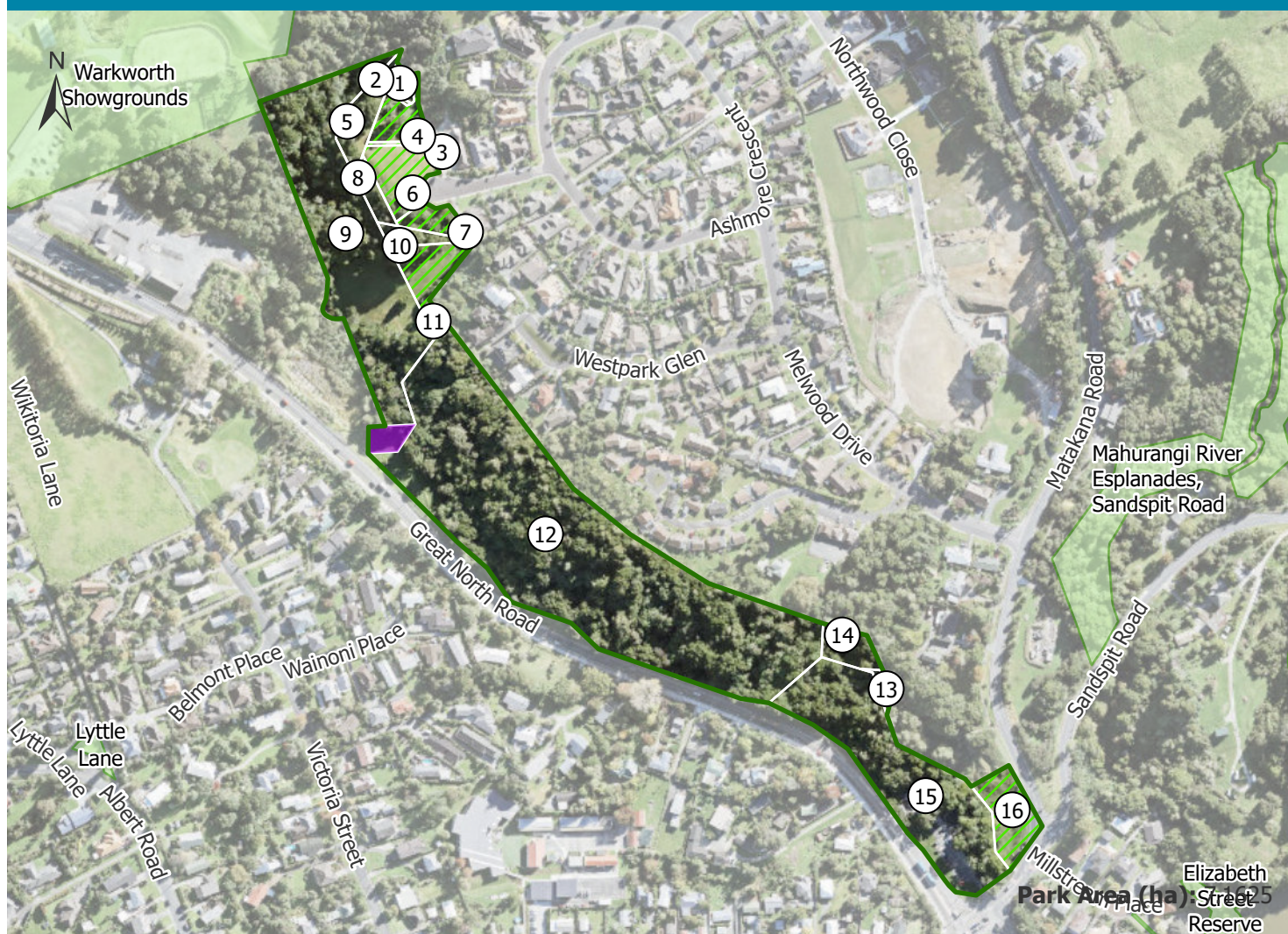
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Consider the primary purpose of areas in the park for stormwater management, when considering any park development or activities. The open space area will remain passive with no recreation assets on it.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





## List of values associated with park

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Fauna e.g. birds, skins / lizards, fish

### Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Crown Land



Management Focus Areas



Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

### Land status

1	Lot 121 DP 337884	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 127 DP 356591	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 385646	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 122 DP 356591	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 113 DP 325573	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
6	Lot 115 DP 452246	Recreation reserve
7	Lot 114 DP 402348	Recreation reserve
8	Lot 119 DP 337884	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
9	Lot 40 DP 115590	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
10	Lot 111 DP 206940	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
11	Lot 85 DP 197791	Recreation reserve
12	Allotment 429 Parish of Mahurangi	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
13	Lot 1 DP 60431	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
14	Part Lot 1 DP 55475	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
15	Section 3 SO 502892	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
16	Lot 2 DP 55475	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Riparian forest with abundant kowhai and tawa. Only example of this forest type in parks network. Excellent habitat values. Giant kokopu and ornate skink, both threatened species, recorded here. Refer to the previous Kōwhai Park Reserve Management Plan 2001 for a list of plants observed by community members in 2000.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Friends of Kōwhai Park; the community has been actively involved in walking track development, tree identification, protecting heritage of old kilns and pest plant eradication.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2260, SEA\_T\_6985) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Rimu. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded historic site - Lime Kilns (CHI No. 3005).
- For the parks historical background, including information about the contribution of the lime kilns constructed in the 1880s to Warkworth's lime and cement industry, refer to the previous Kōwhai Park Reserve Management Plan 2001. See also 2018 Historic heritage assessment report for Draft Warkworth Structure Plan for further information.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A large subdivision and a retirement facility adjoins the park in the north-west.
- A small parcel (former state highway) near the main road is owned by the crown. This land is not within scope of the policies and intentions in this plan, although the local board may wish to advocate for outcomes on this land.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre

to Mahurangi College connection to provide safe walking and cycling between important institutions in Warkworth West. The Greenways plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or past local parks such as Warkworth Showgrounds, Kowhai Park, Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and View Road Bush Reserve. Near the showgrounds the route proposes to connection Heritage Lane to the showgrounds, and near View Road Bush Reserve it connects with Mahurangi Kindergarten.

- Tracks have been upgraded to provide for kauri protection, and three hygiene stations have been installed.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Historic lime kilns in the park could be impacted by poorly located planting or inappropriate plants.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- The park is used by locals as an alternative to walking along the state highway into Warkworth which can be busy/noisy.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- A dump station and potable water is supplied in this park for self-contained vehicle campers visiting the area. Associated issues with freedom campers can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Preserve and enhance the park's heritage features, particularly lime kilns, and scenic features; including carefully considering planting locations and planting strategies.
2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area, subject to appropriate kauri protection measures. This includes the Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection.
5. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. There may be opportunities for water quality testing and enhancement.
6. Investigate opportunity to formalise management arrangement with the Crown.
7. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

**Cultural values**

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

**Heritage values**

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

**Natural values**

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Fauna e.g. birds, skins / lizards, fish

**Geological and landscape features**

**Recreation values**

Informal recreation

Play space

**Hazards and constraints**

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

**Mapping features**

Other parks

Advocacy parcels

Road

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 4 Section 2 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 3 Sec 2 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 2 Sec 2 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
4	Allotment 405 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 1 Section 2 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
6	Lot 1 Section 13 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
7	Allotment 408 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
8	Lot 2 Section 13 Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi	Recreation reserve
9	Lot 131 DP 80666	Recreation reserve
10	Lot 125 DP 80664	Recreation reserve
11	Lot 130 DP 80665	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes recent improvements to the play space for intermediate aged children and teens.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Park is known for its deciduous English trees. Some are hundreds of years old e.g. oaks, elms. There is also a natural amphitheatre in the park suitable for outdoor events.
- Many community groups associated with the park; helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests. Also fundraising and advocating for improvements to recreation infrastructure to experience the river setting. For example, Mahurangi River Restoration Trust, Mahurangi Action, Warkworth Lions Club, Warkworth Riverbank Enhancement Group and The Jane Gifford Trust.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3738) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- An area within the park is unformed legal road (part of Lilburn Street) which is utilised as parkland (with a flying fox on it). While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this

area where it is sought.

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to connect Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along the Mahurangi River via a greenway which is part of a cycle route. The Greenways plan identified this as a priority greenway project. This park is part of the route.
- The park adjoins the Warkworth River Bank-Town Walkway to the west.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High use park in centre of town used for many community events and activations and Warkworth's annual Kōwhai Festival. This impacts casual use and places pressure on infrastructure at certain times of the year.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Promote activation of the park including for recreation and community events. When approving events consider subsurface requirements, displacement of activities and damage to park. Refer to general policies in Volume 1 for further guidance on holding events.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the connection from Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along Mahurangi River.
3. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
4. Support activities that improve and monitor water quality and river enhancement.
5. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Geological and landscape features

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 68 Parish of Mahurangi	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is located next to a Watercare facility. Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. The plan indicates this wastewater facility will continue to service the town until the end of 2021, with wastewater being redirected to a plant at Snells Beach after that. Changes to neighbouring land use may change how this park can be used in the future.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Currently boat access to the river is possible from this park, but access is required over private land to get to the park. Improving water access for boats in this location in the future is dependent on landowner agreement to access the park or another route into the park being determined.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable









List of values associated with park

Natural values




-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

-  Connection

-  Informal recreation
-  Hazards and constraints
  -  Coastal hazards
  -  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
  -  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 40 DP 340235	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 157198	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 23 DP 342650	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the connection from Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along Mahurangi River.

2. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3737) within or adjacent to the parkland.

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:

- Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

- Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

- Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to connect Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along the Mahurangi River via a greenway which is part of a cycle route. This plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. This park is part of the route.

- The crown-owned Mahurangi River Marginal Strip abuts the reserve to the east. This land is out of scope of this plan. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

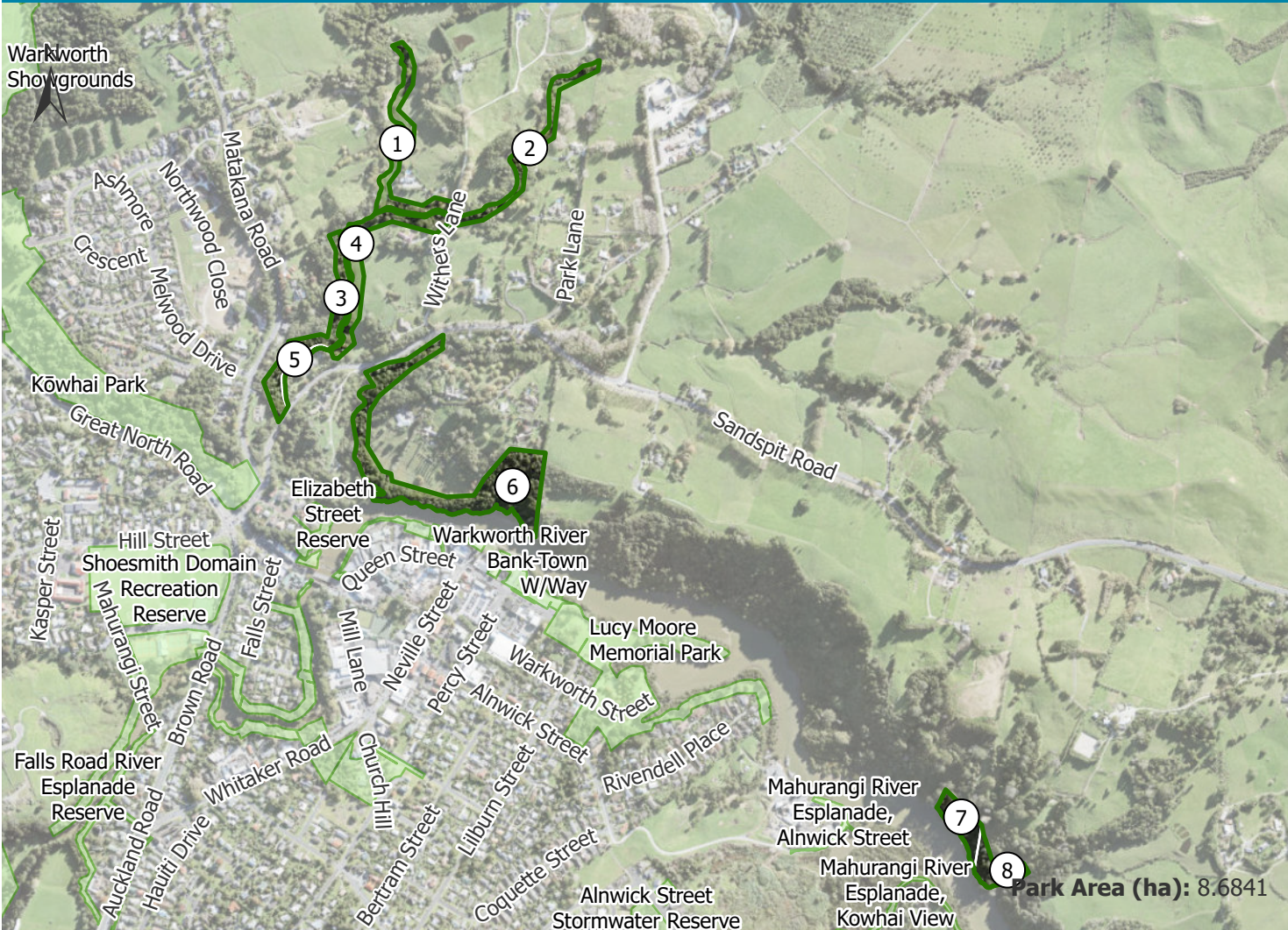
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to



List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Connection

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 129293	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 5 DP 155310	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 5 DP 208832	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 4 DP 129293	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 208832	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 7 DP 138902	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
7	Lot 3 DP 155020	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
8	Lot 3 DP 421284	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

723<sup>289</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Kahikatea dominated riparian forest – only example of this type in the parks network. Buffers stream with good aquatic habitat values.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5440, SEA\_T\_6684) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Forest Mild: Kahikatea forest, (MF4)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Some portions of the esplanade reserve follow the line of Mahurangi River. In the south-east, a portion of the esplanade reserve is not contiguous. Puhinui Scenic Reserve fills this gap and is crown land managed by Department of Conservation. This crown-owned land is out of scope of this plan. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to link Warkworth town centre with Snells Beach. The Greenways Plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or near Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve, Sesquicentennial Walkway, Elizabeth Street Reserve, Mahurangi River Sandspit Road and Duck Creek Warkworth. It aims to provide safe cycle and pedestrian access along Mahurangi River. The riverbank could be enhanced ecologically

along the route with planting. Segments of the route require further feasibility.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- There are no formal pathways through the reserve.
- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- Some parts of the esplanade appear to be grazed.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the Warkworth to Snells Beach connection.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Consider improvements to fencing to exclude stock, weed control and buffer planting.
3. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.
4. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Other notable vegetation

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints
- | ID | Appellation    | Land status                          |
|----|----------------|--------------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 1 DP 58540 | Subject to Local Government Act 2002 |
- Mapping features**

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Protection of the natural environment
- 725<sup>304</sup>

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially among tourism enterprises impacting, for example, capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements.

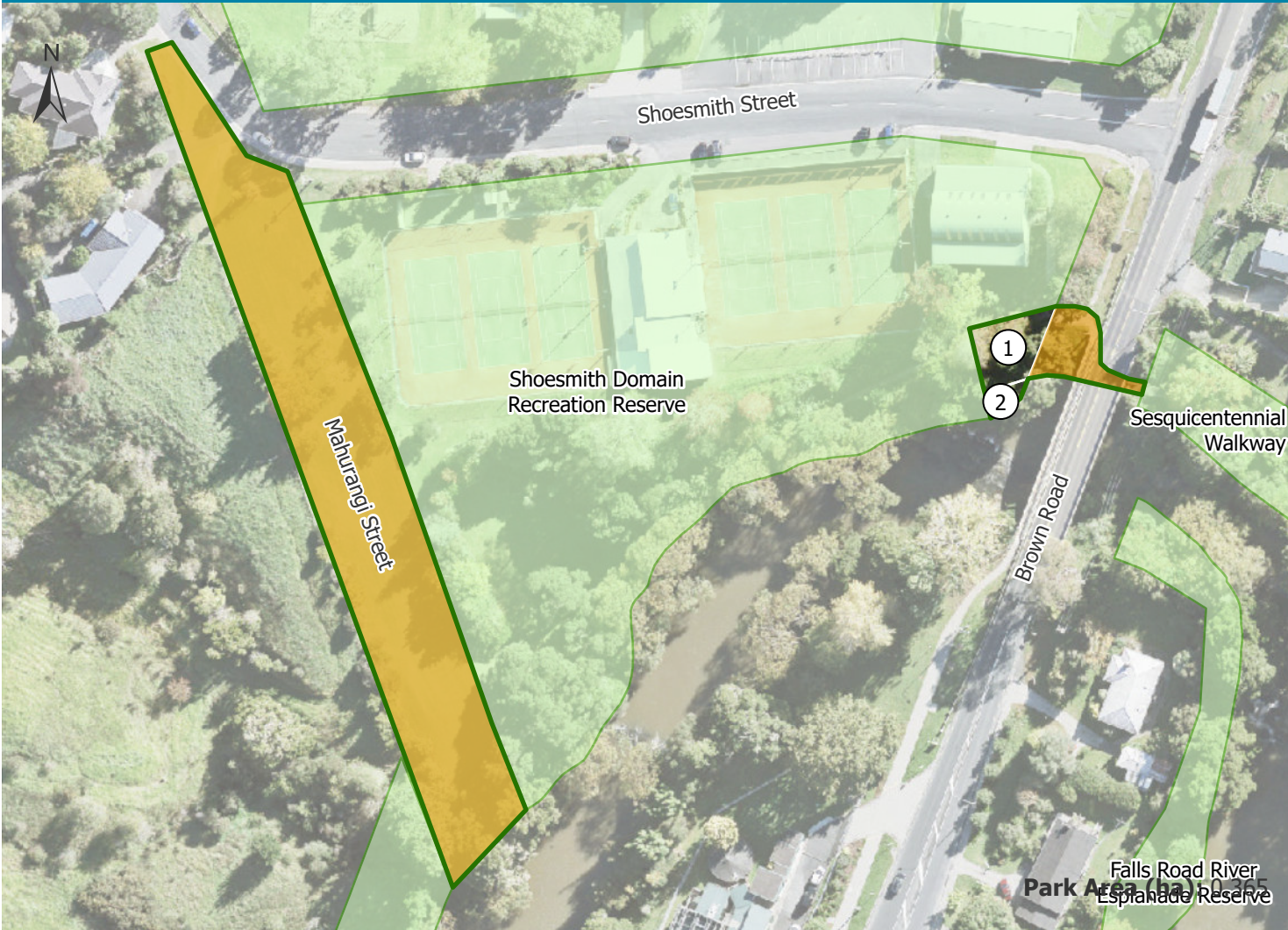
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
2. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
3. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support high park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush tracks. Safety improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES




- Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums







List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation



Recreation values

-  Connection
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
-  Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 5 DP 36395	Scenic reserve 19(1)(a)
2	Lot 4 DP 204133	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2294) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Off Shoesmith Road, opposite to the playground, Rotary Grove begins as a unformed legal road (Mahurangi Street). In the east of the park, a walkway under underneath Brown Road bridge connects this park with Sesquicentennial Walkway. This walkway is part of the road corridor. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into the management or development of these areas where it is sought.
- Rotary Grove (Warkworth) adjoins the southern edge of Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve.
- Lot 3 DP 187337 from Shoesmith Domain Reserve is located between the paper road and the two Rotary Grove land parcels.
- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland.
3. The reserve contains some kauri. Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.


## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park


- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values




Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Other notable vegetation
- Recreation values




Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Connection




Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints




Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 5 DP 42439	Classification pending
2	Lot 1 DP 204133	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 7 DP 36395	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
4	Lot 3 DP 204133	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Part Lot 5 DP 36395	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
6	Lot 6 DP 36395	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)
7	Lot 2 DP 204133	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.
- Archaeological Site - Midden (CHI No. 19719) is recorded at the site.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Mahurangi River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded historic site and archaeological sites - Bone Mill Site (CHI No. 324) and water race (CHI No. 21954).

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A walkway under underneath Brown Road bridge connects this park with Rotary Grove. This walkway is part of the road corridor. Further areas of unformed legal road segment Sesquicentennial Walkway. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into the management or development of these areas where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to link Warkworth town centre with Snells Beach. The plan identified this project as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or near Shoemith Domain Recreation Reserve, Sesquicentennial Walkway, Elizabeth Street Reserve, Mahurangi River Sandspit Road and Duck Creek Warkworth. It aims to provide safe cycle and pedestrian access along Mahurangi River. The riverbank could be enhanced ecologically along the route with planting. Segments of the route require further feasibility.
- Kauri protection in the form of fencing and track upgrades are provided.

native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems such as waterways.
2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the cycleway and walkway loop between Snells Beach and Warkworth.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Connection
- Informal recreation
- Community leisure and recreation facilities

- Play space
- Organised sport and recreation
- Hazards and constraints
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Road
- Management Focus Areas
- Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 205450	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 4 DP 187337	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 1 DP 187337	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 187337	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 3 DP 187337	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The park has flat terrain. A lot of development is forecast for Warkworth. Flat open areas will become increasingly valuable for active recreation.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the play space in this park as being used by the local community and primary school and recommends the playground is expanded and updated when it's due for renewal.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2294) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve 2009.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The park is bisected by Shoesmith Street, a legal road managed by Auckland Transport.
- Shoesmith Hall is a council managed venue for hire.
- Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve adjoins the northern edge of Rotary Grove (Warkworth).
- A portion of the of Rotary Grove, to the west of the courts in Shoesmith Street, is unformed legal road (Mahurangi Street). While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection to provide safe walking and cycling between important institutions in Warkworth West. The plan identified this as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through local parks such as Warkworth Showgrounds, Kowhai Park, Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and View Road Bush Reserve. Near the showgrounds the route proposes to connect Heritage Lane to the

showgrounds, and near View Road Bush Reserve it connects with Mahurangi Kindergarten.

- There is another greenway priority project to link Warkworth town centre with Snells Beach. The proposed route goes through or near Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve, Sesquicentennial Walkway, Elizabeth Street Reserve, Mahurangi River Sandspit Road and Duck Creek Warkworth. It aims to provide safe cycle and pedestrian access along Mahurangi River. The riverbank could be enhanced ecologically along the route with planting. Segments of the route require further feasibility.
- Another priority greenways route connects Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and Falls Rd River Esplanade Reserve. This is part of the overall cycle network connecting Pūhoi to Snells Beach via Warkworth.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The close proximity of the park to Warkworth township will become more important as Warkworth grows into a satellite town.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Protect and enhance open space and flat areas in the reserve and continue to support active sport and recreation including multi-use areas and facilities.
3. Investigate opportunities to expand the play space in the park with the community (especially children from the local school). Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences for a wide range of ages, pathways for wheeled play and improve all ability access.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection, the cycleway and walkway loop between Snells Beach and Warkworth, and the Warkworth town centre to Woodcocks Road route.
5. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is utilised as parkland.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., tennis, squash, football
- Organised recreation and education activities, e.g., youth activities and development






List of values associated with park

- Cultural values




Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

Heritage values




Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values




Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present




Other notable vegetation

Recreation values




Informal recreation




Significant community partnerships

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 37998	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)

733<sup>300</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Strong school/student interest and commitment to environmental education and ecological restoration and monitoring in the reserve.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2294) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

3. The reserve contains some kauri.

Appropriate hygiene measures should be provided for.

4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Provision of environmental education and restoration activities and facilities

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) was signed on 14 June 2019 between the Rodney Local Board and Mahurangi College. The MOU outlines a 50-year understanding between the college and local board to protect and enhance a footprint called the Mahurangi College Restoration Area; an area that incorporates View Road reserve and some parcels within Falls Rd River Esplanade Reserve.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection to provide safe walking and cycling between important institutions in Warkworth West. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The propose route goes through or past local parks such as Warkworth Showgrounds, Kowhai Park, Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and View Road Bush Reserve. Near the showgrounds the route proposes to connection Heritage Lane to the showgrounds, and near View Road Bush Reserve it connects with Mahurangi Kindergarten.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Implement the MOU between the Rodney Local Board and Mahurangi College.
2. Protect and enhance natural values



Park Area (ha): 1.0281

## List of values associated with park

### Cultural values



Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

### Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

### Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

### Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

### Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

### Mapping features



Other parks



Advocacy parcels



Road



Common Marine and Coastal Area



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

### ID Appellation

1 Section 1 SO 69955

2 Lot 2 DP 18828

3 Section 2 SO 69955

4 Lot 2 DP 60953

5 Lot 3 DP 60953

6 Lot 1 DP 98309

7 Section 1 SO 318336

8 Allotment 209 Parish of Mahurangi

9 Part Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi / Part 4 DP 21909

10 Allotment 412 Parish of Mahurangi

11 Pt Lot 2 and 4 and Lot 3 DP 18685

12 Part Allotment 67 Parish of Mahurangi / Lots 2, 3 and 4 DP 27277

### Land status

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Recreation reserve

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

• Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. In the structure plan, the Mahurangi River is celebrated as Warkworth's taonga – to be protected from the effects of urbanisation as a matter of paramount importance to improve the health and wellbeing of the river and all tributaries. The Mahurangi River is adjacent to this park.

## RECREATION VALUES

• A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the play space in this park as very popular for junior children but with all ability access restrictions due to terracing and recommended an additional junior play space for Warkworth with all ability access.

## NATURAL VALUES

• Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.  
• Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_3738) within or adjacent to the parkland.  
• Mahurangi River runs through areas of this parkland  
• The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:  
- Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

• Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 553 Masonic Lodge.  
• For further information about heritage assets in the park refer to: Heritage Asset Management Plan - HAMI-0260; HAMP survey 2016; Conservation Plan 2009.

## OTHER INFORMATION

• Warkworth Riverbank Enhancement Group facilitates a buy a wharf plaque promotion. Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.  
• Part Allot 67 PSH OF Mahurangi / Pt Lot 1 DP 27277 is designated as a carpark and some of the area is utilised as parkland. There is an area of land between this park and Lucy Moore Memorial Park which is partially in the common marine area and also on unformed legal road. Other small areas of unformed legal road are shown on the map. While Auckland Council maintains some of these areas, they are under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The

general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.

• Section 1 SO 318336 is functioning as a carpark although it is not legal road. The carpark serves the park, boat ramp, as well as the town centre.

• Warkworth Service Centre and Library Grounds (Allot 319 PSH OF Mahurangi and Allot 318 PSH OF Mahurangi) are adjacent to the park and can be accessed from the park. Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for Warkworth as it grows into a satellite town. It identifies the medium-term action of investigating the need for expansion and refurbishment of Warkworth Library. This objective is also captured in council's Community Facilities Network Action plan. Within the service centre and grounds is a grassed area, presently functioning as a local park.

• As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to connect Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along the Mahurangi River via a greenway which is part of a cycle route. This is identified as a priority greenway project. This park is part of the route.

• During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

• Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the connection from Warkworth town centre to Wilson Road along Mahurangi River.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of carparks and unformed legal road that are being utilised as parkland. The aim of the local board is to facilitate access to riverside walkway and connectivity along the water's edge.
3. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems such as waterways.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve the play space in the park for junior children with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area and improve all

ability access.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees



Organised sport and recreation



Significant community partnerships

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation



Protection of the natural environment

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Play space

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 119681	Recreation reserve
2	Section 1 SO 509338	Local purpose (community buildings and showgrounds) reserve
3	Section 2 SO 509338	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 1 DP 135480	Recreation reserve
5	Lot 4 DP 119681	Local purpose (utility) reserve
6	Lot 5 DP 119681	Local purpose (utility) reserve
7	Section 6 SO 476652	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Regional hockey turf facility opened in 2015 after significant community volunteer time and fundraising facilitated by the Warkworth Hockey Turf Charitable Trust.
- The area north of the showgrounds is forecast to grow as Warkworth develops into an urban centre. Flat open areas will become increasingly valuable for active recreation and so will the ability to easily get to local parks.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study describes the proximity of the play space to the netball courts which would benefit from shade. A community group has plans to develop a bike and skate assets in the reserve, which would be supported by access improvements for walking/cycling to the park from Warkworth township. The opportunity for CPTED (passive surveillance) across the park is highlighted.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6985) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:  
- Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Warkworth Showgrounds Reserve Management Plan 2004.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Warkworth Structure Plan 2019 outlines the community's vision for the showgrounds to profile rural entertainment to help Warkworth retain its local and rural character as it grows. Higher density residential land uses around the edge of the showgrounds is anticipated. As the town grows, the park will contribute to residential amenity, open space and help enable this density.
- In 2018, Rodney Local Board approved building of a temporary park and ride facility at the former Atlas site adjoining the park using funds from the board's Transport Targeted Rate.
- Mahurangi Sport and Recreation Collective are facilitating planning for a new multi-sport building to future proof indoor recreation provision in the Warkworth area. In 2018, Rodney Local Board allocated funding of \$150,000 to progress planning and design of a new multi-sport building.
- As outlined in the Rodney Greenways I Paths and Trails Plan (Pūhoi to Pakiri) from 2017, there is a proposal to create a Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection to provide

safe walking and cycling between important institutions in Warkworth West. In this plan, this is identified as a priority greenway project. The proposed route goes through or past local parks such as Warkworth Showgrounds, Kowhai Park, Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve and View Road Bush Reserve. Near the showgrounds the route proposes to connect Heritage Lane to the showgrounds, and near View Road Bush Reserve it connects with Mahurangi Kindergarten. Connectivity between the showgrounds and new subdivisions in the north will also be important to foster in the future.

- Lot 8 DP 135480 has a QEII covenant over some of the parcel. Council owns a quarter share of this parcel only.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- Closed landfill site - some or all of the site is part of a closed landfill. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Closed Landfill Site Management Plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Warkworth Agricultural and Pastoral Society have an historic and special relationship with the reserve which has implications for how the park is used and for other park users.
- Many of the community groups and clubs using facilities and space at the showgrounds do not have formalised lease or licence arrangements.
- Heavy vehicles using the reserve for driving breaks and swapping loads, which is limiting carpark access for recreation purposes.
- When the intention to prepare this plan was notified, around twenty people/groups provided feedback on the showgrounds and some of this feedback discussed rodeo activity and concern for the welfare of animals in the rodeo.
- There is a need to consider capacity of wastewater system when investigating new development proposals.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage Warkworth Showgrounds as a

- multi-purpose sport and event facility.
2. All leases/licences must be in accordance with the Memorandum of Encumbrance between the council and the Warkworth Agricultural and Pastoral Society.
3. Exclusive use of the whole reserve is provided for under an encumbrance to the Warkworth Agricultural and Pastoral Society for a period of one week per year in January and/or February to enable the running of the annual Warkworth A and P Show.
4. The land parcels covered by the encumbrance are Section 2 SO 509338, Section 1 SO 509338, Section 6 SO 476652, Lot 3 DP 119681 and Lot 1 DP 135480.
5. Manage and limit trucks parking in the reserve, to ensure safety of park users and so access is not restricted for recreation uses.
6. Undertake discussions with community groups and clubs to formalise lease or licence arrangements. When considering land use rights for entities, consider how the encumbrance with Warkworth Agricultural and Pastoral Society might impact these rights.
7. Support the community's desire to develop bike and skate assets in the park.
8. Warkworth Rodeo Club makes an application to hold an annual rodeo event to Rodney Local Board each year who makes the decision as landowner on whether to grant an event permit. Refer to Volume 1 for the criteria that guides the landowner approval process and for the policies relating to community leases and licences, and events.
9. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. This includes the Warkworth Showgrounds to town centre to Mahurangi College connection, and connections with subdivisions surrounding the showgrounds.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., pony club

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., pony club, rugby, touch, martial arts, hockey
- Activities and facilities relating to the arts, e.g., performing and visual arts

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:





- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., A and P Show






List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Lot 81 DP 22316	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Part Lot 80 DP 22316	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6981) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Mahurangi River runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



## Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan

Volume 2

May 2022

Find out more: **phone 09 3010101**  
or visit **[aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](https://aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)**





**Mahere Whakatauirā Mana Whakahaere**

**Papa Rēhia ā-Rohe o Rodney**

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

**Volume 2: Individual parks in Wellsford subdivision**





# Rārangi Upoko

## Table of Contents

<b>12 Individual Parks .....</b>	<b>3</b>
12.1 How to read the individual parks sheets .....	4
12.2 Full map legend .....	13
12.3 Iconography to convey park values .....	14
<b>12.4 Individual parks sheets .....</b>	<b>21</b>
Rodney Local Board Overview Map .....	22
Okahukura Peninsula .....	23
Tomarata .....	31
Wellsford .....	39



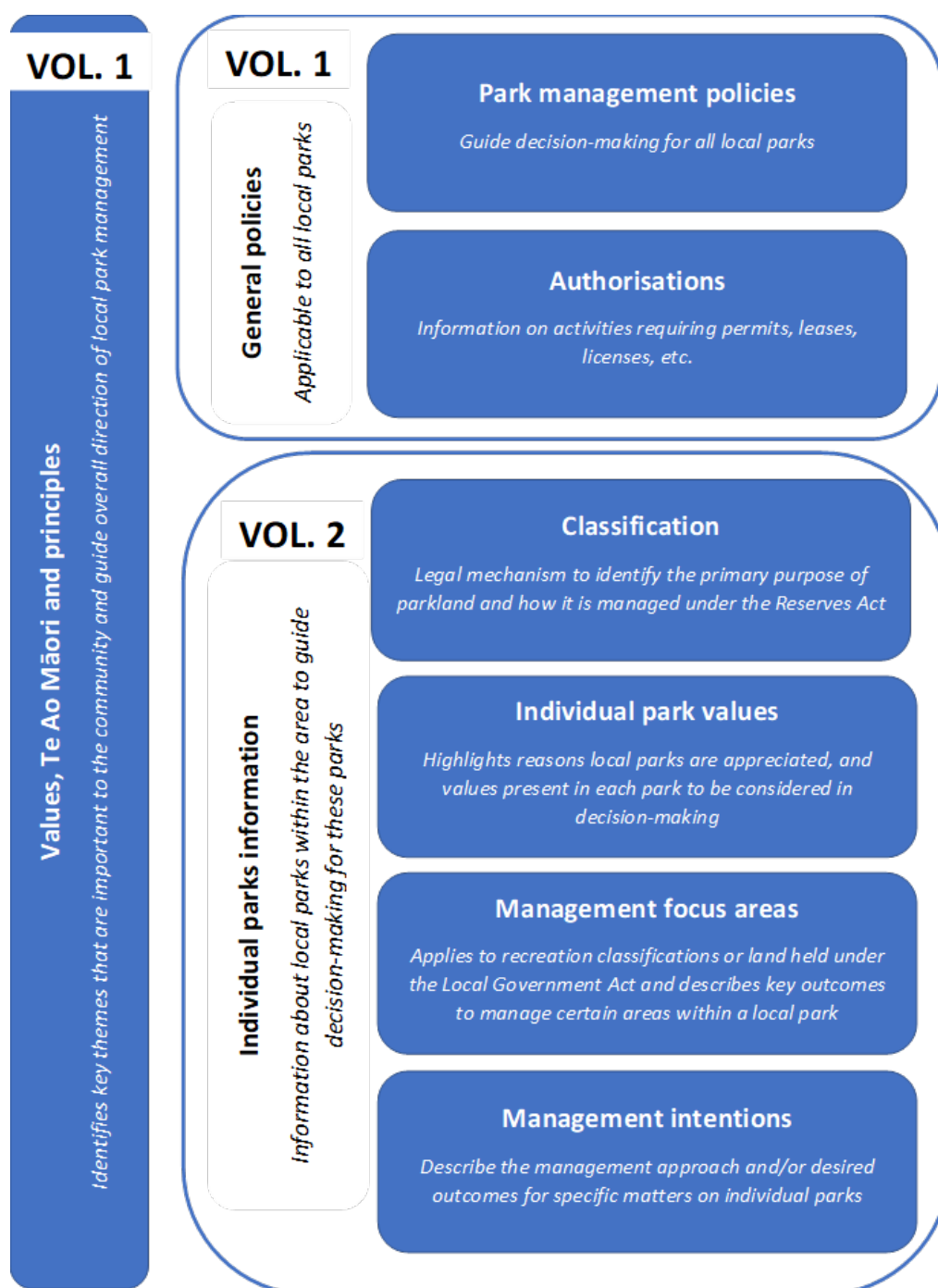
## 12 Ngā Papa Rēhia Tū Takitahi

### Individual Parks

This section covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

Information about each park is presented on individual sheets in alphabetical order. Please note the information about individual parks needs to be read in conjunction with the park management principles and policies in Volume 1 of this plan.

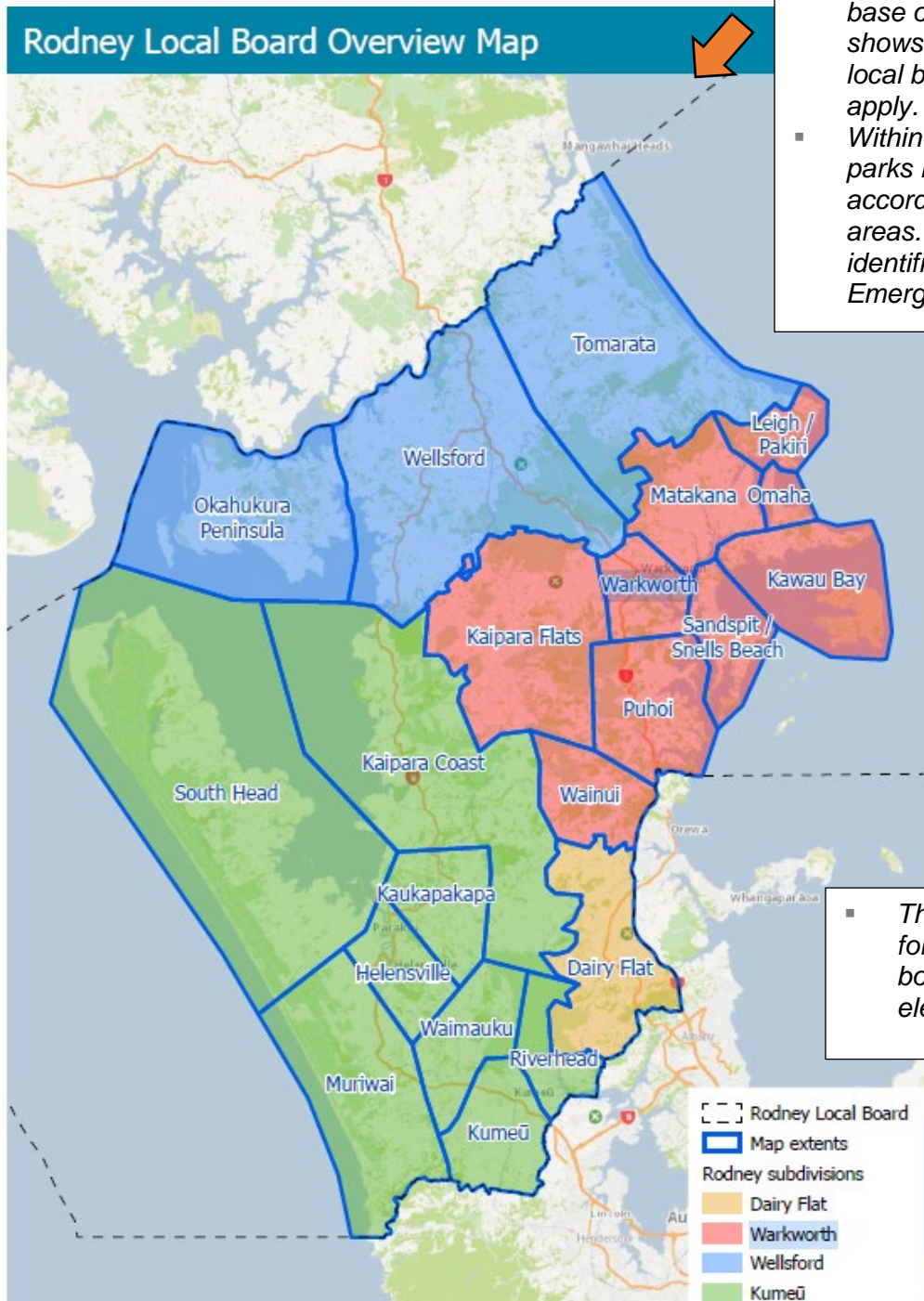
The diagram below shows the different volumes and sections of this plan and how they relate to each other.



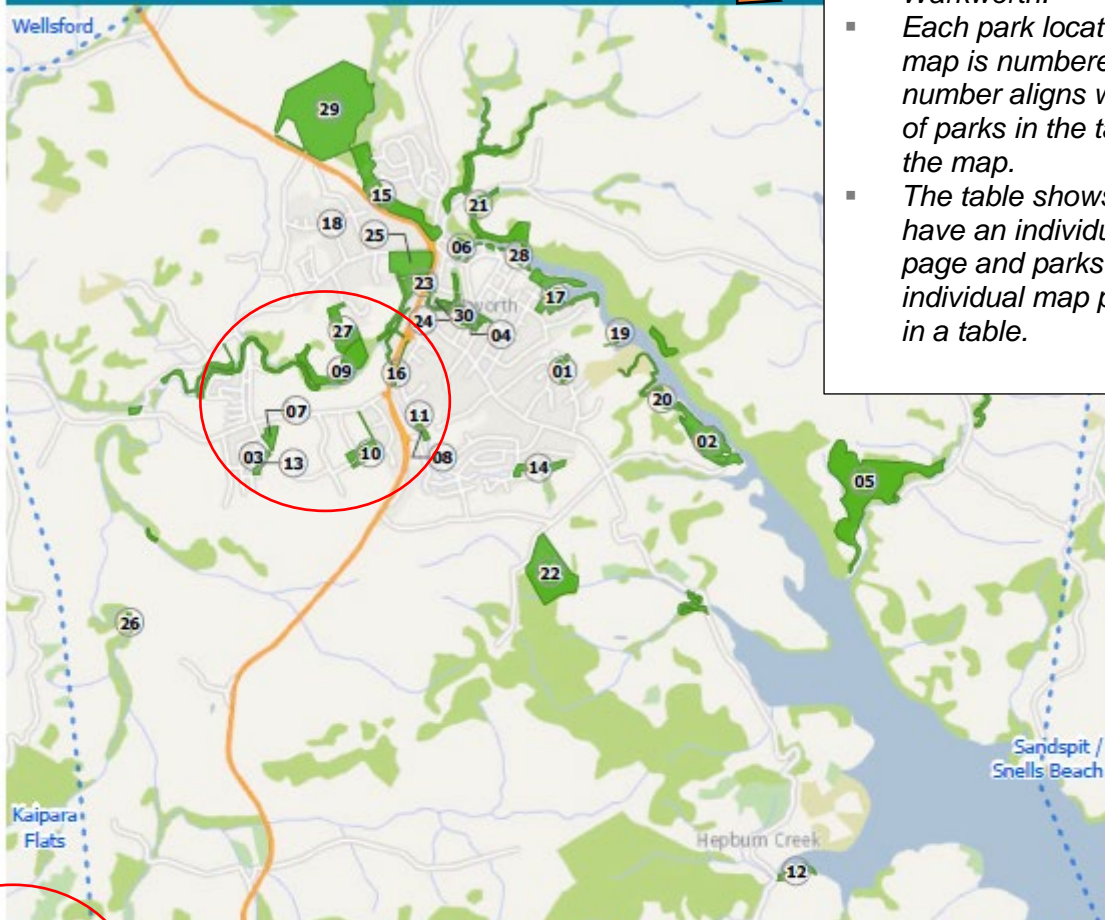
## 12.1 [Tbc]

### How to read the individual park sheets

The following is a guide on how to read the content of the individual park sheets, including reference documents where more detailed information can be found.



## Warkworth



### Map extent overview











- This map illustrates parks within the area of Warkworth.
- Each park located on the map is numbered and this number aligns with the list of parks in the table below the map.
- The table shows parks that have an individual map page and parks without an individual map page listed in a table.

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Alnwick Street Stormwater Reserve	See individual map
02 Cement Works	See individual map
03 Christopher Lane Reserve	See individual map
04 Church Hill Reserve	See individual map
05 Duck Creek, Warkworth	See individual map
06 Elizabeth Street Reserve	See individual map
07 Evelyn Street Stormwater Pond	See individual map
08 Fairwater Road Esplanade	See individual map
09 Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10 Glenmore Drive Reserve	See individual map
11 Haulti Street Park	See individual map
12 Hepburn Creek Road Esplanades	See individual map
13 Jamie Lane Reserve	Listed in table
14 John Andrew Drive Stormwater Pond	See individual map
15 Kōwhai Park	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
16 Langridge Reserve	Listed in table
17 Lucy Moore Memorial Park	See individual map
18 Lyttle Lane	Listed in table
19 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Alnwick Street	See individual map
20 Mahurangi River Esplanade, Kowhai View	See individual map
21 Mahurangi River Esplanades, Sandspit Road	See individual map
22 Parry Kauri Park	See individual map
23 Rotary Grove (Warkworth)	See individual map
24 Sesquicentennial Walkway	See individual map
25 Shoesmith Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
26 Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
27 View Road Bush Reserve	See individual map
28 Warkworth River Bank-Town W/Way	See individual map
29 Warkworth Showgrounds	See individual map
30 Whitaker Road Reserve	See individual map



## An example of a table showing parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information

List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status					
Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
13	Jamie Lane Reserve	Jamie Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 400 DP 530566) Recreation reserve (Lot 132 DP 447445)	Recreational and Ecological Linkage (Lot 132 DP 447445)	
16	Langridge Reserve	Auckland Road, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Section 4 SO 441781)		   
18	Lyttle Lane	2 Lyttle Lane, Warkworth	Local purpose (amenity) reserve (Lot 36 DP 183094)		
26	Valerie Close Esplanade Reserve	Valerie Close, Warkworth	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 342415) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 344489)		   

### Parks listed in table

- This table illustrates parks within Warkworth which do not have management issues or intentions, and/or lease or licence information recorded.
- The table shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park; the park must be managed according to this land status.
- For recreation reserves and LGA land, a management focus area will apply (see below for further information and refer to Section 10.0 in Volume 1).
- Values associated with the park are illustrated as icons (for more detail about these icons refer section 12.3).

## An example of an individual park sheet – Parry Kauri Park

Information about an individual park is likely to be shown over one or more pages. The **first page** includes a map of the park with basic information about the park. If two or more pages are required, the **following pages** will include text to explain park values, issues and intentions in more detail.

Example of first page:

### ADDRESS

- Physical street address derived from Auckland Council
- Some parks don't have a street number.

### Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth

### PARK NAME

- Name of the park and the suburb the park is located
- In this example, Parry Kauri Park is located in Warkworth.



Park Area (ha): 8.5545

### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Geological and landscape features

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Protection of the natural environment

### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

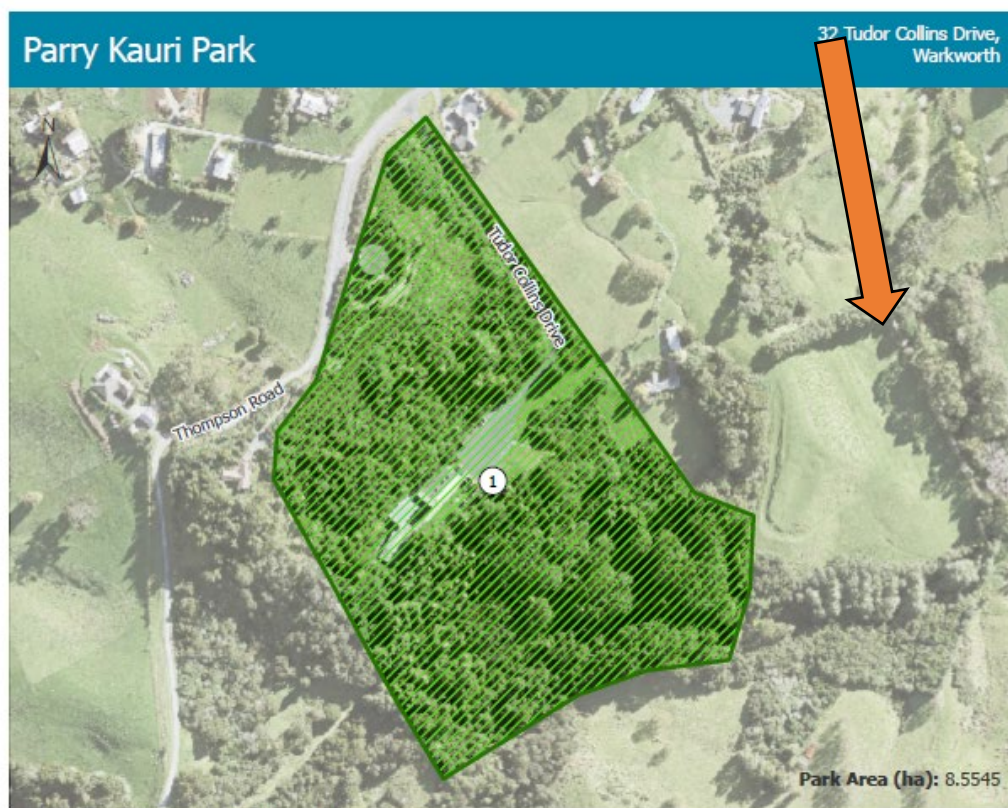
The scale of the maps varies depending on the size and configuration of the park.

### PARK AREA (m<sup>2</sup> or ha)

- This is the approximate total area of all land parcels that make up the park. The area is in square metres (m<sup>2</sup>) if the park is under one ha in size.

## LAND STATUS

- The table below the map shows the land status for each land parcel that makes up the park.
- Numbers on the map correspond to numbers in column 1 of the table.
- The land status includes the lot number (Appellation) and Reserves Act classification or identifies that the parcel is held under the Local Government Act 2002.
- Section 9 of this plan contains a description of each Reserves Act classification.
- The classification of a reserve can be changed as per section 24 of the Reserves Act.



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

- Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values

- Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002



## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

#### Heritage values

- Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

#### Natural values

- Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Other notable vegetation
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast



Geological and landscape features

#### Recreation values



Informal recreation

#### Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

#### Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Protection of the natural environment

#### ID Appellation

1 Lot 1 DP 58540

#### Land status

Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## MANAGEMENT FOCUS AREAS

- Management focus areas (MFAs) are used in the plan as a management tool. They describe a park or area within a park according to its characteristics, noting common issues, and outlining the outcomes sought for these areas. MFAs apply to land classified as recreation reserve or land held under the Local Government Act. Refer to Section 10 in Volume 1 for an overview of the six management focus areas used in the plan.
- In this example the recreation reserve has a protection of the natural environment focus.
- All parks will be managed based on the five management principles set out in Section 8 in Volume 1. Not all principles will apply to every park. The park's classification, and where relevant management focus areas, will guide the priority in which the principles are applied.

## Parry Kauri Park

32 Tudor Collins Drive,  
Warkworth



### List of values associated with park

Heritage values	Geological and landscape features
Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees	Recreation values
Natural values	Informal recreation
Significant ecological and biodiversity areas	Hazards and constraints
Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present	Other hazards or constraints
Other notable vegetation	Mapping features
Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast	Other parks
	Management Focus Areas
	Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 58540	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

### OVERVIEW OF VALUES ASSOCIATED WITH PARK

- An icon set has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are present in individual parks.
- The icons are a starting point to identify values or hazards that exist in each park. For some parks, more detail about park values and other information has been provided to inform management issues and intentions (see next page).
- For an explanation of all the icons used to convey park values or hazards refer to the map key in section 12.2 and the data sources for each icon in section 12.3.



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially among tourism enterprises impacting, for example, capacity of infrastructure and maintenance requirements.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities for the park from pathogen management, kauri dieback, including track upgrades, fencing near kauri, fencing.
2. Encourage people to ensure they do not spread kauri dieback by using measures where needed.
3. Freedom camping. The Local Government regulated through the Freedom of Access Act. Refer to that bylaw about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support high park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush tracks. Safety improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MORE DETAIL ABOUT PARK VALUES

- The **main** values present at a park are described. The values which include cultural, heritage, natural, and recreation, are not intended to be an exhaustive list of all values, but give an indication of the most significant, unique or prominent values, which have informed management issues and intentions.

## LEASES & LICENCES

- This section identifies the **types of lease and licence** activities that are contemplated within existing lease area footprints or proposed lease areas.
- It will generally reflect the lease/licence activities on the park and identify the legal description of the area where these types of lease or licence activities can occur e.g., Lot 27 DP 47622.
- In most cases, these lease or licence activities will only occupy part of the land parcel.
- If proposed future lease types/activities are contemplated, subject to satisfactory completion of all statutory processes and approvals these are identified in the **management intention** section.
- The information in this section is for information purposes only. If there are any discrepancies, the correct information is as specified in the lease or licence documents.



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant patch of high quality kauri-podocarp-broadleaved forest. Habitat value for native fauna including resident kauri snail population. Two Kauri trees are hundreds of years old and named 'Simpson' and 'McKinney' after former landowners. The park is a major tourist attraction.
- Kauri Bushmen's Association helping to maintain the park including tracks and restore and protect environmental and natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests.
- The park is part of a scheduled Outstanding Natural Landscape - West Mahurangi Harbour (Area 43).
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - West Mahurangi Harbour - Area 43 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6491) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Parry Kauri Park Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Refer to policy on plaques and memorials for more information to guide management of plaques and memorials in this reserve.
- Major track upgrades/re-routing and fencing for kauri protection has been provided, including the installation of hygiene stations.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.
- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- High utilisation of park especially

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support opportunities to protect park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closures, track upgrades, discouraging access near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
2. Encourage pest and weed control to ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
3. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 regulated through Council's bylaw under the Freedom Camping Act 2002. Refer to that bylaw for relevant information about freedom camping at this council operated dump station at Kowhai Park (Warkworth). There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
4. Investigate opportunities to improve tourism infrastructure to support park visitation.
5. Investigate wayfinding improvements to help navigate the bush track and improvements to the viewing platform may be required in the future.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Contemplated leases and licences for existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museums

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This section outlines management issues specific to a park. Not all parks have specific management issues, as often issues are common to parks in general, or to parks with the same management focus. Common issues for the different management focus areas are covered in Section 10 of Volume 1.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- Management intentions describe the management approach or desired outcomes for specific activities, experiences, or issues at a park.
- They may also signal development opportunities that may be considered in the future (subject to availability of funding through the LTP processes).
- Not all parks will have individual management intentions. If there are no individual management intentions for a park, then its management is directed by the classification under the Reserves Act or the management focus area(s) it has been assigned (for parks held under the LGA).
- The general policies in Section 11 of Volume 1 apply to all parks. They set the direction for how the local board intends to manage parks to maximise the benefits to park users and minimise the impacts on values of parks. **If in conflict, the individual management intentions will take precedence over the general policies.**

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This section covers miscellaneous information specific to the park that may impact use or development such as walkway connections to surrounding streets.
- It also includes potential constraints on ground intrusive projects and activities and notification of potential hazards.



## 12.2[Tbc]

### Full map legend


The map legend below illustrates the full list of icons and management focused areas used in the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan.

#### Values associated with park




##### Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement

##### Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

##### Natural values




-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features

##### Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Connection
-  Informal recreation
-  Community leisure and recreation facilities

-  Play space
-  Organised sport and recreation
-  Significant community partnerships
-  Event

##### Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

#### Management Focus Areas

-  Community use
-  Informal recreation
-  Organised sport and recreation
-  Protection of the natural environment
-  Recreation and ecological linkage
-  Water and coastal access

#### Mapping features

-  Park extent
-  Other parks
- Advocacy parcels**
-  Crown Land
-  Road
-  Common Marine and Coastal Area



#### ADVOCACY AREAS

- *The local park management plans have identified situations where decision-making for parkland sits elsewhere, or the land is owned by the Crown. An example of an advocacy area is an unformed legal road, often maintained by council and viewed by the public as parkland, but under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the board's position and input into future management or development of these areas where they are required. Other advocacy areas include crown land adjacent to parks and parkland within the coastal marine area.*

## 12.3[Tbc]

### Iconography to convey park values


The table below explains in more detail the symbol set that has been developed for the management plan to illustrate when cultural, heritage, natural, recreation and other values or hazards are identified in individual parks.

The table explains how each set of symbols were derived using data from technical experts and the council's GIS Viewer, GeoMaps.


This summary of park values is a guidance point when considering activities or development in local parks. Further investigation is required to determine if additional values are relevant and the location, extent, and quality of values, to help determine appropriate ways to protect them.

When cultural significance has been highlighted in relation to a park, it is important to refer to mana whenua to ensure activities and development protects cultural values.


### Symbols for cultural values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Landscape/area of cultural significance to Māori 	This icon identifies a park which is situated within a wider cultural landscape of significance to Māori, and highlights parks raised by mana whenua as being important to them. Cultural landscapes may be associated with spiritual, environmental, historical and/or traditional uses and values of an area. Cultural significance may be recognised statutorily for example through the Auckland Unitary Plan which identifies sites of significance to mana whenua.	Riverhead Historic Mill and Murray Jones Reserve
Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement	Archaeological surveys have recorded important cultural heritage in or nearby a park. These archaeological sites are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI), NZ Archaeological Association (NZAA) and/or Heritage NZ Listed	Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve









	<p>Sites and have a corresponding number for reference. Pā sites and kāinga were historically semi-permanent bases for settlement and there are many other indicators that Māori used the whenua before modern day parks were created. Parks include evidence of whare, terraces, camps, urupā, middens, hangi and kumara pits, umu and other land formations indicating early Māori occupation. Not all parks have been surveyed to determine if there are archaeological sites present. Care needs to be taken when managing this park to ensure wider cultural landscapes of significance to Māori and any unrecorded heritage is protected and respected.</p>	
---	---	--

## Symbols for heritage values

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Historic site including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees</p> 	<p>This icon identifies where there are historic sites within a park including archaeological, built heritage, botanic and maritime sites, places of special interest to Māori or other reported heritage sites (such as the location of a battle or a building). There are over 16,800 locations of cultural heritage interest and over 10,600 archaeological sites in Auckland, numbers which increase annually and are recorded in the Cultural Heritage Inventory (CHI). Sites of heritage significance are also highlighted in the Historic Heritage Overlay in the Auckland Unitary Plan. When heritage is significant, a site may have a conservation plan to protect the heritage features or may benefit from development of such a plan.</p>	<p>Cement Works in Warkworth</p> <p>Riverhead Historic Mill</p> <p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>

## Symbols for natural values




Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
<p>Significant ecological and biodiversity areas</p> 	<p>Areas of significant indigenous vegetation or habitats are scheduled for protection in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan according to whether they're located on land, in freshwater environments or coastal marine areas. Management plans provide an opportunity to protect and enhance significant ecological and biodiversity areas through strategies such as planting, weed and pest management. Parks located in these areas may have scenic protections under the Reserves Act 1977, and/or management intentions to guide park use to avoid damage to park ecology.</p>	<p>Omeru Pā Scenic Reserve</p>
<p>Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present</p> 	<p>All terrestrial and wetland ecosystems in Auckland have been classified according to a national ecosystem classification system. Ecosystems vary in size from small ephemeral wetlands to large tracts of forest. This icon highlights where wetland, forest, cliff, regenerating, coastal saline and dune ecosystems are present in a park. Each of these ecosystems support a variety of wildlife and have a threat status (from low concern through to collapsing). For more information refer to the report Indigenous terrestrial and wetland ecosystems of Auckland 2017.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney have an important ecosystem role.</p>
<p>Other notable vegetation</p> 	<p>This refers to Kauri and other notable trees such as those planted during pioneer times, that have legal protections in the Auckland Unitary Plan or Hauraki Gulf Islands District Plan. Trees may be notable for a variety of reasons including commemorating important events, being exceptional examples of a species or critical to the survival of other species. Kauri trees are also important</p>	<p>Parry Kauri Park</p>






	cultural taonga; healthy ngāhere (forests) with mature species like kauri enable communities living in harmony with the whenua to prosper.	
<p>Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast</p> 	<p>Water is of high ecological value for its ability to sustain life and important taonga for mana whenua. Many significant stream systems flow through parkland. This icon draws on catchment and hydrology data in GeoMaps. Council also conducts more detailed watercourse assessments in parts of the stream network to determine the type and health of waterways and to assist with management of these waterways. There are often constraints on development when parks are in flood plains or tidal areas.</p>	<p>Rangitopuni Stream and Dairy Stream border Green Road Park.</p> <p>There are many parks located along the coastline and inland waterways in Rodney.</p>
<p>Fauna e.g., birds, skinks/lizards, and fish</p> 	<p>New Zealand is special in that it has so many endemic species that can't be found anywhere else in the world. This icon highlights where technical experts have identified a park with important fauna populations such as significant bird wading areas. For selected parks, fish surveys may have been conducted.</p>	<p>Kōwhai Park and Campbells Beach Reserve</p>
<p>Geological and landscape features</p> 	<p>Auckland is built on a volcanic field. Its volcanoes have left behind rich volcanic soil, rock formations such as caves and fossils, and have formed lakes, hills and maunga. These features may be present in local parks and are a treasured part of the cityscape for cultural, spiritual, amenity and education and scientific reasons. This icon also draws on layers in the Auckland Unitary Plan to convey when a park has Outstanding Natural Character, Features or Landscape areas so that management of a park can recognise the need to protect these natural values.</p>	<p>Green Road Park has an Outstanding Natural Landscape Overlay in the Unitary Plan.</p>






## Symbols for recreation values

This section lists key recreational activities currently associated with parks. The impact on these recreation values needs to be considered alongside other park values when approving/determining what activities can take place on parks. The table in the Appendix further describes recreational values listed in this section.

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Water access 	Auckland has about 1,800km of coastline which many local parks give people access to. Often there is infrastructure in a park to provide water access such as paths, boat ramps, carparks, pontoons or wharfs. Providing people with access to water for activities such as sailing, rowing, fishing, surf lifesaving, diving and swimming helps Aucklanders be active and provides an opportunity to experience beach, ocean, river or estuarine environments.	Matheson Bay Sandspit Omaha Beach Helensville River Walkway
Connection 	Auckland's local parks are full of walkways, trails and cycling tracks. Local parks help connect people between home and school, with their places of work and offer destinations to visit for recreation. This icon illustrates a park featured in AKL Paths, an online tool helping Aucklanders discover more than 200 paths across the region. It also includes some parks which are an important part of Auckland's visionary Greenways plans to provide a network of linked parks, open spaces, and streets across the region.	Snells Beach
Informal recreation 	People often tell us they love local parks because each park has its own character to enjoy. A range of equipment is provided in parks to enable people to exercise, socialise and enjoy nature including seats, picnic tables, dog exercise areas, fitness equipment and BBQs.	Most parks in Rodney provide an opportunity for informal recreation.

<p>Events</p> 	<p>This icon conveys which parks in each local board area are a popular venue for festival and events. Events bring people together to share memorable experiences, celebrate Auckland and its people and help invigorate the economy. Many local boards have iconic local events that showcase what is unique about different parts of Auckland.</p>	<p>Kowhai Festival, Warkworth</p> <p>Lucy Moore Memorial Park</p>
<p>Community leisure and recreation facilities</p> 	<p>Facilities in parks provide spaces where Aucklanders can connect, socialise, learn and participate in a wide range of social, cultural, art and recreational activities. Community facilities are managed as part of a network to ensure we have the right facilities and programmes in the right place at the right time. Building footprints on parks include art and culture facilities, community centres, campgrounds, backpackers, libraries, pools and leisure facilities and venues for hire.</p>	<p>Wellsford War Memorial Library at Wellsford War Memorial Park</p> <p>Rural halls</p>
<p>Play space</p> 	<p>There are some imaginative play spaces in local parks ranging from structured playgrounds, pump tracks, learn to ride areas and skate ramps, to more unstructured play experiences like nature play, māra hūpara (Māori play elements) and youth programmes. Flat grassy spaces are also highly valued for the play opportunities they create e.g., kicking or throwing a ball about.</p>	<p>Many parks in Rodney provide play opportunities.</p>
<p>Organised sport and recreation</p> 	<p>Local parks help promote individual and community wellbeing through participation in organised recreation and sport, helping people be more active, more often. A lot of the infrastructure for sport and recreation is in a local park. Council has a booking system to encourage use of sports facilities, which are used throughout the year.</p>	<p>Shoesmith Domain</p> <p>Rautawhiri Park</p>
<p>Significant community partnerships</p> 	<p>Volunteers do a huge amount to help protect and enhance what people value about local parks including helping to plant trees and shrubs to regenerate the ecology, and weeding to nurture the growth of these plants, and other activities such as wai care and helping to protect a park's heritage values.</p>	<p>Mahurangi College is helping to restore Falls Road River Esplanade Reserve</p>

## Symbols for other information

Park values captured by symbols	Text to explain symbols	Examples of where the symbols are applied in this plan
Coastal hazards 	This park is vulnerable to coastal inundation/erosion which may impact recreation use, park assets and facilities. The protection of the park's assets and public access along the coast from these hazards is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.	Mangakura Reserve
Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land 	Some or all of the site may be part of a closed landfill and/or known (at the time of writing) to be affected by contamination such as from previous industrial uses like historic horticulture. Ground intrusive activities on the park may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence.	Helensville River Reserve
Other hazards or constraints 	Other hazards or constraints may be present in the park such as National Grid powerlines, wastewater disposal fields, or the park may be vulnerable to overland flooding during storm events. For more information refer to the 'other information' section on individual park sheets.	Rautawhiri Park

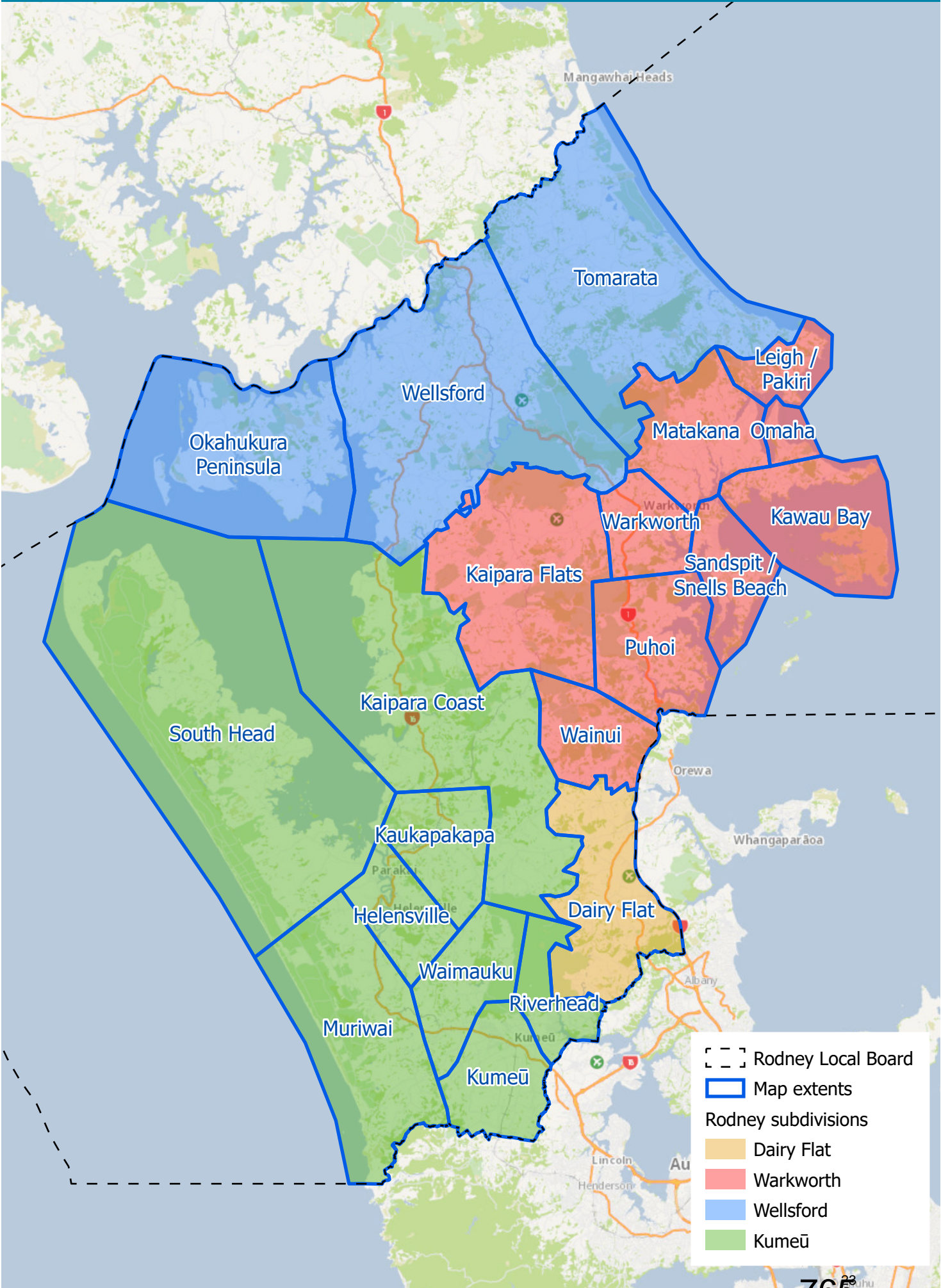


## 12.4[Tbc]

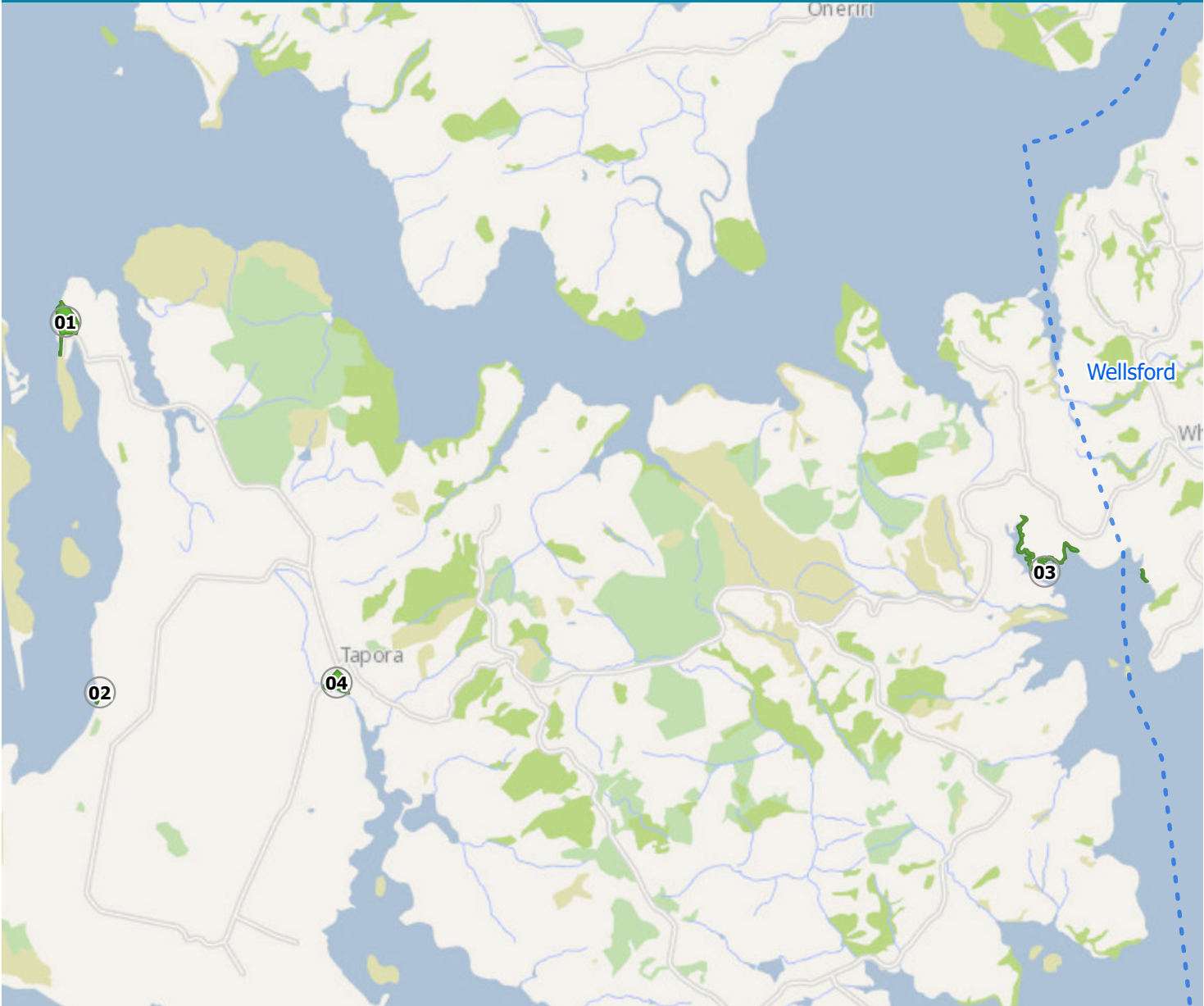
### Individual park sheets

This rest of this document covers the 338 local parks in the Rodney Local Board area included in this plan.

# Rodney Local Board Overview Map













# Okahukura Peninsula



Map ID	Park name	Where to find information
01	Birds Beach Recreation Reserve	See individual map
02	Okahukura Road	Listed in table
03	Run Road Esplanades	See individual map
04	Tapora Recreation Reserve	See individual map




## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
02	Okahukura Road	Okahukura Road, Taura	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 7 DP 154049)		         




List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees




Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish
-  Geological and landscape features





Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Road
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 31 Block XVI Hukatere SD	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Ecosystem diversity including freshwater wetland, dune system and coastal bird habitat. Large freshwater wetland with ecological connectivity to the marine environment. Bitten in area.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Tapora Land-Coast Care Group.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Tapora Dune islands and CMA - Area 20, Tapora dunes - ID 205 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6361a, SEA-M1-2a) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Machaerina sedgeland, (WL11)
  - Dune: Spinifex, pīngao grassland/ sedgeland, (DN2)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Birds Beach Recreation Reserve 1998.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The reserve is adjoined by a number of other reserve areas. To the north the reserve joins onto an esplanade managed by the Crown. To the south, the Okahukura Stewardship Area is managed by the Department of Conservation.
- The area of the beach most actively used by the public is the legal road that runs parallel to the beach. While the parcel is described as a stopped road (Stopped Road Survey Office Plan 69722), the road has not actually been stopped. The unformed legal road adjoins the reserve in the north and the stewardship area in the south. Baches use this to access their houses. While Auckland Council maintains/mows this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any input into future management or development of this area where it is sought.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by

contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Fragile tidal habitat supporting a diversity of bird and plant life.
- Use of reserve likely to be lower while roads in Tapora are unsealed.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems. Planting of wetland buffer and pest and weed control encouraged. Consider planting the field currently grazed behind the toilets. Potential for integrating a walkway into this planting plan. Support community group involvement.
2. Where opportunities arise, work with the Department of Conservation (who are responsible for managing the Crown owned parcel) to protect the park's values and enhance mutual benefits, for example pest plant and animal management and ecological restoration.
3. Work with Auckland Transport over the management unformed legal road that are being utilised as parkland. Investigate commencing the formal process to stop the unformed legal road with Auckland Transport (identified as Stopped Road Survey Office Plan 69722). Despite this land parcel's description, this road has not formally been stopped.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement
- Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees
- Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
- Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values

Informal recreation
- Hazards and constraints

Coastal hazards

Other hazards or constraints
- Mapping features

Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 154015	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 7 DP 150070	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 157620	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Tauhoa River Margins - Area 16 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-3a, SEA\_T\_2738) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The park could benefit from riparian planting.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable





List of values associated with park


Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values




-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast
-  Geological and landscape features

Recreation values




-  Informal recreation

-  Community leisure and recreation facilities
-  Play space
-  Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 20 Town of Tapora	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Tapora Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.
- The park has a playground with senior and junior modules.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study recommends consulting with the community when the play space in the park is renewed to understand requirements.

1. Manage the reserve and hall as a focal point and cultural asset in the community for the continuing recreation use and enjoyment of the public. Continue to engage with the local community on opportunities for this reserve.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue

## NATURAL VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g. Tapora Land-Coast Care Group.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Tapora dunes - ID 205 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-2a, SEA\_T\_8414) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Gum Store Creek runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Tapora Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2000.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Strong community interest and commitment to managing the reserve for community benefit and concern this special character will be lost if not protected.





## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

# Tomarata



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Greenwood Road Pakiri	Listed in table
02 Pakiri Hall Grounds	See individual map
03 Reserves next to Ngāroto Lakes	See individual map
04 Tapu Bush Esplanade Reserve	Listed in table
05 Waiteitei Stream Tomarata Valley Road	Listed in table
06 Whangaripo Valley Hall	See individual map
07 Whangaripo Valley Rd Espl Reserve	Listed in table

List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information  
- to be managed according to their land status

Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
01	Greenwood Road Pakiri	Greenwood Road, Leigh	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 82667)		
04	Tapu Bush Esplanade Reserve	34 Tapu Bush Road, Whangaripo	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 338731)		
05	Waiteitei Stream Tomarata Valley Road	Tomarata Valley Road, Wellsford	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 149901)		
07	Whangaripo Valley Rd Espl Reserve	Whangaripo Valley Road, Whangaripo	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 77607) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 10 DP 84823) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 6 DP 204393) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 5 DP 204393) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 3 DP 418031) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 411691) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 8 DP 318746) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 29 DP 211601) Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 9 DP 318746)		





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 41 Parish of Pakiri	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Pakiri Domain Recreation Reserve and Pakiri Hall Reserve Management Plan 2002.
- Heritage research for this park includes a Heritage Asset Management Plan - HAMI-0257 and HAMP survey 2016.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Pakiri War Memorial Hall Committee is managing the hall as a community venue.
- Pakiri School is located across the road from the reserve.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Formalisation of lease or licence arrangements/lack of certainty for community groups.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Commence discussions with community groups to formalise lease or licence arrangements.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue





List of values associated with park

- Cultural values

Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Heritage values

Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values

Significant ecological and biodiversity areas

Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Geological and landscape features

Recreation values

Water access

Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

Other parks

Management Focus Areas

Informal recreation
- | ID | Appellation                | Land status                       |
|----|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1  | Lot 5 DP 102835            | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 2  | Lot 3 DP 189437            | Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)           |
| 3  | Lot 6 DP 102835            | Local purpose (esplanade) reserve |
| 4  | Allot 112 PSH OF Arai      | Recreation reserve                |
| 5  | Part Allot N43 PSH OF Arai | Recreation reserve                |
- 778<sup>26</sup>



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Today together with Ngāti Manuhiri, Te Uri o Hau have strong spiritual, traditional and historical connections with the area.
- The Ngāti Manuhiri Claims Settlement Act 2012 includes a coastal statutory acknowledgment describing the association and connections Ngāti Manuhiri has with Te Ārai, and a statutory acknowledgement of association over the Ngāroto Lakes.
- Permanent and temporary settlement occurred throughout the area, and there are a number of places with special significance to mana whenua including areas of wāhi tapu. This includes the Ngāroto Lakes (Tomorata, Spectacle and Slipper).

## RECREATION VALUES

- The recreation reserve next to Tomorata Lake has a parking area with a toilet and boat ramp. The lake is used for swimming, kayaking, fishing and water skiing, wakeboarding and jet skiing. A swimming lane is marked to keep an area free from powered watercraft. When coastal conditions are windy, the lake is often used. The lake has limited capacity for powered watercraft due to its size.
- There is limited access to Slipper Lake for viewing and picnicking. Currently, there is limited public access provided to Spectacle Lake and the parkland is grazed.
- Community groups are helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Ngāroto Lakes Society; the wetland buffer at Lake Tomarata was planted with local school students (Wellsford Primary School).

## NATURAL VALUES

- The three Ngāroto Lakes, together with the two lakes at Te Ārai Point have formed over the last 6000 years through wind-blown sand blocking low-lying land to create the lakes present today.
- The nearby lakes are partially buffered by surrounding wetlands including raupō reedland (WL19) (Slipper and Spectacle), and mānuka, greater wire rush, restiad rushland (WL2) (Tomorata). Some remediation includes riparian planting in recent years around Slipper Lake. The lakes and their marginal wetlands provide habitat for a variety of birds including black shag, which have a breeding colony on Spectacle Lake, Australasian bittern, Caspian and fairy terns, spotless crane and fernbird. The shallow waters of Slipper and Spectacle Lakes provide an inland feeding ground for fairy terns to fish with their recently-fledged young.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Lake Tomarata and Spectacle dune lakes - ID 75 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6458, SEA\_T\_5477, SEA\_T\_5475) within or

adjacent to the parkland.

- Slipper Lake, Spectacle Lake runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Mānuka, kānuka scrub, (VS3)
  - Wetland: Machaerina sedgeland, (WL11)
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Wetland: Mānuka, tangle fern, scrub, fernland, (WL12)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Wetland: Mānuka, greater wirerush restiad rushland, (WL2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks' historical background refer to the previous Tomarata (sic) Dune Lakes Reserves (Slipper, Spectacle and Tomarata Lakes) Reserve Management Plan 1999.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The Rodney Local Parks Management Plan will serve as the reserve management plan for the reserves next to Ngāroto Lakes until such time as this land becomes regional parkland. If this occurs, the reserves next to Ngāroto Lakes will no longer be subject to the Rodney Local Parks Management Plan and the management intentions in this plan that relate to these reserves will cease to have effect. The reserves would then instead become subject to the Regional Parks Management Plan. This would mean that Governing Body committees, rather than the local board, would generally have decision-making responsibility for them.
- Similar management intentions were proposed for the reserves next to Ngāroto Lakes in the Te Ārai chapter of the draft Regional Parks Management Plan that was consulted on in early 2022. Since this consultation, management intention 6 has been amended to reflect that the actual lakes (lakebed, water surface, and air above the lake surface) are held and administered by the Crown.
- The Navigation Bylaw 2021 specifies requirements on the lakes for certain water activities (including water skiing, diving, swimming, and using recreational vessels) and navigation safety and operating requirements (including licensing and permits, and restricted areas).
- The marginal strip adjacent to the reserve along the margins of Spectacle Lake is managed by Department of Conservation.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Roto Tomorata has relatively clear water, however, the water quality of all three Ngāroto Lakes are affected by nutrient rich run-off leading to depleted oxygen affecting fish life. Introduced pest fish have also had

a serious negative effect on water quality.

- The new subdivisions in the north and south have a 'no pets' rule given the high ecological values of the area. While dog walking is currently available at Lake Tomorata reserve under the dog policy and Dog Management Bylaw 2019, it is anticipated that an increase in local residents along with visitor numbers will potentially require a consistent approach to be taken to dogs at Te Ārai. This plan takes an advocacy position to ban dogs from this reserve (changes to dog access rules are only made through a review of the council's dog policy and bylaws).
- Powered watercraft, particularly wakeboarding boats, create unnaturally high waves that damage marginal wetland vegetation and cause stress to waterbirds and disrupt nesting at the water's edge (refer to Wells, R (2016) The Impacts of Recreational Activities on Lake Tomarata's Ecology and Water Quality, Prepared for Auckland Council by NIWA, Technical Report 2016/033).

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with mana whenua to explore their priorities and involvement in delivering the following management intentions.
2. Manage the reserves next to Slipper, Spectacle and Tomorata Lakes to help protect the habitat and sensitive ecosystems.
3. Continue a targeted pest plant and animal control programme, integrated with pest control initiatives being undertaken on adjacent public and private land.
4. Support a restoration programme for Tomorata Lake that manages unwanted fish to improve water quality.
5. Advocate for prohibiting dogs from Lake Tomorata reserve in recognition of high ecological values.
6. Collaborate with the community, landowners, mana whenua and the Department of Conservation to discourage powered watercraft access to the lakes, with the exception of those used for research or aquatic pest control, to address adverse impacts on the ecological values and water quality.
7. Investigate making the land parcels next to Ngāroto Lakes part of Te Ārai Regional Park for the purposes of internal council decision-making, to provide for their integrated management.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Recreation values

- Community leisure and recreation facilities
- Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 Section 13 Parish of Pakiri	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Whangaripo Valley Hall Committee actively involved in hall management including maintaining hall and running events.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

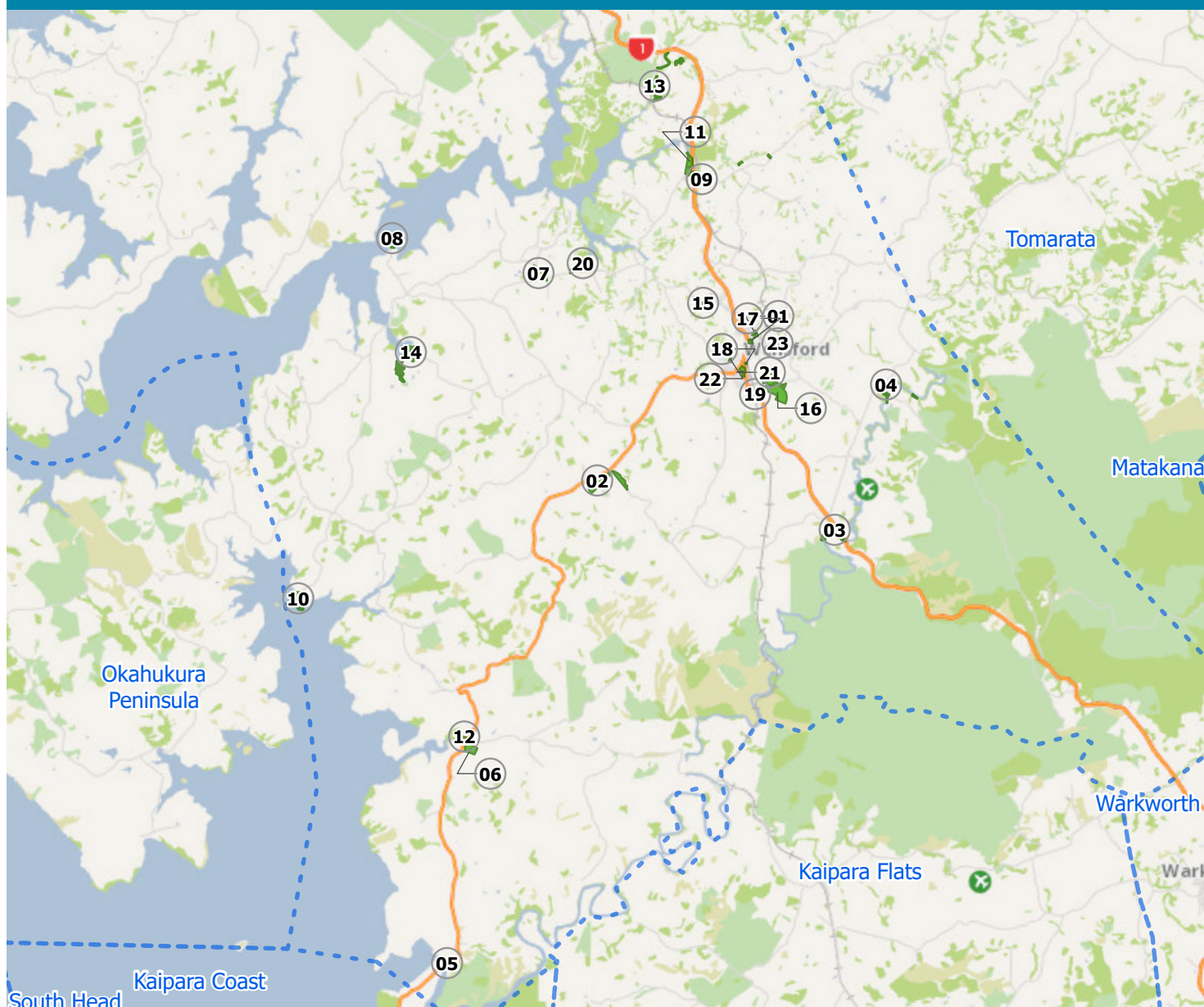
## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and service, e.g., community venue









# Wellsford



Map Park name ID	Where to find information
01 Currys Bush Reserve	See individual map
02 Hoteo North Domain	See individual map
03 Hoteo Recreation Reserve	See individual map
04 Hoteo River Wayby Valley	See individual map
05 Mangakura Reserve	See individual map
06 Naumai Domain Recreation Reserve	See individual map
07 Port Albert Recreation Reserve	See individual map
08 Port Albert Wharf Reserve	See individual map
09 Silver Hill Road Esplanade Reserve	See individual map
10 Stables Landing Reserve	See individual map
11 Te Hana Reserve	See individual map
12 Te Pahi Stream Naumai	See individual map

Map Park name ID	Where to find information
13 Waimanu and Te Hana Esplanades	See individual map
14 Waireia River Wharehine Road	See individual map
15 Watson Place Reserve	See individual map
16 Wellsford Centennial Park	See individual map
17 Wellsford Community Centre Grounds	See individual map
18 Wellsford Community Venue	See individual map
19 Wellsford South Entrance Reserve Layby	See individual map
20 Wellsford Valley Road	Listed in table
21 Wellsford War Memorial Park	See individual map
22 Worker Road Reserve	See individual map
23 Worthington Road Reserve	See individual map

## List of parks without management intentions and/or lease/licence information - to be managed according to their land status



Map ID	Park Name	Address	Land status	Management focus areas	Values associated with park
21	Wellsford Valley Road	Wellsford Valley Road, Port Albert	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve (Lot 2 DP 100442)		     






List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 24 DP 85114	Scenic reserve 19(1)(b)



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

- Not applicable

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- The reserve is unusual in that it provides a significant mature stand of native trees and bush within Wellsford.
- The reserve contains a small remnant stand of the podocarp and broadleaf forest that once covered the area. The predominant canopy tree is kahikatea punctuated with other podocarps consisting of totara, rimu and kauri; while the broadleaf trees of puriri, karaka and taraire are also present.
- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and tree identification and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Rodney College.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Forest Warm: Pūriri forest, (WF7)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Currys Bush Reserve Management Plan 1999.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Tracks have been upgraded to provide for kauri protection, and two hygiene stations have been installed.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS


1. Protect, preserve and enhance the native bush on the reserve.
2. Support opportunities to protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback, including track closure, track upgrades, discouraging any paths near kauri, fencing and hygiene measures.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.
4. Support environmental education/teaching opportunities particularly with school children and community involvement to manage pests and weeds.

## LEASES AND LICENCES




List of values associated with park


Cultural values

 Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Heritage values

 Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees


Natural values

 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast


Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints

**Mapping features**

 Other parks

Management Focus Areas

 Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 111797	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 184154	Recreation reserve
3	Section 2A Block XVI Otamatea SD	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 3 DP 184154	Recreation reserve
5	Allotment 147 Parish of Tauhoa	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Hoteo River adjacent to the park is of significance to mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Albertland Pony Club uses the park under terms of community lease with Hoteo North School Society Incorporated. The club also hires the heritage hall in park.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Recorded in the Unitary Plan Historic Heritage Overlay - 582 Hoteo North School (former).

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A legal road between the two sections of the park is administered by New Zealand Transport Agency.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Hoteo River.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:


- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue









List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast




Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Protection of the natural environment

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 46 Block XII Pakiri SD	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Hoteo River adjacent to the park is of significance to mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri.
- Kaipara Harbour Coastal Area is of significance to Te Uri O Hau.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_5541) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Important to protect and enhance natural environment to establish a thriving ecosystem and so park users can continue to connect with nature.
- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Hoteo River.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.
2. Support initiatives in the park to improve water quality in the park and river catchment; for example, planting to slow down sediment run off into the river from the park and stock control by waterways, to enhance conditions for aquatic life such as juvenile snapper.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable








List of values associated with park

Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 155080	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 3 DP 155080	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 144892	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 175662	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
5	Allotment 100 Parish of Hoteo	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
6	Lot 2 DP 140908	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- Hoteo River adjacent to the park is of significance to mana whenua including Ngāti Manuhiri.

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_908) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Hoteo River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Kahikatea, pukatea forest, (WF8)
  - Forest Warm: Kauri, podocarp, broadleaved forest, (WF11)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- There are no formal tracks in this reserve, and no access to kauri.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Hoteo River.
- High risk of pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback infecting kauri and other native vegetation.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.
2. Protect the park from pathogen incursion such as kauri dieback through maintaining the existing lack of access.
3. Encourage pest and weed control and ensure this is undertaken in accordance with kauri dieback and/or myrtle rust prevention measures. Seek biosecurity advice where necessary.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Road



Common Marine and Coastal Area

Management Focus Areas



Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 63 Parish of Tauhoa	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The reserve has an adjacent popular boat ramp providing water access to the Kaipara Harbour.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2726) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest scrub, (SA1)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Mangakura Reserve Management Plan 1999.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Public toilets are situated in the park. The parks surrounds provide a restful area for those travelling on the highway. During busy times of year, the rubbish bins can get full.
- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules. Council operated dump stations are located at Shelly Beach Reserve (South Head) and Wellsford Centennial Park. There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Marine related recreation and community activities





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Community leisure and recreation facilities
- Play space
- Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints

- Coastal hazards
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allotment 47 Parish of Tauhoa	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 47 Parish of Tauhoa	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Community groups helping to restore and protect environmental/natural features through activities such as planting and monitoring and by controlling weeds and pests e.g., Tauhoa School outdoor classroom and recreation programme.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Te Pahi Stream runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Naumai Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2001.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Organised sport and facilities
- Community-based activities and services, e.g., community venue
- Organised recreation and education activities and facilities, e.g., outdoor classroom including animal husbandry, horticultural activities and grazing





List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Other notable vegetation

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Part Allot 195 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve
2	Part Allotment 195 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve
3	Part Allotment 195 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve
4	Part Allotment M145 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Many sporting codes play in this park, including soccer, coming from a large catchment including as far away as Warkworth and Northland. Only sports field in the area with grandstand.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The parkland includes notable tree(s), including Oaks. Notable trees are scheduled for additional protection. Notable Tree Overlay rules apply for works in the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- Special features of the reserve include two oak trees on either side of the memorial entry gates, a World War I memorial obelisk and grandstand.
- Historic Heritage Overlay - 578 Port Albert Reserve Historic Landscape.
- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Port Albert Reserve Management Plan 2003.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Albertland Bowling Club is located on property adjacent to the park.
- Wellsford Valley Road separates a small portion of the recreation reserve parcels.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- High demand for use of the park for active sport and active recreation and use of ancillary facilities.
- Condition and heritage value of buildings including grandstand and changing rooms. There's a problem with birds roosting in the grandstand.

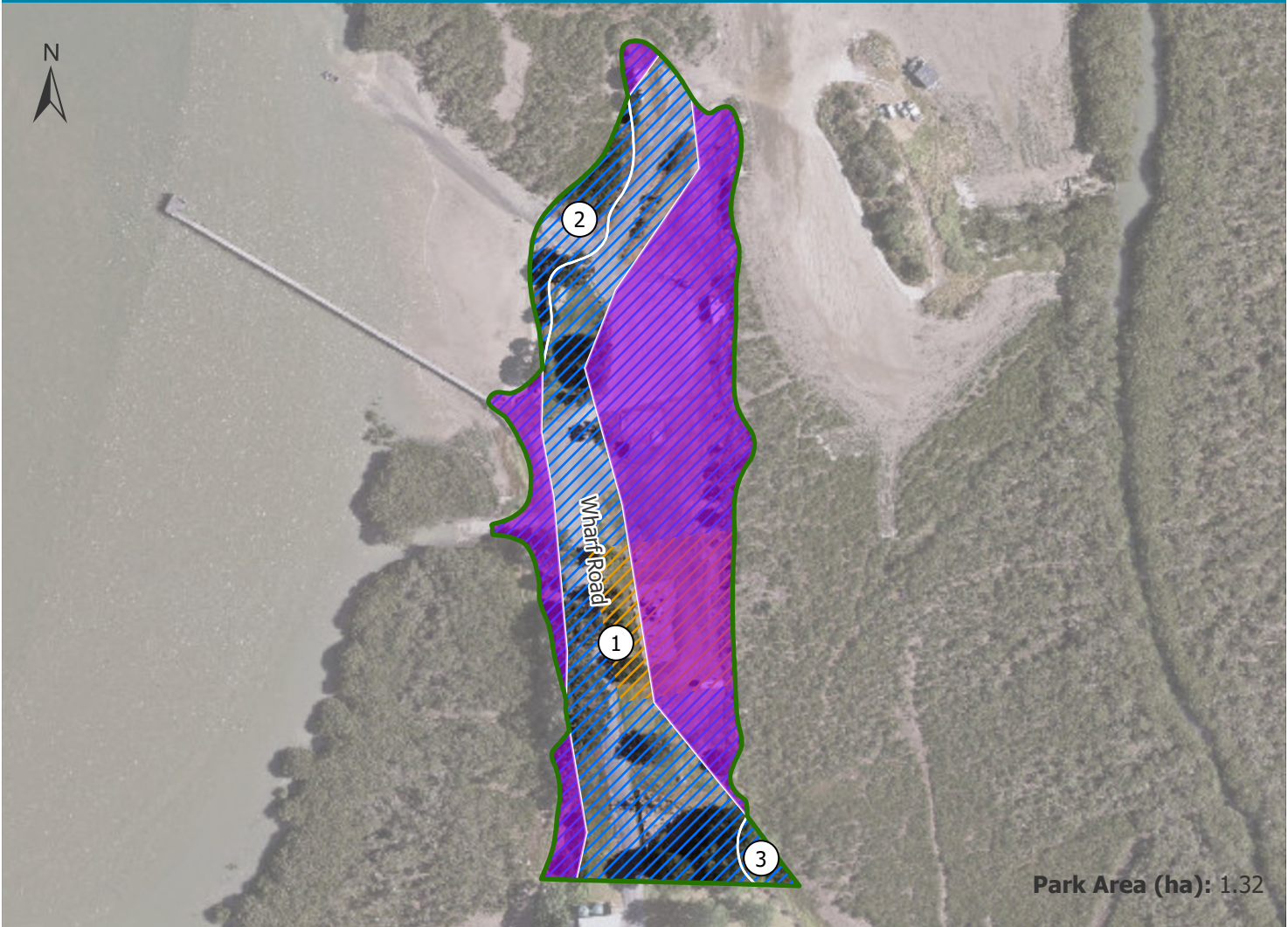
## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the reserve to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Investigate opportunities to rationalise or upgrade buildings to improve enjoyment and utilisation of reserve as demand and budget permits.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., football



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present



Fauna e.g. birds, skinks / lizards, fish

Recreation values



Water access



Informal recreation



Play space



Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Advocacy parcels



Crown Land

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation



Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 2 SO 70567	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Section 1 SO 70567	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Section 3 SO 70567	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- The park has a large playground with swings and a sandpit.

## NATURAL VALUES

- Protected natural environment borders, and at some points intersects the perimeter of this reserve.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_284, SEA-M2-1w1, SEA-M2-1c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As shown on the map, four parcels in this park are owned by the crown. The policies and intentions in this plan do not apply to these lots, although may inform any advocacy views council may take to the crown.
- Alternative water access for boats available at Stables Landing Reserve and Birds Beach Recreation Reserve.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study recommends consulting with the community to understand if the play space is well used and if it meets community requirements.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Popular freedom camping location. Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- Demand for boat ramp is increasing. During busy periods boat trailers and vehicles reduce amount of open space available for informal recreation and toilets are struggling to meet demand. Launching facility limitations due to wide area of shallow intertidal flats.
- A stopped road passes through the middle of the reserve leading to the toilet block and a boat ramp.
- Part of the reserve provides access to the wharf.
- There is a need to consider capacity of wastewater system when investigating new development proposals and

additional loading from campers.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Wellsford Centennial Park. There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.
2. Implement informal recreation Management Focus Area to encourage keeping the playground free from vehicles and trailers.
3. Investigate if public toilet updates are needed to support higher demand during high season and whether poles are required to mark edge of boat ramp.
4. Investigate opportunity to formalise management arrangement with the Crown.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 12 DP 181069	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 11 DP 181069	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 3 DP 328073	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Te Hana Creek runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

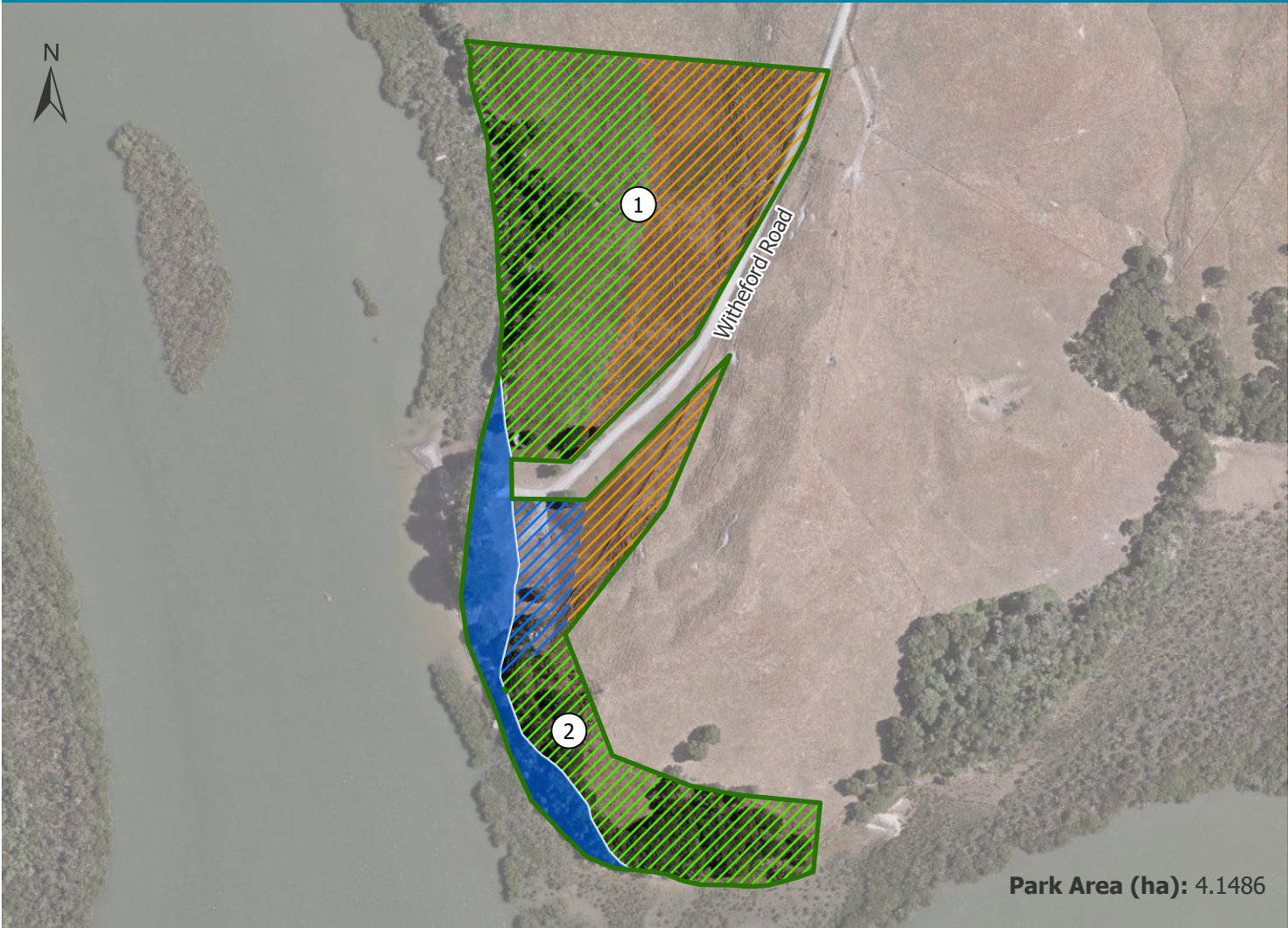
- Parcels are adjacent to a permanent stream.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

- No information for this section



## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable




List of values associated with park




Cultural values

-  Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori
-  Wāhi tūpuna (ancestral sites) including historical pā and places where other artefacts have been found indicating Māori settlement



Heritage values

-  Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees



Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Geological and landscape features








Recreation values

-  Water access
-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
-  Advocacy parcels
-  Common Marine and Coastal Area
-  Management Focus Areas
-  Informal recreation
-  Protection of the natural environment
-  Water and coastal access

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Allotment 59 Parish of Wharehine	Recreation reserve
2	Allot 60 Parish of Wharehine	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- This reserve has a coastal statutory acknowledgement with Te Uri O Hau.

## RECREATION VALUES

- One of the few places to launch a boat in the Kaipara. Alternative boat ramps at Mangakura Reserve and Port Albert Wharf Reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The reserve is in the upper reaches of the Kaipara.
- Areas of ecological significance border the perimeter of this reserve.
- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Tauhoa River Margins - Area 16 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M1-3a, SEA\_T\_2738, SEA\_T\_2736) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Stables Landing Reserve Management Plan 1998.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Stairs and boat ramp provide access to the Tauhoa river.
- Wittheford road separates the two parcels on this reserve.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Coastal habitat supporting a diversity of bird and plant life with low levels of planting.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate restoration opportunities to support enhancement of coastal habitat and ecology. Potential for community group involvement.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Cultural values



Landscapes/areas of cultural significance to Māori

Natural values



Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Other notable vegetation



Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation



Hazards and constraints



Coastal hazards



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks



Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID Appellation

Land status

1	Allotment 291 Parish of Oruawharo	Local purpose (community marae and cultural and tourist centre) reserve
2	Allotment 292 Parish of Oruawharo	Local purpose (community marae and cultural and tourist centre) reserve
3	Allotment 272 Parish of Oruawharo	Local purpose (community marae and cultural and tourist centre) reserve
4	Allotment 271 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve
5	Allotment 270 Parish of Oruawharo	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- Te Hana Te Ao Marama Cultural Centre offers a unique Māori cultural and visitor experience and is a long-standing community initiative established by local Māori to help improve wellbeing and prosperity of the Te Hana community.

## RECREATION VALUES

- Te Hana Hall is a council managed venue for hire.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study highlights an opportunity to reflect the unique character of the community in the play space (such as cultural design elements), adding planting and natural play elements to soften hard edges.
- A playground and hard surface basketball court are located at the southern boundary of the reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- A small community garden located in the reserve.
- Significant ecological area (SEA-M2-1c) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Te Hana Creek runs through areas of this parkland

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Te Hana Recreation Reserve Management Plan 2003.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- A night market is held on Friday at this reserve or in Wellsford, a partnership with Wellsford Community Centre and the marae.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The reserve adjoins Te Hana Creek which has been identified as a priority for restoration and protection.
- The reserve is separated by a road that provides access to the adjacent orchard.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support the work Te Hana Community

Development Charitable Trust is doing to develop a tourism operation and cultural centre. The trust is exploring adding camping provision in the reserve as part of their experience.

2. Support implementation of Wellsford / Te Hana Regional Gateway and Visitor Strategy and the park's role in delivery of this concept (as outlined in in Wellsford's Community Plan 2019).
3. Enable access through the park to Te Hana Creek to facilitate restoration efforts.
4. Investigate opportunities to further improve the play space in the park with the community. Consider how to provide: a diversity of play experiences in the area for a wide range of ages; shade; improving all ability access; and adding unique local references to lift the play network.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:


- Community marae and cultural/tourist centre (Te Hana Te Ao Marama)
- Community garden, orchard or cultivation








List of values associated with park


- Natural values

 Significant ecological and biodiversity areas


 Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present


 Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

 Geological and landscape features
- Recreation values


 Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

 Coastal hazards

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 161242	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 210944	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Geological / outstanding natural area or feature - Tauhoa River Margins - Area 16 recorded.
- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_1120, SEA\_T\_2835) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Forest Warm: Tawa, kohekohe, rewarewa, hīnau podocarp forest, (WF13)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- This park adjoins an unformed legal road and is very close to Tauhoa Landing Reserve which is crown land.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- A key issue is the importance of water quality in the park and the park's role contributing to water quality in the Kaipara Harbour.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Support activities that improve water quality in the park and river/coastal catchment; for example, planting activities to slow down sediment run off into the river/coast from the park and stock control by waterways, to protect and enhance aquatic habitats and riparian ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES





- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Other notable vegetation
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 3 DP 205703	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 121456	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
3	Lot 2 DP 93486	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_6660) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Part of a significant ecological area so would benefit from planting.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.




## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas
-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
-  Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

-  Informal recreation

Hazards and constraints

-  Coastal hazards

Mapping features

-  Other parks

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 132024	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
2	Lot 2 DP 85603	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_2741) within or adjacent to the parkland.
- Wharehine River runs through areas of this parkland
- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Saline: Mangrove forest and scrub, (SA1.2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to coastal inundation that will temporarily limit the use of some areas.
- Areas of the parkland are vulnerable to coastal erosion. Over time, this can impact on recreational use, park assets and facilities. The vulnerability of the parkland to erosion is likely to be a challenge that will need to be managed appropriately.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- This park is adjacent to a significant ecological area and would benefit from planting.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Protect and enhance natural values within the reserve particularly native vegetation, wildlife and associated ecosystems.

## LEASES AND LICENCES


- Not applicable







List of values associated with park

Natural values

-  Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present

Hazards and constraints

-  Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land
-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks

Advocacy parcels

-  Road

Management Focus Areas

-  Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 8 DP 133863	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The large berm adjoining the park on Watson Place is utilised as park.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable





List of values associated with park

Natural values

- Terrestrial and wetland ecosystems present
- Park with stream running through or that is adjacent to the coast

Recreation values

- Connection
- Informal recreation
- Play space

- Organised sport and recreation
- Hazards and constraints**
- Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Organised sport and recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 94474	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Part Section 40 Block XVI Otamatea SD	Recreation reserve
3	Lot 4 DP 170202	Local purpose (esplanade) reserve
4	Part Section 40 Block XVI Otamatea SD	Recreation reserve
5	Section 3 SO 434733	Recreation reserve
6	Section 4 SO 434733	Recreation reserve
7	Section 5 SO 434733	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Wellsford District Sport and Recreation Collective is actively involved in helping to facilitate use of the park.
- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study noted there is scope to update play spaces in this park to coincide with projected residential development.
- A range of facilities servicing the sport and recreation purposes of Centennial park are located on the parks ground including: cricket oval, tennis courts, rugby and football fields.

## NATURAL VALUES

- The following ecosystems are present within the parkland:
  - Wetland: Raupō reedland, (WL19)
  - Regenerating: Kānuka scrub/forest, (VS2)

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Wellsford Centennial Park Management Plan 2009.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- As outlined in the Wellsford Greenways Plan from 2015, there is a proposal to improve pedestrian connectivity along Centennial Park Road and within Centennial Park. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to safeguard pedestrian connections prior to further development in the area and the proposal involves riparian planting within the park.
- Another greenway proposal seeks to improve connection over State Highway 1. The priority greenway project involves a pedestrian bridge or options to make it safer to walk along the state highway near the corner of Rodney Street, Davies Road and Centennial Park Road. A safe connection would also encourage walking and cycling to Wellsford Centennial Park versus driving.
- During storm events areas of the parkland may be subject to inundation from stormwater runoff.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- In 2018, the local board initiated an assessment of recreation and facility needs in Wellsford to inform potential improvements to the park and the wider parks network in Wellsford.
- Flooding of the netball courts and possible subsidence is causing maintenance issues.

- The park is well used despite aging facilities.
- The park is currently split into two sections, divided by a main road.
- Associated issues with freedom camping can include limiting access to areas of the park for other activities, congestion, noise and litter.
- Long-term historical association of Wellsford A and P Society with park has implications for how the park is used and for other park users.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage the park to provide for a variety of active sport and recreation uses.
2. Permit self-contained vehicle camping only (refer to NZS 5465:2001 for the "self-contained vehicle" definition), subject to site rules.
3. Prepare a masterplan for Wellsford Centennial Park.
4. When undertaking the masterplan work commission a geotechnical study and consider opportunities:
5. To determine best spatial layout of services and assets.
6. To meet local and sub-regional sport facility needs.
7. For the park to be a key sports hub as suggested in Wellsford's Community Plan 2019 that was prepared by council in partnership with the local community.
8. To create destination attractor/s in the park to meet a diverse range of community needs.
9. To restore and enhance natural values, and park user's experience of these values; for example, expanding areas of native planting, enhancing waterways and stormwater catchments through planting or other means, and supporting wildlife and ecosystems.
10. To develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans particularly connecting the park to the town centre by creating walking and cycling opportunities; and a circular walking and/or cycling path around the perimeter of the park.
11. To provide facilities and infrastructure in the park to support freedom camping.
12. To facilitate use of the park by the Wellsford Agricultural and Pastoral Association including permitting the exclusive use of parts of the park (excluding any lease areas) required for the annual Wellsford Agricultural and Pastoral Show.
13. Work with the community to improve existing play spaces in the park. Consider a neighbourhood play space for the community if further residential

development occurs north of the township and how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., bowling, tennis, rugby, netball, athletics

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for land held under the Local Government Act 2002 for:

- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., A and P Show



List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation
  - Organised sport and recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  - Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 1 DP 62964	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
2	Part Section 26A Block XVI Otamatea SD	Subject to Local Government Act 2002
3	Part Section 26 Block XVI Otamatea SD	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A bowling green is situated on this reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Wellsford District Community Centre Committee are involved managing the facility.
- As outlined in the Wellsford Greenways Plan from 2015, there is a proposal to improve path and road connections in the vicinity of this park. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The broader aim is to link residents in the east of the village to the main street and the Wellsford Library. The proposal involves a route along Matheson Road to Harrison Street via Olympus and Station Roads.
- Community Water Site - providing emergency water supply.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Opportunities associated with proximity of the facility to Wellsford township.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Manage facility as a hub for the community to utilise as it grows. Encourage a range of activities and events. Potential location for a market.
2. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. Any improvements to connectivity for walkers and cyclists in this area have the potential to improve access and use of all reserves in the area.
3. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Wellsford Centennial Park. There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services, e.g., citizens advice, community venue
- Organised sport and facilities, e.g., bowls





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Informal recreation
  - Community leisure and recreation facilities

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
- Community use

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 77 Block XVI Otamatea SD	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- Public toilets are situated in this reserve.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- From main road it is not clear how large this site is. The vista over the railway lines, includes an extensive view of the countryside.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

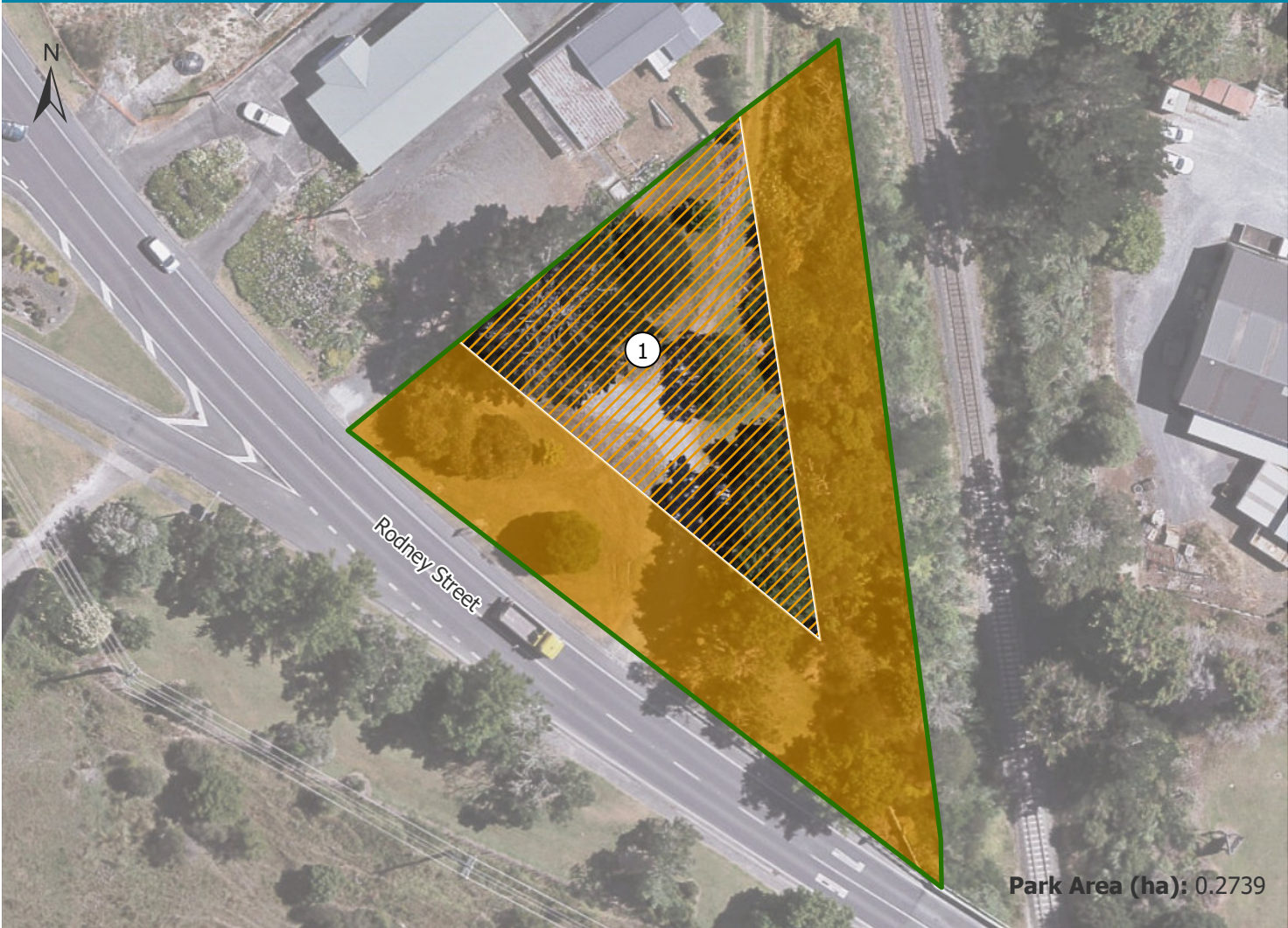
1. Investigate opportunities to improve open space outcomes associated with the reserve.
2. Freedom camping on land held under the Local Government Act 2002 will be regulated through Council's bylaw made under the Freedom Camping Act 2011. Refer to that bylaw for relevant rules about freedom camping at this site. A council operated dump station is located at Wellsford Centennial Park. There may be other privately run dump stations in the area that charge a fee for use.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Community-based activities and services





List of values associated with park

- Recreation values
- Connection
  - Informal recreation

Mapping features

- Other parks
- Advocacy parcels
- Road
- Management Focus Areas
- Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Section 96 Block XVI Otamatea SD	Recreation reserve



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- KiwiRail land and unformed road form a large proportion of the area uses as a park by the public. While Auckland Council maintains the land adjacent to the reserve, it is under the jurisdiction of KiwiRail and Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan will guide the local board's position and any future input into management or development of this area where it is sought.
- As outlined in the Wellsford Greenways Plan from 2015, there is a proposal to provide better connection over State Highway 1, adjacent to this park. This is identified as a priority greenway project. The proposal involves a pedestrian bridge or options to make it safer to walk along the state highway. A safe connection would also encourage walking and cycling to Wellsford Centennial Park versus driving.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. Any improvements to connectivity for walkers and cyclists in this area have the potential to improve access and use of all reserves in the area.
2. Work with Auckland Transport and KiwiRail over the management of the land that is utilised as parkland.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable



List of values associated with park

Heritage values



Historic sites including archaeological sites, structures, gardens and trees

Recreation values



Connection



Informal recreation



Community leisure and recreation facilities



Play space



Organised sport and recreation

Hazards and constraints



Closed landfill and/or identified contaminated land



Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features



Other parks

Management Focus Areas



Informal recreation

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 2 DP 194876	Recreation reserve
2	Lot 1 DP 118474	Local Purpose (museum) reserve
3	Part Lot 2 DP 42923	Recreation reserve
4	Lot 2 DP 22800	Recreation reserve
5	Part Lot 2 DP 9904	Recreation reserve
6	Part Lot 2 DP 9904	Local purpose (community use) reserve
7	Part Lot 1 DP 22800	Recreation reserve

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study identified the opportunity for further enhancement of the playground in the park to include a junior play space for families due to the proximity of the park to the library, carpark and town.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- For the parks historical background refer to the previous Wellsford War Memorial Park Reserve Management Plan 2010.
- Visit Albertland Museum in the park to find out more about Albertlanders who settled in the area in the late 1800s and their descendants.

## OTHER INFORMATION

- Wellsford Memorial Park Advisory Committee are involved in managing the facility.
- As outlined in the Wellsford Greenways Plan from 2015, there is a proposal to connect the town from the stockyards via the railway. This is identified as a priority greenway project. A proposed pedestrian overbridge over the state highway directly in front of the park requires further scoping to determine cost. The proposal requires investigating a path connection over private land, and has potential to improve biodiversity in the area with native planting alongside the rail corridor.
- Potentially contaminated land - some or all of the site may be affected by contamination. Ground intrusive activities may be constrained to ensure the health and safety of the public and limit environmental risks. Activities or developments may require asset owner approval before works can commence. Contaminated land management plans may exist and should be referred to.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- The helicopter landing pad is an important emergency service function for the Wellsford area and has an impact on park users and activities.
- The Albertland and Districts Museum has plans to develop its facility for the purposes of researching, preserving and exhibiting Auckland's past.
- Low visibility of park from State Highway 1.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Keep the helicopter landing pad and the access path to it clear of activities and structures to enable unrestricted access for emergency services. Continue to maintain assets such as lights, beacons, air socks and no-parking spaces, that support the functioning of this facility.
2. Support the museums plans to develop its facility for the purposes of researching, preserving and exhibiting Auckland's past.
3. Investigate ways to implement the Wellsford Community Plan 2019 which articulates a desire to recontour the park's entrance to provide better access and visibility from State Highway 1.
4. Enable opportunities for this park to contribute to priority greenway projects in the area. Any improvements to connectivity for walkers and cyclists in this area have the potential to improve access and use of all reserves in the area.
5. Investigate opportunities to improve existing play spaces in the park with the community. Consider how to provide a diversity of play experiences in the area, improve all ability access and pathways for wheeled play.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on recreation reserve land for:

- Emergency service and first responders, e.g., helicopter pad

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints on local purpose reserve land for:


- Community-based activities and services, e.g., museum
- Community-based early childhood education services





List of values associated with park


Natural values

-  Significant ecological and biodiversity areas



Recreation values

-  Connection

Hazards and constraints

-  Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

-  Other parks
- Management Focus Areas
  -  Recreation and ecological linkage

ID	Appellation	Land status
1	Lot 17 DP 56805	Subject to Local Government Act 2002

## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- No information for this section

## NATURAL VALUES

- Significant ecological area (SEA\_T\_750) within or adjacent to the parkland.

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- No information for this section

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- Rodney's Greenways Plans have identified a potential greenway connection through the park.
- parcel contains stormwater assets.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Investigate opportunities to develop and enhance paths through the park to deliver on Rodney's Greenways Plans particularly connecting the park to Wellsford town centre by creating walking and cycling opportunities.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

Contemplated leases and licences within existing footprints for:

- Grazing






List of values associated with park

Recreation values

 Play space

Hazards and constraints

 Other hazards or constraints

Mapping features

 Other parks

Advocacy parcels

 Road

ID	Appellation	Land status
Not applicable		



## CULTURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## RECREATION VALUES

- A Rodney Play Provision Strategic Assessment Report was completed in 2018. The study noted there is a single swing in this park and recommended consultation with the community before any renewal of the play equipment is undertaken.

## NATURAL VALUES

- No information for this section

## HERITAGE VALUES

- No information for this section

## OTHER INFORMATION

- The legal status of this site is unformed legal road. While Auckland Council maintains this land, it is under the jurisdiction of Auckland Transport. The general policies and provisions of this plan, however, will guide the local board's position and any future input into the management or development of this area where it is sought.

## MANAGEMENT ISSUES

- No known issues.

## MANAGEMENT INTENTIONS

1. Work with the community to understand play requirements before this playground is renewed.
2. Work with Auckland Transport over the management of the unformed legal road that is currently utilised as parkland, including any opportunities that arise to formalise the management of the land as park.

## LEASES AND LICENCES

- Not applicable

**Draft Rodney Local Parks Management Plan**

Volume 2

May 2022

Find out more: **phone 09 3010101**

or visit **[aucklandcouncil.govt.nz](https://aucklandcouncil.govt.nz)**

